



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

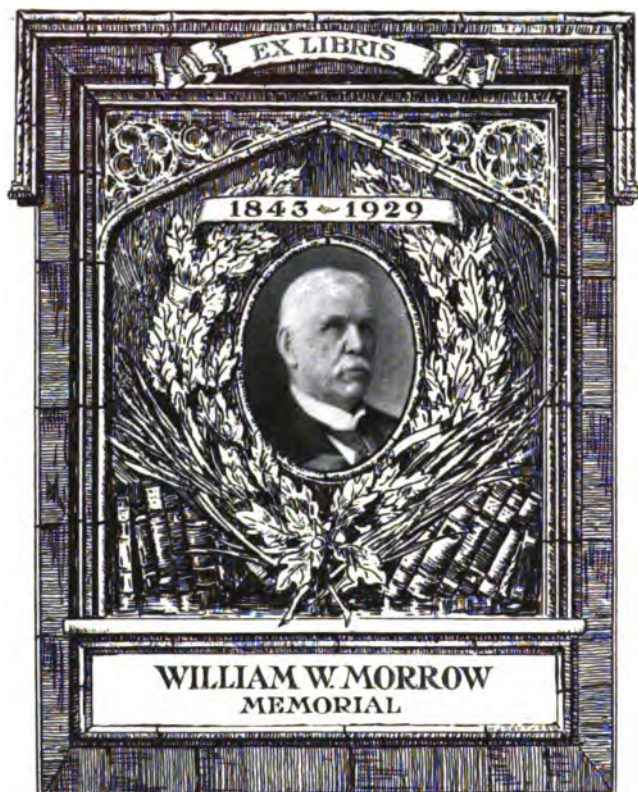
We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>





FN
AHA
WE
v.5p

Publications of the
Carnegie Endowment for International Peace
Division of International Law
Washington

THE PROCEEDINGS
OF THE
HAGUE PEACE CONFERENCES

Translation of the Official Texts

PREPARED IN THE
Division of International Law of the Carnegie
Endowment for International Peace

UNDER THE SUPERVISION OF
JAMES BROWN SCOTT
DIRECTOR

The Conferences of 1899 and 1907

INDEX VOLUME

NEW YORK
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS
AMERICAN BRANCH: 35 WEST 32ND STREET
LONDON, TORONTO, MELBOURNE, AND BOMBAY
1921

COPYRIGHT 1921
BY THE
CARNEGIE ENDOWMENT FOR INTERNATIONAL PEACE
2 JACKSON PLACE, WASHINGTON, D. C.

NOTE

This volume contains tables of contents and indexes of the four volumes of the Endowment's series of translated proceedings of the Hague Conferences of 1899 and 1907. The tables of contents, being translations of the tables in the original French, have already appeared in the several volumes of the translated proceedings; but it has been thought advisable also to bring them together here as they are quite detailed and will facilitate research when used with the indexes. The indexes have been prepared in the Division of International Law.

Preceding these tables and indexes will be found the programs of the two Conferences and a summary table of contents of this volume showing the assignments of the different subjects of the programs to the committees of the Conferences.

CONTENTS OF THIS VOLUME

| | PAGE |
|-------------------------------------|------|
| Program of the 1899 Conference..... | 1 |
| Program of the 1907 Conference..... | 2 |

CONTENTS OF THE PROCEEDINGS OF 1899 AND 1907

The 1899 Conference

| | |
|---|----|
| PART I.—Plenary Meetings of the Conference | 5 |
| Annexes: Final Act and Conventions | 7 |
| PART II.—First Commission (Arts. 1, 2, 3 and 4 of the Program) | |
| Plenary Meetings | 8 |
| First Subcommittee (military questions) | 9 |
| Second Subcommittee (naval questions) | 10 |
| PART III.—Second Commission (Arts. 5, 6 and 7 of the Program) | |
| Plenary Meetings | 11 |
| First Subcommittee (application to naval warfare of principles of Geneva convention) | 11 |
| Second Subcommittee (laws of land warfare) | 12 |
| PART IV.—Third Commission (Art. 8 of the Program) | |
| Plenary Meetings | 13 |
| Committee of Examination (study of drafts submitted) | 15 |
| Annexes to Minutes of Committee of Examination | 17 |

The 1907 Conference

| | |
|---|-----|
| VOLUME I.—Plenary Meetings of the Conference | 19 |
| Conventions and Final Act | 33 |
| VOLUME II.—First Commission (Art. 1 of the program) | 34 |
| First Subcommittee (pacific settlement convention) | 45 |
| Committee of Examination A (permanent court; obligatory arbitration; contract debts) | 53 |
| Committee of Examination B (court of arbitral justice) | 73 |
| Committee of Examination C (arbitral procedure) | 85 |
| Second Subcommittee (international prize court) | 98 |
| Committee of Examination | 100 |
| Annexes. | 105 |
| VOLUME III.—Second, Third and Fourth Commissions. | |
| Second Commission (Art. 2 of the Program) | 109 |
| First Subcommittee (laws of land warfare; declaration of 1899) | 117 |
| Second Subcommittee (opening of hostilities; neutrals in land warfare) .. | 122 |
| Annexes | 128 |

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Third Commission (Art. 4 of the Program, as well as parts of Art. 3, viz.: naval bombardment; submarine mines; belligerent vessels in neutral ports) | 130 |
| First Subcommission (submarine mines; naval bombardment) | 140 |
| Second Subcommission (principles of Geneva convention in naval warfare; neutrals in naval war) | 144 |
| Committee of Examination (neutral powers in naval war) | 150 |
| Annexes | 157 |
| Fourth Commission (Art. 3 of the Program, except those assigned to the Third Commission) | 158 |
| Committee of Examination | 168 |
| Committee charged with study of the question of contraband of war | 188 |
| Annexes | 192 |

INDEXES OF THE PROCEEDINGS OF 1899 AND 1907

Indexes of Persons

| | |
|---------------------------|-----|
| The 1899 Conference | 197 |
| The 1907 Conference | 205 |

General Indexes

| | |
|---------------------------|-----|
| The 1899 Conference | 230 |
| The 1907 Conference | 245 |

**PROGRAM PROPOSED BY THE IMPERIAL GOVERN-
MENT OF RUSSIA TO THE GOVERNMENTS
INVITED TO THE FIRST PEACE
CONFERENCE**

(EXTRACT FROM THE CIRCULAR OF DECEMBER 30, 1898/JANUARY 11, 1899)

1. An understanding stipulating the non-augmentation, for a term to be agreed upon, of the present effective armed land and sea forces, as well as the war budgets pertaining to them; preliminary study of the ways in which even a reduction of the aforesaid effectives and budgets could be realized in the future.

2. Interdiction of the employment in armies and fleets of new firearms of every description and of new explosives, as well as powder more powerful than the kinds used at present, both for guns and cannons.

3. Limitation of the use in field fighting of explosives of a formidable power, such as are now in use, and prohibition of the discharge of any kind of projectile or explosive from balloons or by similar means.

4. Prohibition of the use in naval battles of submarine or diving torpedo boats, or of other engines of destruction of the same nature; agreement not to construct in the future war-ships armed with rams.

5. Adaptation to naval war of the stipulations of the Geneva Convention of 1864, on the base of the additional articles of 1868.

6. Neutralization, for the same reason, of boats or launches employed in the rescue of the shipwrecked during or after naval battles.

7. Revision of the declaration concerning the laws and customs of war elaborated in 1874 by the Conference of Brussels, and not yet ratified.

8. Acceptance, in principle, of the use of good offices, mediation, and voluntary arbitration, in cases where they are available, with the purpose of preventing armed conflicts between nations; understanding in relation to their mode of application and establishment of a uniform practice in employing them.

**PROGRAM PROPOSED BY THE IMPERIAL GOVERN-
MENT OF RUSSIA TO THE GOVERNMENTS
INVITED TO THE SECOND PEACE
CONFERENCE**

(EXTRACT FROM THE CIRCULAR OF MARCH/APRIL, 1906)

1. Improvements to be made in the provisions of the Convention relative to the peaceful settlement of international disputes as regards the Court of Arbitration and the international commissions of inquiry.

2. Additions to be made to the provisions of the Convention of 1899 relative to the laws and customs of war on land—among others, those concerning the opening of hostilities, the rights of neutrals on land, etc. Declarations of 1899: one of these having expired, question of its being revived.

3. Framing of a convention relative to the laws and customs of maritime warfare, concerning—

The special operations of maritime warfare, such as the bombardment of ports, cities, and villages by a naval force; the laying of torpedoes, etc.;

The transformation of merchant vessels into war-ships;

The private property of belligerents at sea;

The length of time to be granted to merchant ships for their departure from ports of neutrals or of the enemy after the opening of hostilities;

The rights and duties of neutrals at sea, among others, the questions of contraband, the rules applicable to belligerent vessels in neutral ports; destruction, in cases of *force majeure*, of neutral merchant vessels captured as prizes.

In the said convention to be drafted, there would be introduced the provisions relative to war on land that would be also applicable to maritime warfare.

4. Additions to be made to the Convention of 1899 for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of 1864.

**CONTENTS OF THE PROCEEDINGS
OF 1899 AND 1907**

THE 1899 CONFERENCE

CONTENTS

PART I

| | PAGE |
|-----------------------------|------|
| List of Delegates | 1 |

PLENARY CONFERENCE

His Excellency Mr. Staal presiding

| | |
|---|----|
| First Meeting (May 18, 1899) | 9 |
| Opening address by his Excellency Mr. de Beaufort, Minister for Foreign Affairs . | 13 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Staal, first delegate of Russia, president of the Conference | 15 |
| Constitution of the bureau and the secretariat | 16 |
| Second Meeting (May 20, 1899) | 17 |
| Reading of a letter from Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands | 17 |
| Reading of a telegram from His Majesty the Emperor of Russia | 17 |
| Address of the President | 17 |
| Third Meeting (May 23, 1899) | 21 |
| Designation of the commissions and their bureaux | 21 |
| Provisions relative to the minutes of the meetings | 22 |
| ANNEX. Table of the division of delegates into commissions | 23 |
| Fourth Meeting (June 20, 1899) | 27 |
| Filing of the report of the Second Commission (adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention) | 27 |
| Adoption of the 10 articles of the draft Convention | 30 |
| Declaration of Mr. Motono, delegate of Japan | 30 |
| Declaration of Mr. Delyanni, first delegate of Greece | 31 |
| Declaration of the Ottoman delegation | 31 |
| Designation of the Drafting Committee of the Final Act of the Conference . . . | 31 |
| ANNEX. Report of Mr. L. Renault, in the name of the Second Commission . . . | 31 |
| Fifth Meeting (July 5, 1899) | 45 |
| Filing and adoption of the report of the Second Commission (regulation of the laws and customs of war) | 45 |
| Adoption of the articles of the draft Convention | 45 |

| | PAGE |
|---|-----------|
| Adoption of a <i>vœu</i> expressed by the first delegate of Luxemburg, relative to the question of the rights and duties of neutrals | 46 |
| Adoption of a <i>vœu</i> relative to the bombardment of undefended ports | 46 |
| Declaration of abstention of Sir J. Pauncefote, first delegate of England | 46 |
| Adoption of a <i>vœu</i> relative to the revision of the Geneva Convention | 46 |
| Discussion of a <i>vœu</i> presented by the delegation of the United States relative to the inviolability of private property in time of naval war | 46 |
| Address of Mr. White, first delegate of the United States | 47 |
| Declaration of Count Nigra, first delegate of Italy | 49 |
| Adoption of the <i>vœu</i> relative to the reference to a subsequent Conference of the American proposal | 49 |
| Nomination of new members of the Drafting Committee of the Final Act | 50 |
| ANNEX I. Report of Mr. Rolin, in the name of the Second Commission | 50 |
| ANNEX II. Draft Convention in 60 articles | 69 |
| Sixth Meeting (July 21, 1899) | 79 |
| Thanks of His Majesty the Emperor of Russia for the condolence transmitted by the Conference on the occasion of the death of His Imperial Highness the Grand Duke Heir Apparent | 79 |
| Examination of the report of the First Commission | 79 |
| Proposal of Captain Crozier, delegate of the United States | 79 |
| Discussion of this proposal (Messrs. Gilinsky, van Karnebeek, den Beer Poortugael) | 82 |
| Address of Mr. White | 85 |
| Rejection of the proposal of Captain Crozier | 87 |
| Adoption of the report of the First Commission | 87 |
| Withdrawal by the delegation of the United States of its additional proposals to the draft Convention prepared by the Second Commission (Red Cross) | 88 |
| ANNEX. Report of Mr. van Karnebeek, in the name of the First Commission | 88 |
| Seventh Meeting (July 25, 1899) | 91 |
| Filing and adoption of the report of the Third Commission (pacific settlement of international disputes) | 91 |
| Adoption of the draft Convention in 57 articles | 91 |
| Declaration of the Count de Macedo, first delegate of Portugal | 99 |
| Declaration of the delegation of the United States | 99 |
| Declaration of the Ottoman delegation | 100 |
| Proposal of Sir J. Pauncefote concerning Article 53 (shore ends of cables) | 100 |
| Declaration of Mr. Bille, first delegate of Denmark | 101 |
| Adoption of the modification of Article 53 | 101 |
| Oral report of Mr. Renault in the name of the Drafting Committee of the Final Act | 101 |
| Adoption of draft of the Final Act | 105 |
| Declaration of Sir J. Pauncefote | 105 |
| Declaration of Mr. Odier, delegate of Switzerland | 105 |
| Address of his Excellency Count Nigra | 105 |
| Reply of Mr. van Karnebeek | 106 |
| ANNEX. Report of Chevalier Descamps, in the name of the Third Commission, with annexes | 106 |

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Eighth Meeting (July 27, 1899) | 207 |
| Oral report of Mr. Renault in the name of the Drafting Committee of the Final Act . | 207 |
| Adoption of the drafts of preamble and final provisions of the Conventions and Declarations | 209 |
| Declaration of Count de Grelle Rogier, delegate of Belgium | 212 |
| Declaration of Mr. Eyschen, first delegate of Luxemburg | 212 |
| Declaration of Mr. Delyanni | 213 |
| Declaration of the delegation of China | 213 |
| Declaration of Sir J. Pauncefote | 213 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Count Nigra | 213 |
| Declaration of Mr. Léon Bourgeois, first delegate of France | 213 |
| Declaration of Count de Macedo | 214 |
| Ninth Meeting (July 28, 1899) | 215 |
| Oral report of Mr. Renault in the name of the Drafting Committee of the Final Act . | 215 |
| Adoption of the draft of the preamble and final provisions of the Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes | 217 |
| Report of Mr. van Karnebeek in the name of the Correspondence Commission . . | 218 |
| Adoption of the report | 219 |
| ANNEX. Nomenclature of sovereigns and rulers of States in the order adopted by the Conference to serve as preamble to the acts | 219 |
| Tenth Meeting (July 29, 1899) | 220 |
| Closing meeting | 220 |
| Table of signatures affixed to the Final Act, Conventions and Declarations . . . | 220 |
| Reading of a letter from Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands to His Holiness the Pope | 222 |
| Reply of His Holiness | 222 |
| Address of the President | 223 |
| Address of his Excellency Count Münster, first delegate of Germany | 225 |
| Reply of the President | 226 |
| Reply of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 226 |
| Address of Baron d'Estournelles, delegate of France | 226 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. de Beaufort, Minister for Foreign Affairs | 226 |
| Close of the work of the Conference | 227 |
| Annexes | |
| Final Act of the Conference | 228 |
| Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes | 235 |
| Convention for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention | 247 |
| Convention respecting the laws and customs of war on land | 251 |
| Declaration relative to the prohibition of balls which expand in the human body . | 262 |
| Declaration relative to the prohibition of the throwing of projectiles from balloons . | 264 |
| Declaration relative to the prohibition of the employment of asphyxiating projectiles . | 266 |
| Table of signatures affixed up to December 31, 1899, to the Conventions and Declarations | 268 |

PART II.—FIRST COMMISSION

A. PLENARY MEETINGS

His Excellency Mr. Beernaert presiding

| | PAGE |
|---|----------|
| First Meeting (May 23, 1899) | 271 |
| Distribution of the work of the Commission | 271 |
| Division into two subcommissions | 271 |
| Second Meeting (May 26, 1899) | 272 |
| Address of the President | 272 |
| Third Meeting (June 22, 1899) | 276 |
| Discussion and vote on the conclusions of the report presented by General den Beer Poortugael in the name of the first subcommission | 276 |
| Declaration of General Sir John Ardagh on the subject of the bullets called "dumdum" | 276 |
| Discussion and vote on the first conclusions of the report presented by Count Soltyk, Captain of Corvette, in the name of the second subcommission | 282 |
| ANNEX I. Report of General den Beer Poortugael | 284 |
| ANNEX II. Report of Captain Soltyk | 291 |
| Fourth Meeting (June 23, 1899) | 298 |
| Discussion and votes on the last conclusions of the report presented by Count Soltyk, Captain of Corvette, in the name of the second subcommission | 298 |
| Examination of the first proposition in the circular of his Excellency Count Mouravieff | 299 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Staal | 300 |
| Address of General den Beer Poortugael | 301 |
| Address of Colonel Gilinsky | 302 |
| Address of Mirza Riza Khan, Arfa-ud-Dovleh, first delegate of Persia | 305 |
| Proposals formulated by Colonel Gilinsky and Captain Scheine | 305, 306 |
| Fifth Meeting (June 26, 1899) | 307 |
| General discussion of the first proposition of the circular of his Excellency Count Mouravieff | 308 |
| Address of Colonel Gross von Schwarzhoff | 308 |
| Reply of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 311 |
| Vote on the reference of the Russian proposals to a technical examination in the subcommissions | 313 |

FIRST COMMISSION: FIRST SUBCOMMISSION

9

| | PAGE |
|--|---------|
| Sixth Meeting (June 30, 1899) | 314 |
| Declaration of Mr. Miyatovitch, first delegate of Serbia | 314 |
| Report presented in the name of the first subcommission on the proposals of Colonel Gilinsky | 315 |
| Address of Baron Bildt, first delegate of the United Kingdoms of Sweden and Norway | 316 |
| Address and proposal of Mr. Léon Bourgeois, first delegate of France | 317 |
| Declaration of Mr. Delyanni, first delegate of Greece | 319 |
| Report presented in the name of the second subcommission on the subject of the proposals of Captain Scheine | 320 |
| Address of Mr. Bille, first delegate of Denmark | 321 |
| Seventh Meeting (July 17, 1899) | 323 |
| Address of condolence by Jonkheer van Karnebeek, president | 323 |
| Reply of his Excellency Mr. Staal | 323 |
| Discussion and vote on the draft of the report presented to the Conference by Jonkheer van Karnebeek in the name of the First Commission | 323 |
| Declaration made by Captain Mahan in the name of the Government of the United States of America | 327 |
| Eighth Meeting (July 20, 1899) | 328 |
| Discussion and vote on the draft of the report of the First Commission (<i>see Plenary meeting of July 21, Annex</i>) | 328 |

B. FIRST SUBCOMMISSION

His Excellency Mr. Beernaert presiding

| | |
|--|---------|
| First Meeting (May 26, 1899) | 331 |
| Russian proposal on the question of guns | 331 |
| Declarations of the different delegations upon the proposal of Colonel Gilinsky | 333 |
| Second Meeting (May 29, 1899) | 337 |
| Proposal of Colonel Barantzew | 337 |
| Proposal of General den Beer Poortugael | 337 |
| Discussion of these proposals | 337 |
| Question of cannon. Vote on the Russian proposal | 339 |
| Discussion and vote on the second part of the third proposition of the circular of his Excellency Count Mouravieff | 341 |
| Declaration of the delegation of the Netherlands | 341 |
| Third Meeting (May 31, 1899) | 343 |
| Discussion upon the formula proposed by the delegates of France, of Roumania and of Russia, relative to bullets | 343 |
| Vote on the proposal of Colonel Count Barantzew | 345 |

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Fourth Meeting (June 7, 1899) | 349 |
| Proposal and address of General den Beer Poortugael on the question of guns . . | 349 |
| Proposal of Captain Crozier on the subject of the prohibition of the discharge of projectiles from balloons | 353 |
| Fifth Meeting (June 22, 1899) | 356 |
| Declaration of the Bulgarian delegation relative to guns | 356 |
| Discussion on the draft of the report presented by General den Beer Poortugael . | 356 |
| Sixth Meeting (June 26, 1899) | 358 |
| Composition of the committee charged with the examination of the Gilinsky proposals (proposition 1 of the Mouravieff circular) | 358 |

C. SECOND SUBCOMMISSION

Jonkheer van Karnebeek presiding

| | |
|---|-----|
| First Meeting (May 26, 1899) | 359 |
| Discussion upon the question of cannon and explosives | 359 |
| Second Meeting (May 29, 1899) | 362 |
| Continuation of the preceding discussions | 362 |
| Statement of Captain Scheine | 362 |
| Third Meeting (May 31, 1899) | 365 |
| Question of diving torpedo boats or submarines | 367 |
| Question of vessels with rams | 368 |
| Fourth Meeting (June 5, 1899) | 370 |
| New proposal of Captain Scheine relative to the caliber of cannon | 371 |
| Fifth Meeting (June 16, 1899) | 375 |
| Report presented by Captain Count Soltyk | 375 |
| Sixth Meeting (June 26, 1899) | 377 |
| Examination of the proposals of Captain Scheine (proposition 1 of the Mouravieff circular) | 377 |
| Seventh Meeting (June 30, 1899) | 380 |
| Report of the special committee instituted in the meeting of June 26 | 380 |

PART III.—SECOND COMMISSION

A. PLENARY MEETINGS

Mr. Martens presiding

| | PAGE |
|--|----------|
| First Meeting (May 23, 1899) | 383 |
| Distribution of the work | 383 |
| Second Meeting (May 25, 1899) | 385 |
| Exchange of opinion upon the respective competence of the two subcommissions . . | 385 |
| Proposals of Colonel Gilinsky | 385 |
| Third Meeting (June 20, 1899) | 387 |
| Examination of the report of the first subcommission (Red Cross) presented by Mr. Renault | 387 |
| Vote on the ten articles | 387 |
| Declaration of Mirza Riza Khan and of Mr. Rolin | 390, 391 |
| Proposals of Captain Mahan | 391 |
| <i>Vœu</i> relative to the revision of the Geneva Convention (Mr. Asser, Mr. Beldiman) . | 393 |
| Vote on the <i>vœu</i> with the amendment of Mr. Beldiman | 394 |
| ANNEX. Report of Mr. Renault | 395 |
| Fourth Meeting (July 5, 1899) | 408 |
| Proposal of Mr. Beldiman | 408 |
| Examination of the report of the second subcommission (laws and customs of war) presented by Mr. Rolin. Discussion and adoption of the articles | 409 |
| Motion of Count Nigra relative to the bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns and villages | 409 |
| Observations of Sir Julian Pauncefote | 411 |
| Letter of the delegation of the United States relative to the inviolability of private property at sea in time of war. Discussion of a <i>vœu</i> expressed for the reference of this question to a subsequent conference. Vote. Abstention of France, Great Britain and Russia | 411 |
| Vote on the <i>vœu</i> expressed by Mr. Eyschen, concerning the rights and duties of neutrals | 413 |
| Suggestions of the President, concerning the preamble and the final provisions of the convention to be concluded | 414 |
| ANNEX. Report of Mr. Rolin | 415 |

B. FIRST SUBCOMMISSION

Mr. Asser presiding

| | |
|---|-----|
| First Meeting (May 25, 1899) | 444 |
| Program of the work of the subcommission | 444 |
| Second Meeting (May 30, 1899) | 449 |
| Subdivision of the subjects; four groups. Discussion of the first group concerning ships | 449 |
| Question of the flag | 453 |

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Third Meeting (June 1, 1899) | 455 |
| Second group (religious and sanitary personnel, etc.) | 455 |
| Third group (wounded, sick and shipwrecked) | 455 |
| Fourth group (general provisions) | 457 |
| Fourth Meeting (June 13, 1899) | 458 |
| Examination of the report of Mr. Renault and discussion of the articles proposed by the drafting committee. Discussion of Articles 1 to 9 | 458 |
| Declaration of Noury Bey and Mr. Rolin | 461 |
| Declaration of Mr. Motono | 462 |
| Fifth Meeting (June 15, 1899) | 467 |
| Discussion of Article 10 | 467 |
| Declaration of Mr. Motono | 468 |
| Adoption of the text of Article 10 | 471 |
| Preamble and final provisions | 471 |

C. SECOND SUBCOMMISSION

Mr. Martens presiding

| | |
|---|-----|
| First Meeting (May 25, 1899) | 474 |
| Organization of the work | 474 |
| Second Meeting (May 27, 1899) | 475 |
| Declaration of Mr. Martens | 475 |
| Discussion of the chapter " <i>Prisoners of war</i> " | 475 |
| Third Meeting (May 30, 1899) | 480 |
| Wording of Articles 25 and 26 proposed by Mr. Beernaert | 480 |
| Additional articles proposed by Mr. Beernaert | 481 |
| Discussion of the chapters " <i>Capitulations</i> ," " <i>Armistices</i> " | 483 |
| Discussion of the chapter " <i>Parlementaires</i> " | 485 |
| Fourth Meeting (June 1, 1899) | 487 |
| Discussion of the chapter " <i>Military authority over the territory of the hostile State</i> " | 487 |
| Discussion of the chapter " <i>Spies</i> " | 489 |
| Discussion of the chapter " <i>Means of injuring the enemy</i> " | 491 |
| Fifth Meeting (June 3, 1899) | 493 |
| Discussion of the chapter " <i>Sieges and bombardments</i> " | 493 |
| Discussion of the chapter " <i>Belligerents and the care of the wounded in neutral States</i> " | 495 |
| Proposal of Mr. Eyschen | 495 |
| Sixth Meeting (June 6, 1899) | 498 |
| Letter of Mr. Eyschen | 498 |
| Adoption of a <i>vœu</i> to refer the study of the question of the rights and duties of neutrals to a subsequent conference | 499 |
| General discussion of Chapters I, II and IX of the draft Declaration of Brussels | 502 |
| Address of Mr. Beernaert | 502 |
| Address of Mr. Martens | 505 |

THIRD COMMISSION

13

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Seventh Meeting (June 8, 1899) | 509 |
| Discussion of Chapter I: " <i>Military authority over the territory of the hostile State</i> " . | 509 |
| Proposals of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert. Adoption of Articles 1 and 2 | 512 |
| Provisional voting on Articles 3, 4 and 5 | 514 |
| Eighth Meeting (June 10, 1899) | 517 |
| Declaration of Sir John Ardagh | 517 |
| Address of the President | 518 |
| Address of Mr. Beernaert | 519 |
| Discussion of Articles 3, 4, etc. | 519 |
| Ninth Meeting (June 12, 1899) | 525 |
| Appointment of the drafting committee | 525 |
| Discussion of Articles 40, 41 and 42: " <i>Contributions and requisitions</i> " | 526 |
| Tenth Meeting (June 17, 1899) | 534 |
| Report of the drafting committee. Discussion and adoption of the texts. Amendment of Article 5, and of Articles 40 to 42, and the adoption of the first paragraph of Article 6 | 535 |
| Eleventh Meeting (June 20, 1899) | 545 |
| Report of the drafting committee on Articles 6 (second paragraph), 7 and 8 . . . | 545 |
| Examination of Chapter II: " <i>Those who are to be recognised as belligerents; combatants and non-combatants</i> " | 546 |
| Declaration of the President | 547 |
| Twelfth Meeting (July 1, 1899) | 556 |
| Second reading of the articles. Report of Mr. Rolin | 556 |
| Annexes | |
| A. New draft of Articles 1 to 6 (combined with Articles 40 to 42) proposed by Mr. Rolin, reporter | 559 |
| B. Texts proposed to the subcommission in the name of the drafting committee . . | 561 |
| C. Report addressed to the subcommission in the name of the drafting committee . . | 562 |
| D. Text of the draft Declaration of Brussels of 1874 and that adopted on first reading by the subcommission | 564 |

PART IV.—THIRD COMMISSION

A. PLENARY MEETINGS

Mr. Léon Bourgeois presiding

| | |
|--|-----|
| First Meeting (May 23, 1899) | 581 |
| Address of the President | 581 |
| Observation of Baron Bildt on the subject of press service | 582 |
| Second Meeting (May 26, 1899) | 583 |
| Filing of two Russian documents relative to arbitration | 583 |
| Distribution of the work | 583 |
| Filing of a motion by Sir Julian Pauncefote | 584 |
| Appointment of the committee of examination | 585 |

| | PAGE |
|--|---------|
| Third Meeting (June 5 1899) | 586 |
| Condolence to Doctor Roth | 586 |
| Report of Chevalier Descamps on the work of the committee of examination (Good offices and mediation) | 587 |
| General discussion and adoption at first reading of Articles 1 to 8 of the draft Convention | 589 |
| Fourth Meeting (July 7, 1899) | 593 |
| Statement of Chevalier Descamps on the work of the committee of examination | 593 |
| Fifth Meeting (July 17, 1899) | 603 |
| General discussion and adoption at first reading of Articles 14 to 56 (Arbitration) | 604 |
| Addresses of Messrs. Asser, Martens, Holls, Descamps and Seth Low | 618-624 |
| Sixth Meeting (July 19, 1899) | 626 |
| Discussion and adoption at first reading of Section 3 (Commissions of inquiry) | 626 |
| Address of Mr. Beldiman | 626 |
| Address of Mr. Veljkovitch | 635 |
| Declaration of Mr. Delyanni | 637 |
| Address of Mr. Stancioff | 637 |
| Declaration of Mr. Rolin | 638 |
| Address of Chevalier Descamps | 639 |
| Address of Mr. Martens | 640 |
| Proposal of Mr. Eyschen | 644 |
| Seventh Meeting (July 20, 1899) | 647 |
| Second reading and adoption of Articles 1 to 9 (Good offices and mediation) and 14 to 36 (Tribunal of arbitration) | 647 |
| Declaration of Mr. Miyatovitch, on Section 2 | 650 |
| Declarations of Mr. Beldiman on Articles 15, 16 and 18 | 650 |
| Discussion on Article 27 | 658 |
| Addresses of Baron d'Estournelles, Doctor Zorn and Messrs. Veljkovitch and Odier | 658-661 |
| Address of Mr. Bourgeois | 662 |
| Eighth Meeting (July 22, 1899) | 669 |
| Second reading and adoption of Articles 9 to 14 and 37 to 56 | 669 |
| Declarations of the delegates of Greece and of Serbia | 669 |
| Proposal of Mr. Beldiman on the subject of Article 9 | 669 |
| Statement of Chevalier Descamps | 670 |
| Address of Mr. Veljkovitch | 680 |
| Reply of the President | 681 |
| Allocution of his Excellency Count Nigra | 681 |
| Ninth Meeting (July 25, 1899) | 683 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha, delegate of Turkey | 683 |
| Adoption of the report of Chevalier Descamps (<i>see plenary meeting of the Conference of July 25</i>) | 683 |

B. COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION

Mr. Léon Bourgeois presiding

| | PAGE |
|---|----------|
| First Meeting (May 26, 1899) | 687 |
| Organization of the Bureau | 687 |
| Filing of the drafts and amendments which serve as a basis for the work of the committee | 687 |
| Second Meeting (May 29, 1899) | 688 |
| Address of Chevalier Descamps, president of the committee | 688 |
| Examination, on first reading, of the Russian draft relative to <i>Mediation</i> and <i>Good offices</i> | 691 |
| Discussion of Articles 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 (annex 1) | 691 |
| Filing by Mr. Asser of a proposal concerning the right of intervention | 691 |
| Third Meeting (May 31, 1899) | 695 |
| Examination of the proposal presented by Mr. Holls on the subject of <i>Special mediation</i> | 696 |
| Statement of reasons by Mr. Holls | 696 |
| Adoption of a new article (annex 7) | 698 |
| Fourth Meeting (June 3, 1899) | 700 |
| Examination, on first reading, of the Russian draft relative to <i>International arbitration</i> | 700 |
| Discussions of Articles 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12 (annex 1) | 700 |
| Fifth Meeting (June 7, 1899) | 705 |
| Examination, on first reading, of the Russian draft relative to <i>International arbitration</i> (continued) | 705 |
| New draft of Article 10 presented by Messrs. Asser, Descamps and Renault | 705 |
| New discussion of Article 10 | 705 |
| Adoption, at first reading, of the draft on international arbitration (see annex 9) | 707 |
| Sixth Meeting (June 9, 1899) | 709 |
| General discussion on the principle of a <i>Permanent tribunal of arbitration</i> | 709 |
| Declaration of Mr. Léon Bourgeois in the name of the French delegation | 709 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Sir Julian Pauncefote | 711 |
| Declaration of Chevalier Descamps | 712 |
| Declaration of Doctor Zorn | 712 |
| Replies of Mr. Asser and his Excellency Count Nigra | 713, 714 |
| Commentary on the Russian draft by Mr. Martens | 714 |
| Declarations of Messrs. Odier, Lammasch and Holls | 715 |
| Examination, on first reading, of the draft of the <i>Permanent tribunal of arbitration</i> presented by his Excellency Sir Julian Pauncefote | 717 |
| Discussion of Articles 1, 2, 3 (annex 2) | 717 |
| Seventh Meeting (June 12, 1899) | 720 |
| Examination, on first reading, of the draft of the <i>Permanent tribunal of arbitration</i> presented by his Excellency Sir Julian Pauncefote (continued) | 720 |
| Declaration of Mr. Holls relative to the American draft of the international tribunal (annex 7) | 720 |
| Discussion of Articles 3, 4, 5 and 6 (annex 2) | 720 |
| Eighth Meeting (June 21, 1899) | 725 |
| Examination, on first reading, of the draft of the <i>Permanent tribunal of arbitration</i> presented by his Excellency Sir Julian Pauncefote (continued) | 725 |

| | PAGE |
|--|---------|
| Discussion of Articles 6 and 7 (annex 2) | 725 |
| Examination, on first reading, of the Russian draft relative to <i>International commissions of inquiry</i> | 727 |
| Discussion of Articles 14, 15, 16, 17 and 18 (annex 1) | 727 |
| Ninth Meeting (June 23, 1899) | 730 |
| Observation of Mr. Martens on the subject of Article 14 (Commissions of inquiry) modified in the preceding meeting | 730 |
| New modification of this article | 731 |
| Article 13 | 731 |
| Examination, on first reading, of the Russian draft <i>Arbitral code</i> (annex 1, B) | 732 |
| Discussion of Articles 1, 2, 3, 4, 5 and 6 (annex 1, B) | 732 |
| Tenth Meeting (June 26, 1899) | 736 |
| Examination, on first reading, of the Russian draft <i>Arbitral code</i> (annex 1, B) (continued) | 736 |
| Discussion of Articles 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22 | 736 |
| Discussion of the phrase "state the reason on which it is based" 23, 24. Holls amendment on the subject of the <i>revision</i> of arbitral awards, 24 <i>bis</i> (Asser proposal), 25, 26 and 27 (annex 1, B) | 740 |
| Eleventh Meeting (June 30, 1899) | 745 |
| Distribution of the text of the articles adopted on first reading by the committee of examination: 1. <i>Good offices and mediation</i> (annex 8); 2. <i>International arbitration</i> (the system of arbitration and the disputes subject thereto); 3. <i>Permanent tribunal of arbitration</i> ; 4. <i>Arbitral code</i> (arbitration procedure) (annex 9) | 745 |
| Examination, on second reading, of the draft <i>Arbitral code</i> (arbitration procedure) (annex 9) | 745 |
| Discussions of Articles 1 to 25. Holls amendment on the subject of the revision of arbitral awards (Article 24) | 745 |
| Twelfth Meeting (July 1, 1899) | 752 |
| Examination, on second reading, of the draft <i>Arbitral code</i> (arbitration procedure) (annex 9) (continued) | 752 |
| Vote on the principle of revision (Holls amendment; Article 24 according to the draft presented by Mr. Asser) | 752 |
| Admission of the principle | 752 |
| Discussion of the procedure of <i>revision</i> of the arbitral awards | 752 |
| Vote on a new article providing for the <i>revision</i> (Article 54 of annex 10) | 754 |
| Examination, on second reading, of the draft of the <i>Permanent tribunal of arbitration</i> (annex 9) | 755 |
| Observation of Doctor Zorn on the subject of the title. Adoption of the following title: the <i>Permanent Court of Arbitration</i> | 755 |
| Discussion of Articles 1, 2, 3, 4 | 756 |
| Motion of Messrs. Bourgeois and d'Estournelles de Constant tending to facilitate and call the attention of the Powers to the use of the Permanent Court of Arbitration | 757-758 |
| Thirteenth Meeting (July 3, 1899) | 759 |
| Examination, on second reading, of the draft of the <i>Permanent Court of Arbitration</i> (annex 9) (continued) | 759 |
| Proposal of d'Estournelles on the subject of calling attention to arbitration | 759 |
| General discussion. Adoption of Article 27 (annex 10) | 761 |
| Discussion of Articles 5, 6, 7, 8 (annex 9) | 765 |
| Examination, on second reading, of the draft <i>International commissions of inquiry</i> | 765 |

THIRD COMMISSION: COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION: ANNEXES 17

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Fourteenth Meeting (July 4, 1899) | 767 |
| Examination, on second reading, of Article 10 of the Russian draft relative to the cases of <i>obligatory arbitration</i> (annexes 1 and 9) | 767 |
| Declaration of Doctor Zorn in the name of the German Government | 767 |
| Abandonment of the enumeration of cases of obligatory arbitration | 767 |
| Adoption of a compromise text proposed by Chevalier Descamps to replace Articles 9, 10 and 11 of the Russian draft | 768 |
| Adoption of the following text to designate the whole of the texts agreed upon by the committee: <i>Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes</i> (annex 10) | 771 |
| Fifteenth Meeting (July 15, 1899) | 773 |
| Filing of memoranda by Baron Bildt, Messrs. d'Ornellas de Vasconcellos, Rolin and Stancioff on Article 10 | 773 |
| Examination, on third reading, of <i>Draft Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes</i> (annex 10) | 773 |
| Discussion of Articles 1, 7 and 8 (d'Ornellas), Article 9 (d'Ornellas-Bildt), Articles 16 and 17 (Bildt), Article 20 (Zorn), Articles 23, 24 (Rolin), Article 25 (Bildt), Article 27 (Rolin-Stancioff), Article 28 (Bildt) | 773 |
| Sixteenth Meeting (July 18, 1899) | 780 |
| General discussion on the question of the <i>International commissions of inquiry</i> | 780 |
| Continuation of the examination of the draft Convention for the <i>Pacific settlement of international disputes</i> | 783 |
| Discussion of Articles 21 (Macedo), 22, 23 (Macedo-de Grelle Rogier), 24 (Rolin), 26 (Renault), 27, 28, 31, 51-54, 56 | 783 |
| Seventeenth Meeting (July 19, 1899) | 790 |
| Examination of Articles 9 to 13 relative to the <i>International commissions of inquiry</i> (annex 10) | 790 |
| Discussion of Article 10. Adoption of the principle of the Eyschen amendment | 791 |
| Discussion and modification of Article 13 | 791 |
| Discussion and modification of Article 9 | 793 |
| Eighteenth Meeting (July 21, 1899) | 795 |
| Examination of the amendment to Article 36 presented by Mr. Holls in the name of the delegation of the United States of America | 795 |
| Questions of incompatibilities | 795 |
| Insertion in the report and minutes of the motion of Chevalier Descamps | 797 |

ANNEXES TO THE MINUTES OF THE COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION

| | |
|---|-----|
| 1. A. Outlines for the preparation of a draft convention to be concluded between the Powers taking part in the Hague Conference (Russian draft) | 797 |
| B. Draft arbitral code (Russian draft) | 801 |
| C. Commentary on Article 5 of the Russian draft | 804 |
| D. Commentary on Article 10 of the Russian draft | 808 |
| 2. A. Declaration of his Excellency Sir Julian Pauncefote | 813 |
| B. Permanent tribunal of arbitration (proposal of his Excellency Sir Julian Pauncefote) | 813 |
| 3. A. Russian proposal; articles which might replace Article 13 (Draft of tribunal of arbitration) | 815 |
| B. Appendix: Organization of the tribunal of arbitration | 816 |
| 4. Amendment to the Russian draft of stipulations on <i>mediation and arbitration</i> , filed by his Excellency Count Nigra | 817 |

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| 5. General summary of clauses of mediation and arbitration, by Chevalier Descamps | 818 |
| 6. Holls proposal on the subject of the institution of special mediation | 833 |
| 7. Plan of international tribunal (proposal of the commission of the United States of America submitted to the committee of examination in the meeting of May 31, 1899) | 833 |
| 8. Good offices and mediation (<i>text adopted by the committee in regard to the initial Russian text</i>) | 835 |
| 9. International arbitration. Permanent tribunal of arbitration. International commissions of inquiry (<i>text adopted by the committee</i>) | 837 |
| 10. Draft Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes (final text presented to the Third Commission by the committee of examination) | 849 |
| SECTION 1. Maintenance of general peace (Article 1) | 849 |
| SECTION 2. Good offices and mediation (Articles 2 to 9) | 849 |
| SECTION 3. International commissions of inquiry (Articles 9 to 14) | 851 |
| SECTION 4. International arbitration | 851 |
| I. The system of arbitration (Articles 14 to 20) | 851 |
| II. The Permanent Court of Arbitration (Articles 20 to 29) | 852 |
| III. Arbitration procedure (Articles 29 to 56, inclusive) | 854 |
| 11. Amendment proposed by Mr. Asser to Article 24 | 858 |

THE 1907 CONFERENCE

CONTENTS: VOLUME I

PLENARY MEETINGS OF THE CONFERENCE

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Program of the Second Peace Conference contained in the circular note of March-April, 1906, addressed by the representatives of His Imperial Majesty the Emperor of Russia to the foreign Governments | 1 |
| List of the Powers represented at the Second Peace Conference and their delegates | 2 |
| Administrative bureau of the Conference | 16 |
| Bureaus and members of the commissions and subcommissions | 18 |
| First Commission | 18 |
| First subcommission | 18 |
| Second subcommission | 20 |
| Second Commission | 22 |
| First subcommission | 23 |
| Second subcommission | 25 |
| Third Commission | 27 |
| First subcommission | 27 |
| Second subcommission | 29 |
| Fourth Commission | 31 |
| Drafting Committee | 34 |
| Subcommittee | 35 |
| Commission in charge of correspondence | 35 |

OPENING MEETING

(June 15, 1907)

| | |
|---|----|
| List of members present | 36 |
| Opening address of his Excellency Jonkheer van Tets van Goudriaan, Minister of Foreign Affairs of the Netherlands | 45 |
| Telegram addressed to His Imperial Majesty the Emperor of Russia | 46 |
| Election of the president | 46 |
| Address of the president, his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 46 |
| Election of the honorary president and vice president | 46 |
| Telegram addressed to Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands | 47 |
| Constitution of the secretary's office | 49 |

SECOND PLENARY MEETING

(June 19, 1907)

| | |
|--|----|
| Reading of a telegram from Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands | 51 |
| Request for an audience with Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands, Her Majesty the Queen Mother, and His Royal Highness the Prince of the Netherlands, Duke of Mecklenburg | 51 |

| | |
|--|------------|
| Reading of a telegram from His Imperial Majesty the Emperor of Russia | PAGE 51 |
| Adhesion to the acts of the 1899 Conference by the States which had not taken part therein | 51 |
| Deposit of full powers | 51 |
| Appointment of assistants to the office of the secretary of the Conference | 52 |
| Eulogy of the late Baron Staal by the President | 52 |

BY-LAWS OF THE CONFERENCE

Articles 1-8

| | |
|---|----|
| Reading of Articles 1-8 of the Draft | 52 |
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 53 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 53 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 53 |
| Rejection of paragraph 3, Article 8 | 53 |

Articles 9-12

| | |
|--|----|
| Reading of Articles 9-12 | 53 |
| Adoption of the modified draft | 54 |
| Proposal of the President relative to the duration of the speeches | 54 |
| Division of the work | 54 |
| Observations of the President | 55 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 55 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 55 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Porter | 55 |
| Reading of a letter from his Excellency Mr. Choate | 55 |
| Observations of the President | 55 |
| Composition of the bureaus of the commissions | 56 |
| Registration in the commissions | 57 |
| Appointment of a commission to have charge of correspondence | 57 |
| Publicity of the works of the Conference | 57 |
| Reading of a letter from the Burgomaster and Aldermen of The Hague | 57 |
| ANNEX. Text of the by-laws of the Conference | 58 |

THIRD PLENARY MEETING

(July 20, 1907)

| | |
|---|----|
| Examination of the report of the Commission in charge of Correspondence | 60 |
| Address of Mr. de Beaufort | 60 |
| of the President | 62 |
| Amendments to the Convention of The Hague of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 23, 1864, proposed by the Third Commission. Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT. | |
| Reading of the report | 63 |
| Observations of the President | 63 |

PLENARY CONFERENCE

21

Articles 1-4

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Reading and adoption of Articles 1-4 of the draft of the revised Convention . . . | 63 |

Article 5

| | |
|---|-------|
| Reading of Article 5 | 63 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 63 |
| of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 63 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 63-64 |
| of his Excellency General Porter | 64 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 64 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 64 |
| Adoption of Article 5 | 64 |

Article 6

| | |
|---|----|
| Reading of Article 6 | 64 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 64 |
| Adoption of Article 6 | 64 |

Articles 7-11

| | |
|---|----|
| Reading and adoption of Articles 7-11 | 64 |
|---|----|

Article 12

| | |
|---|----|
| Reading of Article 12 | 64 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 64 |
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 64 |
| of the Reporter | 64 |
| Adoption of Article 12 | 64 |

Articles 13-20

| | |
|--|----|
| Reading and adoption of Articles 13-20 | 65 |
|--|----|

Article 21

| | |
|--|----|
| Reading and adoption of Article 21 with reservation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry . | 65 |
|--|----|

Articles 22-26

| | |
|---|----|
| Reading and adoption of Articles 22-26 | 65 |
| Observations of the President | 65 |
| Adoption of the Convention as a whole | 65 |
| Constitution of a Drafting Committee | 65 |
| Observations of the President | 65 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 66 |
| Observations of the President relative to the publicity of the work of the Conference . | 66 |
| Communication of an invitation from the Belgian Government | 66 |
| ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Louis Renault on the amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864 | 67 |
| ANNEX B. Texts of the Convention of July 29, 1899, and of the Draft Revision . | 74 |

FOURTH PLENARY MEETING

(August 17, 1907)

| | |
|--|----|
| Adhesion of the delegation of Uruguay to the Convention relative to the application of the Convention of Geneva to naval warfare | 83 |
|--|----|

| | PAGE |
|--|-------|
| Withdrawal of the reservations made as to Articles 12 and 15 of the same Convention by the British and Turkish delegations | 83 |
| Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land. Reporter: BARON GIESL VON GIESLINGEN. | |
| <i>Articles 2, 5, 6, 14, 17, 22a, 23, 25 and 27</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 2, 5, 6, 14, 17, 22a, 23, 25 and 27 of the draft . . . | 83 |
| <i>Article 44a</i> | |
| Reading of Article 44a | 84 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 84 |
| his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 84 |
| his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 84 |
| his Excellency Mr. Martens | 84 |
| his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 84 |
| his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 84 |
| Major General Vinaroff | 84 |
| <i>Articles 52, 53</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 52 and 53 | 84 |
| <i>New article</i> | |
| Reading of the new article relative to indemnification for violation of the Regulations . | 84 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 84-85 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Réchid Bey | 85 |
| Adoption of the amendments as a whole | 85 |
| Renewal of the Declaration of 1899 prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons. Reporter: BARON GIESL VON GIESLINGEN. | |
| Reading of the draft | 85 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 85 |
| Proposal of an amendment by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 85 |
| Observations of the President | 85 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 85 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 85 |
| Vote on the British amendment | 85 |
| Vote on the renewal of the Declaration of 1899 | 86 |
| Declaration of Sir Edward Fry concerning the adhesion of the British Government to the Declaration of 1899 on explosive bullets | 86 |
| Bombardment by naval forces of undefended towns, villages and dwellings. Reporter: MR. GEORGIOS STREIT. | |
| Observations of the President | 86 |
| <i>Article 1</i> | |
| Reading of Article 1 of the draft regulations | 87 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 87 |
| his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 87 |
| his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 87 |
| his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang | 87 |
| his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 87 |
| his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia | 87 |
| <i>Article 2</i> | |
| Reading of Article 2 | 87 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Léger | 87 |

PLENARY CONFERENCE

23

| <i>Article 3</i> | | PAGE |
|--|---------------|------|
| Reading of Article 3 | | 87 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Domingo Gana | : : : : : : : | 87 |
| <i>Articles 4-7</i> | | |
| Reading of Articles 4-7 | | 87 |
| Vote on the draft as a whole | | 87 |
| Limitation of armaments | | |
| Address of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and proposal of a <i>varu</i> | | 88 |
| Reading of a letter from his Excellency Mr. Choate | | 90 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | | 90 |
| Reading of a letter from his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia | | 90 |
| Reading of a communication from the delegations of Argentine Republic and Chile | | 91 |
| Address of the President | | 91 |
| Adoption of the <i>varu</i> | | 93 |
| ANNEX A. Report of Baron Giesl von Gieslingen on the amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land, and on the renewal of the Declaration of July 29, 1899, prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons | | 93 |
| ANNEX B. Texts of the 1899 Regulations and of the amendments proposed | | 105 |
| ANNEX C. Texts of the 1899 Declaration and of the draft declaration | | 109 |
| ANNEX D. Text of the British amendment to the draft declaration | | 110 |
| ANNEX E. Report of Mr. Georgios Streit on bombardment by naval forces in time of war | | 111 |
| ANNEX F. Text of the Regulations concerning bombardment by naval forces in time of war | | 118 |
| ANNEX G. Text of the Convention between Chile and the Argentine Republic on the limitation of naval forces | | 120 |
| ANNEX H. Text of the Protocol of Convention between Chile and the Argentine Republic | | 121 |

FIFTH PLENARY MEETING

(September 7, 1907)

| | | |
|---|-----------|-----|
| Reading of a telegram from Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands | | 123 |
| Reading of a letter from his Excellency Sir Edward Fry (withdrawal of his reservation made with respect to the new article of the Regulations respecting the laws and customs of war on land) | | 123 |
| Reading of a letter from his Excellency Mr. Sturdza (Academy of International Law at The Hague) | | 124 |
| Deposit of Mr. Sturdza's proposition in the archives | | 124 |

Opening of hostilities. Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

Articles 1, 2

| | | |
|---|-----------|-----|
| Reading and adoption of Articles 1 and 2 and the draft as a whole | | 125 |
|---|-----------|-----|

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Rights and duties of neutral States on land. Reporter: COLONEL BOREL. | |
| <i>Articles 1-11</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 1-11 and of the draft as a whole | 125 |
| Neutrals in the territory of belligerent parties. Reporter: COLONEL BOREL. (First Report.) | |
| Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 125 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Drago | 127 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 127 |
| <i>Article 61</i> | |
| Reading of Article 61 | 127 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 127 |
| <i>Articles 62-65</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 62-65 | 127 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Count Tornielli | 127 |
| his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 127 |
| his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 127 |
| his Excellency Mr. Martens | 127 |
| his Excellency Mr. Rangabé | 127 |
| his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 127 |
| his Excellency Mr. Sanguily | 127 |
| his Excellency General Grouitch | 127 |
| his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 127 |
| his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 127 |
| his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 127 |
| his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 127 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 127 |
| Observations of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 127 |
| of the President | 127 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 128 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 128 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 128 |
| Proposal of the Reporter | 128 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 128 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 128 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 128 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 128 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 129 |
| Withdrawal of the proposal of the Reporter | 129 |
| Observations of the President | 129 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 129 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 129 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 129 |
| Return of the draft to the Second Commission | 129 |
| ANNEX A. Annex to the letter of his Excellency Mr. Démètre Stürdza | 129 |
| ANNEX B. Report of Mr. Louis Renault on the opening of hostilities | 131 |
| ANNEX C. Text of the draft regulations on the opening of hostilities | 136 |
| ANNEX D. Report of Colonel Borel on the rights and duties of neutral States on land | 136 |

PLENARY CONFERENCE

25

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| ANNEX E. Text of the draft arrangement respecting the rights and duties of neutral States on land | 148 |
| ANNEX F. First report of Colonel Borel on neutrals in belligerent territory | 150 |
| ANNEX G. Text of the first draft of a new section to be added to the Regulations respecting the laws and customs of war on land | 160 |

SIXTH PLENARY MEETING

(September 21, 1907)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Communication of a treaty of arbitration concluded between the Argentine Republic and Italy. Reading of a letter relative thereto | 162 |
| Observations of the President | 162 |

Neutrals in the territory of belligerent parties. *Reporter: COLONEL BOREL.* (Supplementary Report.)

| | |
|------------------------------------|-----|
| Address of Colonel Borel | 163 |
|------------------------------------|-----|

Articles 1-4

| | |
|---|---------|
| Reading of definitive proposals, Articles 1-4 | 163-164 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 164 |
| Adoption of the articles as a whole | 164 |
| Reading and adoption of two <i>vœux</i> | 164 |

The International Prize Court. *Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.*

| | |
|--|---------|
| Reading of one page of the report | 164-165 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 166 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Esteva | 166 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 166 |
| of Mr. Henriquez i Carvajal | 166 |
| of Mr. Gil Fortoul | 167 |
| of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 167 |
| of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli | 167 |
| of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 167 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Pierre Hudicourt | 167 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 168 |

Articles 1-57

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Articles 1-57 of the draft | 168 |
|---|-----|

Article 15

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reservations made to Article 15 by the delegates of China, Cuba, Ecuador, Chile, Colombia, Uruguay and Salvador | 168 |
| Adoption of the draft as a whole | 168 |
| Observations of the President | 168 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 168 |
| Supported by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 169 |
| by his Excellency General Porter | 169 |
| Adoption of the proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 169 |

Meeting of a Third Peace Conference

| | |
|--|-----|
| Examination of a <i>vœu</i> relative thereto | 169 |
| Address of the President | 169 |

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 169 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 170 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 170 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 170 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 170 |
| of his Excellency General Porter | 170 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 171 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang | 171 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 171 |
| of his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia | 171 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Concha | 171 |
| of his Excellency Marquis de Soveral | 171 |
| of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 171 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Sáenz Peña | 171 |
| of his Excellency Mr. de Quesada | 171 |
| of Mr. Pérez Triana | 171 |
| of Mr. Matheu | 171 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Machain | 171 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé | 171 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Rendón | 171 |
| of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 171 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 171 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Esteva | 172 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 172 |
| of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli | 172 |
| of Mr. Batlle y Ordoñez | 172 |
| of his Excellency Count de Villers | 172 |
| of Mr. Gil Fortoul | 172 |
| of Mr. Belisario Porras | 172 |
| of Mr. Tible Machado | 172 |
| of his Excellency General Sava Grouitch | 172 |
| of Mr. Vrbán Vinaroff | 172 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Brun | 172 |
| Adoption of the <i>væu</i> | 172 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Claudio Pinilla | 172 |
| Observations of the President | 172 |
| ANNEX A. Text of the general arbitration treaty concluded between the Argentine Republic and Italy | 173 |
| ANNEX B. Supplemental Report of Colonel Borel on neutrals in the territory of belligerent parties | 175 |
| ANNEX C. Text of definitive draft concerning the treatment of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties | 177 |
| ANNEX D. Report of Mr. Louis Renault on the International Prize Court | 179 |
| ANNEX E. Text of a draft convention relative to the establishment of an International Prize Court | 215 |
| ANNEX F. Text of the <i>væu</i> relative to the meeting of a third Peace Conference | 226 |

SEVENTH PLENARY MEETING

(September 27, 1907)

Meeting of a Third Peace Conference

Address of Mr. de Beaufort 227

Work of the Fourth Commission. Reporter: MR. HENRI FROMAGEOT.

Address of the President 227

PLENARY CONFERENCE

27

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Reading of the first part of the Report | 228 |
| Adhesion of the Spanish Government to the Declaration of Paris | 230 |
| Same of the Mexican Government | 230 |
| Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships | |
| Reading of the articles of the draft Convention | 231 |
| Declaration of his Excellency General Porter | 231 |
| of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 231 |
| Adoption of the draft as a whole | 231 |
| Status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities | |
| <i>Articles 1-3</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 1, 2 and 3 | 231 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 231 |
| <i>Articles 4, 5</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 4 and 5 | 231 |
| Adoption of the draft as a whole | 232 |
| Postal correspondence at sea | |
| Reading of the articles of the draft | 232 |
| Adoption of the draft as a whole | 232 |
| Status of crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent | |
| Adoption of the draft as a whole | 232 |
| Exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels and certain other ships in time of war | |
| Adoption of the draft as a whole | 232 |
| Laws and customs of naval war. Reporter: JONKHEER VAN KARNEBEEK. | |
| Address of the Reporter | 232 |
| Adoption of the <i>van</i> | 233 |
| ANNEX A. General report of Mr. Henri Fromageot on the work of the Fourth Commission | |
| Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships | 233 |
| Inviolability of enemy private property at sea | 234 |
| Days of grace | 240 |
| Contraband of war | 244 |
| Blockade | 250 |
| Destruction of neutral prizes | 255 |
| Laws and customs of naval war | 257 |
| Protection of postal correspondence at sea | 259 |
| Crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent | 260 |
| Exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels and certain other ships in time of war | 261 |
| ANNEX B. Text of the draft regulations on the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships | |
| | 266 |
| ANNEX C. Text of the draft regulations concerning the status of enemy merchant ships at the opening of hostilities | |
| | 267 |

| | |
|---|-------------|
| ANNEX D. Text of the draft arrangement concerning postal correspondence at sea . . . | PAGE 268 |
| ANNEX E. Text of the draft regulations on the status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent | 268 |
| ANNEX F. Text of the draft arrangement relative to the exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels and certain other ships in time of war | 269 |
| ANNEX G. Text of the <i>vow</i> relative to the laws and customs of naval war | 269 |

EIGHTH PLENARY MEETING

(October 9, 1907)

| | |
|--|---------|
| Reading of a letter containing a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Machain . . . | 270 |
| Reading of a letter containing a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Crisanto Medina . . | 270 |
| Declaration of Major General Mom Chatidej Udom | 270 |
| Reading of a letter containing a declaration by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha . . | 270-271 |
| Observation of the President concerning a work published by Mr. de Quesada and dedicated to the Conference | 271 |
| Address of the President on the work of the Third Commission | 271 |
| Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. <i>Reporter: MR. GEORGIOS STREIT.</i> | |
| Address of the Reporter | 272 |

Article 1

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 1 of the draft | 273 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 273 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 273 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 274 |
| Captain Luang Bhūvanarth Narūbal | 274 |

Article 2

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 2 | 274 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 274 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 274 |

Article 3

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 3 | 274 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 274 |

Articles 4-6

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Articles 4, 5 and 6 | 274 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 274 |

Article 7

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 7 | 274 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia | 274 |
| Adoption of the draft as a whole | 274 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 274 |
| Address of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 275 |

Rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war. *Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.*

PLENARY CONFERENCE

29

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Reading of a part of the Report | 276 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 278 |
| his Excellency Mr. Rangabé | 278 |
| his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 278 |
| his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia | 278 |
| his Excellency General Porter | 278 |
| his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 278 |
| Captain Luang Bhūvanarth Narūbal | 278 |
| <i>Articles 1-10</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 1-10 of the draft | 278 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 278 |
| <i>Articles 11-13</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 11-13 | 279 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 279 |
| his Excellency Lou Tseng-tsiang | 279 |
| his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 279 |
| Mr. Henriquez i Carvajal | 279 |
| <i>Articles 14-27</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 14-27 | 279 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Lou Tseng-tsiang | 279 |
| his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 279 |
| Adoption of the draft as a whole | 279 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 279 |
| ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Georgios Streit on automatic submarine contact mines | 280 |
| ANNEX B. Text of the draft regulations concerning the laying of automatic submarine contact mines | 287 |
| ANNEX C. Report of Mr. Louis Renault on the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war | 288 |
| ANNEX D. Text of the draft convention concerning the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war | 320 |

NINTH PLENARY MEETING

(October 16, 1907)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Address of the President on the work of the First Commission | 325 |
| Court of Arbitral Justice. Reporter: Mr. Scott. | |
| Address of the Reporter and proposal of a <i>vox</i> | 326 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 327 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 327 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Esteva | 327 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé | 327 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 327 |
| Mr. Pérez Triana | 327 |
| his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 327 |
| Mr. Tibile Machado | 328 |
| his Excellency Mr. Hudicourt | 328 |
| Mr. Gil Fortoul | 328 |
| his Excellency Mr. Machain | 328 |
| Mr. Apolinar Tejera | 328 |
| Mr. Belisario Porras | 328 |
| Mr. Dorn y de Alsúa | 328 |

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Reservations made by Mr. Batlle y Ordoñez | 328 |
| his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang | 328 |
| his Excellency Mr. Claudio Pinilla | 328 |
| his Excellency Mr. Crisanto Medina | 328 |
| Adoption of the <i>varu</i> | 328 |
| Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME. | |
| <i>Articles 1-24</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 1-24 of the draft | 329 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 329 |
| of the Reporter | 329 |
| <i>Articles 25-48</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 25-48 | 329 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Hill | 329 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé | 329 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 329 |
| his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 329 |
| <i>Articles 49-94</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 49-94 | 329 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Rangabé | 329 |
| his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 329 |
| his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 330 |
| his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 330 |
| his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 330 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 330 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 330 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 330 |
| Adoption of the draft as a whole | 330 |
| Limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of ordinary public debts. | |
| <i>Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.</i> | |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé | 330 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Luis Drago | 330 |
| his Excellency Mr. Candamo | 331 |
| Mr. Pérez Triana | 331 |
| Declaration of Mr. Gil Fortoul | 331 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 331 |
| Reservations made by Mr. Apolinar Tejera | 331 |
| his Excellency Mr. Machain | 331 |
| his Excellency Mr. Crisanto Medina | 331 |
| Mr. Tible Machado | 331 |
| Mr. Dorn y de Alsúa | 332 |
| Mr. Batlle y Ordoñez | 332 |
| Adoption of the draft | 332 |
| Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME. | |
| Proposal of a declaration | 332 |
| Adoption of the declaration | 332 |
| Acknowledgments addressed to the secretaries and reporters of the First Commission by the President | 332 |

PLENARY CONFERENCE

31

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Address of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 333 |
| his Excellency Mr. Martens | 333 |
| his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 334 |
| his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 334 |
| the President | 335 |
| Proposal and address of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant relative to the Peace Palace . | 335 |
| Observations of the President | 335 |
| Work of the drafting committee. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT. | |
| Final act | 335 |
| System of the Conventions | 336 |
| Extent of application | 338 |
| Clauses of diplomatic nature | 338 |
| Convention on the application to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention | 338 |
| Convention concerning the establishment of a Prize Court | 339 |
| Convention concerning the rights and duties of neutral Powers and persons in case of war on land | 339 |
| Convention relative to certain restrictions in the exercise of the right of capture in naval war | 339 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé on the subject of the Convention concerning the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war | 340 |
| Observations of the President | 340 |
| ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Scott on the establishment of a Court of Arbitral Justice . | 341 |
| ANNEX B. Text of the draft Convention relative to the establishment of a Court of Arbitral Justice | 388 |
| ANNEX C. Text of an Article of Confederation of the United States of America . . | 394 |
| ANNEX D. Report of Baron Guillaume on the revision of the 1899 Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes | 395 |
| Part I. The maintenance of general peace | 397 |
| Part II. Good offices and mediation | 397 |
| Part III. International commissions of inquiry | 398 |
| Part IV. International arbitration | 413 |
| Chapter I. The system of arbitration | 414 |
| Chapter II. The Permanent Court of Arbitration | 423 |
| Chapter III. Arbitration procedure | 438 |
| Chapter IV. Arbitration by summary procedure | 439 |
| General provisions | 441 |
| Comparative table of the articles of the Convention of July 29, 1899, and the text proposed by the Commission for Part IV | 441 |
| Obligatory arbitration | 458 |
| General discussion in subcommission | 463 |
| Examination in the committee | 510 |
| Examination in Commission | 537 |
| Draft voted by the Commission | 547 |
| Discussion of the proposal of the delegation of the United States of America concerning the limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of ordinary public debts arising from contracts | 547 |
| ANNEX E. Text of the draft revision of the Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes | 557 |

| | |
|---|--------------------|
| ANNEX F. Text of the proposal concerning the limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of ordinary public debts arising from contracts . . . | PAGE 571 |
| ANNEX G. Text of the draft declaration concerning obligatory arbitration . . . | 572 |

TENTH PLENARY MEETING

(October 17, 1907)

Work of the drafting committee. (Continuation.) Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

| | |
|--|------------|
| Final Act | 573 |
| Declaration relative to obligatory arbitration | 573 |
| Resolution relative to the limitation of armaments | 573 |
| Vau relative to the creation of a Court of Arbitral Justice | 574 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 574 |
| Vau concerning the maintenance of peaceful commercial and industrial relations between belligerents and neutrals | 574 |
| Vau concerning regulation by special conventions of the status of foreigners residing within the territory of the Powers, as regards military charges | 574 |
| Vau concerning regulations of the laws and customs of naval war | 574 |
| Vau concerning the contribution of the signatory Powers to the building of the Peace Palace | 574 |
| Observation of the President | 574 |
| Vau relative to the meeting of a Third Peace Conference | 574 |
| Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes | 574 |
| Convention respecting the limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of contract debts | 575 |
| Convention relative to the opening of hostilities | 575 |
| Convention respecting the laws and customs of war on land | 575 |
| Convention relating to the status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities | 576 |
| Convention relating to the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships | 576 |
| Convention relative to the laying of automatic submarine contact mines | 576 |
| Convention concerning bombardment by naval forces in time of war | 576 |
| Observations of Mr. Georgios Streit | 576 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 576 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 577 |
| Convention concerning the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war | 577 |
| Declaration prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons | 577 |
| Convention relative to the Prize Court | 577 |
| Adoption of the Final Act | 578 |
| Address of the Vice President | 578 |

CLOSING MEETING

(October 18, 1907)

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang | 580 |
| Address of the President | 580 |
| of the Vice President | 584 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 586 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 587 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Sáenz Peña | 587 |
| of Mr. Pérez Triana | 590 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 591 |
| of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 593 |
| of the Honorary President | 593 |
| Close of the Conference | 594 |
| ANNEX A. Telegram from Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands | 595 |
| ANNEX B. Letter from the Secretary of State of the United States of America | 595 |

CONVENTIONS AND FINAL ACT

| | | |
|-------|--|-----|
| I. | Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes | 599 |
| II. | Convention respecting the limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of contract debts | 616 |
| III. | Convention relative to the opening of hostilities | 618 |
| IV. | Convention respecting the laws and customs of war on land | 620 |
| V. | Convention respecting the rights and duties of neutral Powers and persons in case of war on land | 632 |
| VI. | Convention relating to the status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities | 637 |
| VII. | Convention relating to the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships | 640 |
| VIII. | Convention relative to the laying of automatic submarine contact mines | 643 |
| IX. | Convention concerning bombardment by naval forces in time of war | 646 |
| X. | Convention for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention | 650 |
| XI. | Convention relative to certain restrictions with regard to the exercise of the right of capture in naval war | 656 |
| XII. | Convention relative to the creation of an International Prize Court | 660 |
| XIII. | Convention concerning the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war | 672 |
| XIV. | Declaration prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons | 678 |
| XV. | Final Act of the Second International Peace Conference | 679 |
| | Table of signatory States | 697 |

THE 1907 CONFERENCE

CONTENTS: VOLUME II

FIRST COMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 22, 1907)

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Address of the President, his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 1 |
| Deposit by his Excellency, Baron Marschall von Bieberstein: | 6 |
| 1) a proposal concerning the jurisdiction of prizes (annex 88) | |
| 2) a draft (annex 8) of three new articles to be added to the Convention of 1899 for the pacific settlement of international disputes. | |
| Deposit by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry of a project relating to maritime prizes in connection with the organization of a permanent court (annex 90) | 6 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. de la Barra | 6 |
| Deposit by his Excellency Mr. de la Barra of the text of the Mexican arbitration treaty of January 30, 1902 (annex 60) | 7 |
| Deposit by Baron d'Estournelles de Constant of two drafts, the first to replace Part III of the Convention of 1899 for the pacific settlement of international disputes (Articles 9 to 14 relating to commissions of inquiry); the second relative to the simplifications of the same Convention and to a summary arbitral procedure (annexes 1 and 9) | 7 |
| Communication of his Excellency General Porter concerning a proposition of the United States of America, having for object the prohibition of the employment of force for the recovery of debts before recourse to arbitration (annex 48) | 8 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 8 |
| Address of the President | 8 |
| Division of the First Commission into two subcommissions | 8 |

SECOND MEETING

(September 10, 1907)

International prize court. Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, pp. 164-9[165-9]; vol. ii, pp. 781-848[783-856])

| | |
|---|----|
| Address of the President and of the Reporter | 9 |
| General discussion of the draft convention relative to the establishment of an international prize court, annex 93 (see the report of Mr. Louis Renault, vol. i, page 179[180]) | |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 9 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Esteva | 11 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Larreta | 11 |

International prize court. *Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.*

| | PAGE |
|---|-------|
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 13 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 13 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 14 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 15 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 17 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé | 17 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 17 |
| of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli | 18 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 18 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Turkhan Pasha | 19 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Fortoul | 19 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 19 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Gana | 20 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang | 20 |
| of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 20 |
| Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 20 |
| Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Asher, the Reporter, and the President | 20 |
| <i>Articles 1-3</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 1-3 of the draft | 20 |
| <i>Article 4</i> | |
| Reading of Article 4 of the draft | 21 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser and of the Reporter | 21 |
| <i>Article 5</i> | |
| Reading of Article 5 of the draft | 21 |
| Proposition by his Excellency Mr. Asser to add a second paragraph to Article 5 | 22 |
| Observations of the Reporter and of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 22 |
| Adoption of the proposal of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 22 |
| <i>Article 6</i> | |
| Reading of Article 6 of the draft | 22 |
| <i>Article 7</i> | |
| Reading of Article 7 of the draft | 22 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel and of the Reporter | 23 |
| <i>Articles 8-14</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 8-14 of the draft | 23 |
| <i>Article 15</i> | |
| Reading of Article 15 of the draft | 24 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Brun and his Excellency Mr. Carvajal | 24 |
| <i>Article 16</i> | |
| Reading of Article 16 of the draft | 24 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 24 |
| of the Reporter | 24 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 24 |
| <i>Articles 17-54</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 17-54 of the project | 24-29 |
| Observations of the Reporter | 29 |
| of Mr. Loeff | 30 |
| Vote upon and adoption of the entire project | 30 |
| Observations of the President | 31 |

THIRD MEETING

(October 4, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, pp. 329-30[335-6]; vol. ii, pp. 92[89], 119-33[121-35], 206-372[210-369], 379-406[377-404], 444-6[440-2], 575-91[572-89], 709-67[711-71])

| | |
|---|------------|
| Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | PAGE 32 |
| Discussion of the project of revision of the Convention of 1899, annex 70 (see the report of Baron Guillaume on the work of committees of examination A and C relative to the ameliorations to be made to the Convention of 1899, vol. i, p. 395[399]). | |

Articles 1-8

| | |
|---|----|
| Reading and adoption of Articles 1-8 of the project | 32 |
|---|----|

Article 9

| | |
|--|----|
| Reading of Article 9 of the project | 33 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 33 |
| Observations of the President | 35 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 35 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 35 |
| Maintenance of Article 9 in its present form | 35 |

Articles 10-22

| | |
|--|----|
| Reading of Articles 10-22 of the project | 35 |
|--|----|

Article 23

| | |
|--|----|
| Reading of Article 23 of the project | 37 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 37 |
| of the Reporter | 37 |
| of the President | 37 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 37 |

Article 24

| | |
|--|----|
| Reading of Article 24 of the project | 37 |
| Proposition of Mr. Fusinato | 38 |

Articles 25-36

| | |
|--|----|
| Reading and adoption of Articles 25-36 of the project | 38 |
| Adoption of the first three chapters of the revised convention | 39 |
| Adoption of the proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow concerning the admission, in principle, of the representatives of the Republic of Honduras to participation in the work of the Conference | 40 |

FOURTH MEETING

(October 5, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, p. 332[338]; vol. ii, pp. 134-7[136-9], 165-77[165-77], 191-3[194-6], 406-43[404-39], 447-555[443-548], 561-74[554-71])

| | |
|---|----|
| General discussion of the draft convention, annex 72 (see the report of Baron Guillaume, vol. i, p. 457[455]) | 41 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 41 |

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Address of his Excellency the Marquis de Soveral | 44 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 47 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 54 |

FIFTH MEETING

(October 5, 1907, afternoon)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|---|----|
| Continuation of the general discussion of the draft convention (annex 72) | 59 |
| Address of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 59 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 62 |
| of Mr. Max Huber | 66 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 67 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé | 71 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 73 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 78 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 80 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 81 |
| Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 82 |
| Address of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 82 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 83 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 83 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang | 83 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 84 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Brun | 84 |
| of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli | 85 |
| of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 85 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 85 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 87 |
| Address of the President | 87 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 91 |
| Closing of the general discussion | 91 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the discussion of the project of revision of the Convention of 1899 (annex 70).

Articles 37-38

| | |
|--|----|
| Reading of Articles 37-38 of the draft | 92 |
| Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 92 |

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|---|----|
| Discussion of the Anglo-American project (annex 72) | 92 |
|---|----|

Article 16a

| | |
|---|----|
| Reading and adoption of Article 16a of the project after vote | 92 |
|---|----|

Article 16b

| | |
|--|----|
| Reading and adoption of Article 16b of the project | 92 |
|--|----|

SIXTH MEETING

(October 7, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.*

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Continuation of the discussion of the Anglo-American project (annex 72) | 94 |
| Declarations of Mr. Fortoul | 94 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 94 |
| of his Excellency Major General Vinaroff | 94 |
| <i>Article 16c</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 16c of the project after vote | 94 |
| <i>Article 16d</i> | |
| Reading of Article 16d of the project | 95 |
| Observations of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 95 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 95 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser and of the President | 96 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 96 |
| Observation of the President | 96 |
| Vote upon the various items of the list which obtained an absolute majority in the committee. (See meeting of August 23 of the committee of examination A of the first subcommission of the Commission.) | 96 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 96 |
| Vote upon no. 11: <i>Reciprocal free aid to the indigent sick</i> | 96 |
| Items: no. 16 (<i>International protection of workmen</i>); no. 7 (<i>Means of preventing collisions at sea</i>); no. 10 (<i>Weights and measures</i>); no. 2 (<i>Measurement of vessels</i>); no. 3 (<i>Wages and estates of deceased seamen</i>) obtain equal consideration | 96 |
| Vote on B. Article 16a: <i>Pecuniary claims for damages, when the principle of indemnity is recognized by the parties</i> | 96-7 |
| Vote on no. 8: <i>Protection of literary and artistic works</i> | 97 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 97 |
| Vote on and adoption of Article 16d in entirety | 97 |
| <i>Article 16e</i> | |
| Reading of Article 16e of the project | 97 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 98 |
| Vote on and adoption of Article 16e | 98 |
| Declaration of Captain Narübal | 98 |
| Observations of Mr. Machado and of the President | 98 |
| <i>Article 16f</i> | |
| Reading of Article 16f of the project | 99 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Asser to suppress Article 16f | 99 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 99 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 100 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 100 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 101 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 101 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 101 |
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and of his Excellency, Mr. Beldiman | 101 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 102 |
| of his Excellency Mr. de la Barra | 102 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 102 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 102 |
| of Mr. Georgios Streit | 102 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 103 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 103 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 104 |

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 104 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 105 |
| Address of the President | 105 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman on Article 23 of the Universal Postal Convention | 105 |
| Observations of the President | 106 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 106 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 106 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 106 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 106 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 106 |
| Declaration of his Excellency General Porter | 106 |
| Rejection of the proposition of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 107 |
| Suppression of Article 16f | 107 |

Article 16g

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 16g of the project | 107 |
| Observation of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 107 |
| Adoption of Article 16g | 107 |

Article 16h

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading and adoption of Article 16h of the project | 107 |
|--|-----|

Article 16i

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 16i of the project | 107 |
| Proposition of Mr. James Brown Scott to suppress paragraph 3 of Article 16i | 108 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow and of the President | 108 |
| Adoption of Article 16i of the project without paragraphs 2 and 3 | 108 |

Article 16k

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 16k of the project | 108 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Count Tornielli and of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 108 |

SEVENTH MEETING

(October 7, 1907, afternoon)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Continuation of the discussion of the Anglo-American project (annex 72) | 109 |
| Continuation of the discussion of Article 16k of the Anglo-American project | 109 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 109 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 110 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and of Mr. James Brown Scott | 113 |
| Vote on and adoption of Article 16k | 113 |

Article 16l

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 16l of the project | 113 |
| Propositions of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh to suppress Article 16l | 113 |
| of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli | 114 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang | 115 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 115 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 115 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 116 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 116 |
| of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 116 |

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 116 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 116 |
| of the President | 116 |
| Suppression of Article 16 ^l after vote | 117 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang | 117 |
| <i>Article 16m</i> | |
| Reading of Article 16 ^m of the project | 117 |
| Observations of the President | 117 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 117 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 117 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 118 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 118 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 118 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 118 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 118 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 119 |
| of the President | 119 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 119 |
| Adoption of Article 16 ^m | 119 |
| <i>Article 16n</i> | |
| Adoption of Article 16 ⁿ of the project | 119 |
| Vote upon Anglo-American project (annex 72) | 119 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.**Continuation of the discussion of the project of the revision of the Convention of 1899 (annex 70)**

| | |
|---|-----|
| <i>Article 39</i> | |
| Reading of Article 39 of the project | 119 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Gana | 119 |
| <i>Articles 40-47</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 40-47 of the project | 120 |
| <i>Article 48</i> | |
| Reading of Article 48 of the project | 121 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 121 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Matte | 122 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 122 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Candamo on the minutes of the meeting of committee of examination A on October 1, 1907 | 122 |
| Observation of the President | 123 |
| Reservation made by Mr. James Brown Scott | 123 |
| Declarations of Mr. Georgios Streit | 123 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 123 |
| of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant | 124 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 124 |
| Vote on the last two paragraphs of Article 48 | 125 |
| Adoption of Article 48 | 125 |
| <i>Articles 49-50</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 49-50 of the project | 125 |
| <i>Article 51</i> | |
| Reading of Article 51 of the project | 125 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| <i>Article 52</i> | |
| Reading of Article 52 of the project | 125 |
| <i>Article 53</i> | |
| Reading of Article 53 of the project | 126 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 126 |
| Reservations made by Mr. Georgios Streit on paragraph 2, nos. 1 and 2 of Article 53, and on the provisions of Articles 54 and 58 in so far as they refer to the above mentioned paragraph 2 of Article 53 | 126 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha on the second paragraph of Article 53 | 127 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 127 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki on the second paragraph of Article 53 and on Article 54 | 127 |
| Adoption of Article 53 subject to these reservations | 127 |
| <i>Articles 54-64</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 54-64 of the project | 127 |
| <i>Article 65</i> | |
| Reading of Article 65 of the project | 128 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 129 |
| <i>Articles 66-75</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 66-75 of the project | 129 |
| <i>Article 76</i> | |
| Reading of Article 76 of the project | 130 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 130 |
| <i>Article 77</i> | |
| Reading of Article 77 of the project | 130 |
| <i>Article 78</i> | |
| Reading of Article 78 of the project | 130 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 130 |
| <i>Articles 79-82</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 79-82 of the project | 130 |
| <i>Article 83</i> | |
| Reading of Article 83 of the project | 131 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Martens | 131 |
| <i>Articles 84-94</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 84-94 of the project | 131 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 132 |
| Adoption of the revised Convention of 1899 in entirety (annex 70) | 133 |

EIGHTH MEETING

(October 9, 1907)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of a letter from his Excellency Mr. Medina | 134 |
| Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME. | |
| Discussion of the British protocol (annex 40) provided for by Article 16e of the Anglo-American project (annex 72) | 134 |

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Reading and adoption of the articles of this protocol | 134 |
| Adoption of the system of the table presented by Mr. Eyre Crowe (annex to the minutes of this meeting) | 135 |
| Proposition made by his Excellency Mr. Martens (annex 46) | 135 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 136 |
| Observations of the President | 136 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 137 |

Limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of ordinary public debts.*Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.*

(See vol. i, pp. 330-2[336-8]; vol. ii, pp. 555-60[548-53])

| | |
|--|-----|
| Examination of the proposition of his Excellency General Porter (annex 71) | 137 |
| Address of Mr. Fortoul | 137 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Prozor | 139 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Pinilla | 140 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Machado | 140 |
| of Mr. Max Huber | 141 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 141 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 141 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Esteva | 141 |
| his Excellency Mr. Candamo | 141 |
| his Excellency Mr. Machain | 141 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki and of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 141 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman and of the President | 142 |
| Declaration of Mr. Fortoul | 142 |
| Reservation made by Mr. Carvajal | 142 |
| Closing of general discussion | 142 |
| Motion of Mr. Fortoul for a separate vote on each article of the proposition of the United States of America | 142 |
| Observations of Mr. Fortoul | 142 |
| of his Excellency General Porter | 142 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 142 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 143 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 143 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 143 |
| of the President | 143 |
| Adoption of the proposition of his Excellency General Porter in entirety | 143 |
| Venezuelan vote against the second and third paragraphs | 143 |
| Reservations on the second paragraph made by the Argentine Republic, Colombia and Ecuador | 143 |

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

(See vol. i, pp. 326-9[332-5]; vol. ii, pp. 177-90[177-91], 595-706[593-708])

| | |
|---|-----|
| General discussion of the report of Mr. James Brown Scott | 143 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Esteva | 143 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 144 |
| of Mr. Carvajal | 145 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Brun | 147 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 147 |
| of Mr. Batlle y Ordoñez | 156 |
| of Mr. Machado | 158 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 160 |
| of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 161 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 161 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 161 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang | 161 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 161 |
| Closing of the general discussion | 162 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| ANNEX. Table referred to in Article 1 of the protocol of the British proposal (annex 40) | 163 |
|--|-----|

NINTH MEETING

(October 10, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Discussion of the Russian proposal (annex 46) | 165 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of Mr. James Brown Scott | 165 |

Article 17

| | |
|---|---------|
| Reading of and vote on article of the Russian proposal | 165 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 165 |
| Examination of the Austro-Hungarian resolution (annex 45) | 165-166 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 166 |
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 168 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 168 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 170 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 171 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 171 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 171 |
| View expressed by his Excellency Mr. Choate | 173 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 173 |
| Declaration of Mr. de Beaufort | 173 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 174 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 175 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 175 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 175 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 175 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 175 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 175 |
| Vote upon and rejection of the Austro-Hungarian Resolution | 176 |
| Address of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 176 |
| Abandonment of the Italian proposal (annex 43) | 176 |
| Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 177 |
| Address of the President | 177 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow relative to the constitution of a draft- ing committee | 177 |
| Observation of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 177 |

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

| | |
|---|-------|
| Examination of the Project | 177 |
| Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Martens, Mr. James Brown Scott, his Excellency Mr. Beldiman, Mr. Eyre Crowe, and his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 177-8 |

Article 1

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 1 of the project | 178 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 178 |
| Declarations of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli | 180 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Matte | 180 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 182 |
| Declaration of Mr. Hudicourt | 182 |
| Observation of Mr. James Brown Scott | 183 |
| Declarations of Mr. Hudicourt | 183 |
| of Mr. Fortoul | 183 |
| of Mr. Carvajal | 183 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé | 183 |

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.*

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <i>Article 2</i> | |
| Reading of Article 2 of the project | 183 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld of a new draft of paragraph 2 | 183 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup and of Mr. James Brown Scott | 183 |
| Adoption of the new draft | 184 |
| <i>Articles 3-4</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 3-4 of the project | 184 |
| <i>Article 5</i> | |
| Reading of Article 5 of the project | 184 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 184 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 184 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 184 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 184 |
| <i>Articles 6-35</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 6-35 of the project | 184 |
| Vote on and adoption of the project in entirety | 188 |
| Reading of a proposal by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 189 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow and of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 189 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 189 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 189 |
| Declaration of Mr. Fortoul | 189 |
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 189 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 189 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 189 |
| of the President | 189 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 189 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 190 |

TENTH MEETING

(October 11, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.*

| | |
|---|-----|
| Observation of the President relative to the vote of the delegation of Mexico on the Austro-Hungarian proposal, annex 45 (see also the ninth meeting) | 191 |
| Reading of a declaration (annex 74) elaborated by the committee (see page 177[177]) | 191 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 191 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 192 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 192 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 193 |
| of his Excellency Réchid Bey | 193 |
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 193 |
| Vote on and adoption of the declaration | 193 |
| Closing of the work of the Commission | 193 |
| Address of the President | 193 |
| Results of the work of the Commission | 195 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 195 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 196 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 196 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 198 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 198 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang | 198 |
| of the President | 198 |

FIRST SUBCOMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 25, 1907)

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Address of the President, Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 203 |
| Division of the Commission into two subcommissions, the first relating to arbitration, the second to the prize court | 203 |
| Nomination of Mr. Fusinato as president and of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant as secretary of the first subcommission | 203 |
| Designation of his Excellency Baron Guillaume as reporter of the subcommission | 203 |
| Deposit by Mr. Martens of three propositions, one on commissions of inquiry, one on the permanent court of arbitration, and one on arbitral justice | 204 |
| Deposit by Mr. Kriege of a proposal relating to the Hague Arbitration Convention (annex 12) | 204 |
| Submission to the bureau, by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, of the text of the regulations concerning the Hull incident | 204 |
| Deposit of the following projects: | |
| 1. two German projects, one on arbitration (annex 8), the other on the prize court (annex 88) | |
| 2. Mexican communication concerning arbitration (annex 60) | |
| 3. two French propositions, one on commissions of inquiry (annex 1), the other on the ameliorations of procedure to be made in the Convention of 1899 (annex 9) | |
| 4. proposition of the United States of America concerning the recovery of public debts (annexes 48, 50, and 59) | |
| 5. three Russian propositions concerning arbitration (annexes 2, 10 and 11) | |
| 6. German proposition concerning arbitration (annex 12) | 204 |
| Observations of the President | 204 |

SECOND MEETING

(June 27, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, pp. 329-30[335-6]; vol. ii, pp. 32-40[34-42], 92[89], 119-33[121-35], 379-404 [377-404], 444-6[440-2], 575-91[572-89], 709-67[711-71])

| | |
|---|-----|
| Observation of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant | 206 |
| Address of the President | 206 |
| Reading of the text of the Resolution adopted August 7, 1906 by the Third International American Conference at Rio de Janeiro, and presented by the delegation of Brazil (annex 62) | 206 |
| Reading of a communication of his Excellency Mr. Rodríguez de Larreta on the subject of a project concerning international arbitration | 206 |
| Collection of general arbitration treaties concluded by the Argentine Republic since 1899, presented by the delegation of that country at the Second Peace Conference (annex 63) | 206 |
| Observations concerning Article 1 of the French proposal (annex 9) | 207 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 207 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 207 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 207 |
| of the President | 207 |
| Reading of the Convention of 1899 | 207 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| <i>Articles 1-2</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 1 and 2 of the Convention of 1899 | 207 |
| <i>Article 3</i> | |
| Reading of Article 3 of the Convention of 1899 | 207 |
| Amendment presented by his Excellency Mr. Choate | 208 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege and of the President | 208 |
| Adoption of Article 3 with reservation of the addition proposed by his Excellency Mr. Choate | 208 |
| <i>Articles 4-8</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 4-8 of Convention of 1899 | 208 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege relative to an error which crept into the first paragraph of Article 31a of the German proposal (annex 8) | 209 |
| Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Asser, his Excellency Mr. Beernaert, and Mr. Louis Renault | 209 |
| Observations of the President | 209 |

THIRD MEETING

(July 2, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Address of the President | 210 |
| Observation of the President relative to the wording of the minutes of the second meeting | 210 |
| Communication of the death of his Excellency Count Nigra | 210 |
| Deposit of the proposals of Italy (annex 3), of the Netherlands (annex 4), of Great Britain (annex 5), and of the United States of America (annex 48) | 210 |
| Addition proposed by the President to the amendment of his Excellency Mr. Choate, to Article 3 of the Convention of 1899 | 211 |

FOURTH MEETING

(July 9, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 | 212 |
| Address of the President | 212 |
| Reading of a proposal of Chile concerning arbitration (annex 52) | 212 |
| Observation of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 212 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 212 |
| Deposit of a proposal (annex 23) by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 212 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 212 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Candamo on a new Article 27bis (annex 15) | 214 |
| Discussion of the different proposals relative to the international commissions of inquiry (Part III, Articles 9-14) | 215 |
| Reading of a declaration by Mr. Fromageot | 215 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 218 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 219 |
| Observations of Mr. de Beaufort | 220 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 220 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 220 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Dalb  mar | 220 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Address of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 220 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman and of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 221 |
| Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Rangabé | 221 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 222 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 222 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 223 |
| Close of general discussion | 223 |
| Address of the President | 223 |
| Constitution of the Committee of Examination | 224 |

FIFTH MEETING

(July 16, 1907)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Deposit of the texts of arbitration treaties signed by the five Republics of Central America, brought to the knowledge of the Conference by the delegation of Guatemala (annex 67) | 226 |
| Amendment presented by the delegation of Peru (annex 53) to the proposal of the United States of America on the recovery of public debts (annex 48) | 226 |
| Deposit of a new modified text (annex 50) of the proposal of the United States of America (annex 48) on the recovery of ordinary public debts | 226 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 15, Part IV, Chapter I, on arbitral justice | 226 |
| General discussion of Chapter I (Articles 15-19), Part IV, of the Convention of 1899 (see also synoptical table, annex 69) | 226 |
| Address of his Excellency General Porter (see also annex 50) | 226 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 232 |
| Address of his Excellency the Marquis de Soveral (see also annex 19) | 235 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld (see also annex 22) | 237 |
| Proposition of an amendment (annex 58) by his Excellency Mr. de la Barra to the proposition of the United States of America (annex 50) on the recovery of public debts | 239 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Prozor, supporting the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) | 240 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch (see also annex 18) | 241 |
| Reading of a declaration by Mr. Fortoul | 243 |
| Address of Mr. Belisario Porras relative to the question of the recovery of ordinary public debts | 243 |
| Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 244 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. David Jayne Hill | 245 |

SIXTH MEETING

(July 18, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 15, Part IV, Chapter I, on arbitral justice | 246 |
|--|-----|

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Continuation of general discussion of Chapter I (Articles 15-19), Part IV, of the Convention of 1899 (see also synoptical table, annex 69) | 246 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago relative to the question of the recovery of public debts | 246 |
| Declarations relative to the question of the recovery of public debts | 252 |
| of his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia | 252 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Medina | 252 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 253 |
| Address of Mr. Georgios Streit relative to Part IV, Chapter I, of the Convention of 1899 | 253 |
| Observation of the President | 256 |
| Address of Mr. Lange | 256 |
| of Mr. Triana (public debts) | 259 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate on the principle of obligatory arbitration | 262 |
| Summary in French of the speech of his Excellency Mr. Choate, presented by Baron d'Estournelles de Constant | 262 |
| Observations of the President | 265 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry relative to the proposition of the United States of America (annex 50) | 265 |

SEVENTH MEETING

(July 23, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|--|----------|
| Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 15, Part IV, Chapter I, on arbitral justice | 266 |
| Continuation of the general discussion on Chapter I (Articles 15-19) of Part IV of the Convention of 1899 (see also synoptical table, annex 69) | 266 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Castro on the principle of obligatory arbitration | 266 |
| Address of Mr. Carvajal | 269 |
| Proposition of an amendment to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) on the recovery of ordinary public debts (annex 51) | 270-1 |
| Proposition of a subamendment to the first paragraph of the amendment of the Dominican Republic (annex 51) or to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) | 272 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Rendón relative to the principle of obligatory arbitration | 272 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Matte on the proposal of Chile relative to arbitration, annex 52 (see fourth meeting <i>in initio</i>) | 273 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa relative to the question of the recovery of ordinary public debts (annex 50) | 275 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and of his Excellency Mr. J. N. Léger relative to the question of the recovery of ordinary public debts (annex 50) | 285, 289 |
| Declaration and deposit of a proposition (annex 55) by his Excellency Mr. Beldiman relative to the proposal of the United States of America on the recovery of ordinary public debts | 291 |

EIGHTH MEETING

(July 27, 1907)

| | |
|---|-----|
| Declaration of Mr. Matheu concerning the treaties relative to arbitration signed by the five Republics of Central America, brought to the knowledge of the Conference by the delegation of Guatemala (annex 67) | 292 |
|---|-----|

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|---------|
| Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 15, Part IV, Chapter I, on arbitral justice | 292 |
| Continuation of the general discussion on Chapter I (Articles 15-19), Part IV, of the Convention of 1899 (see also synoptical table, annex 69) | 292 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki relating to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) on the recovery of ordinary public debts | 292 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Candamo relative to the Peruvian amendment (annex 53) to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) on the recovery of ordinary public debts | 292 |
| Address of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh on the principle of arbitration | 293 |
| Address of Mr. Hudicourt relative to the question of the recovery of public debts (annex 50) | 294 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Carlin on the proposals of obligatory arbitration presented by the different delegations | 297 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman concerning the proposal of Roumania (annex 55) on the question of the recovery of public debts | 298 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry relative to the principle of obligatory arbitration | 299 |
| Address of his Excellency Count Tornielli relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) on the recovery of ordinary public debts | 300 |
| Declaration of his Excellency the Marquis de Soveral relative to the vote of the delegation of Portugal on the proposal of the United States of America on the recovery of ordinary public debts | 302 |
| The proposal of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman (annex 55) supported by his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 303 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére relative to the acceptance of the proposal of the United States of America on the recovery of ordinary public debts, to the establishment of a permanent tribunal of arbitration, and to obligatory arbitration | 303 |
| Proposal of his Excellency General Porter relative to a separate vote on his proposal (annex 50) | 304 |
| Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Carlin, the President, his Excellency General Porter, and his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 304-305 |
| Non-adoption of a proposal of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 305 |
| Declarations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) on the recovery of ordinary public debts | 306 |
| of his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia | 306 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Gana | 306 |
| of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant | 306 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Prozor | 307 |
| of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli | 307 |
| Reservations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) made by his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 307 |
| his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 307 |
| his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 307 |
| Declaration of Mr. Georgios Streit relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) | 307 |
| Reservations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) made by his Excellency Mr. de Mier | 308 |
| Mr. Fortoul | 308 |
| his Excellency General Vargas | 308 |
| his Excellency Mr. Rendón | 308 |
| Mr. Machado | 308 |
| Declaration relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 309 |
| Reservations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) made by his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 309 |
| Declaration relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 309 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Reservations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) made by Mr. Carvajal and his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 309 |
| Declaration relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 309 |
| Reservations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) made by Major General Vrbán Vinaroff | 309 |
| Declaration relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) of the Count de Villers | 309 |
| Reservations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) made by his Excellency Mr. Medina | 309 |
| Declaration relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) of his Excellency Mr. Pinilla | 309 |
| Observations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 309 |
| of the President | 310 |
| Adoption, after vote, of the taking into consideration of the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) | 310 |
| The consideration of the different proposals concerning obligatory arbitration; also the reference to the committee of examination unanimously voted upon | 310 |
| Adoption of the proposal of the President to admit new members into the committee of examination | 311 |
| Closing of the general discussion of Chapter I, Part IV, of the Convention of 1899 (see also synoptical table, annex 69) | 311 |

NINTH MEETING

(August 1, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 20, Part IV, Chapter II (Articles 20-29), on the permanent court of arbitration | 312 |
| Address of the President | 312 |
| General discussion of the permanent court | 312 |
| Reading by Baron d'Estournelles de Constant of the address of his Excellency Mr. Choate relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 76) | 312 |
| Address of Mr. James Brown Scott | 316 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Martens on the project of reorganization of the permanent court of arbitration (annex 75) | 325 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 328 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. de la Barra on the Mexican amendment (annex 26) to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 21) concerning obligatory arbitration | 328 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 329 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Larreta on the project of the declaration of Argentina concerning international arbitration (annex 13) | 329 |
| Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 330 |

TENTH MEETING

(August 3, 1907)

| | |
|---|-----|
| Deposit by the delegation of the Dominican Republic (annex 57) of an outline of observations concerning the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) relative to the recovery of ordinary public debts | 332 |
|---|-----|

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Choate relative to the Mexican amendment (annex 26) to the project of the United States of America (annex 21) concerning obligatory arbitration | 332 |
| Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). <i>Reporter:</i> BARON GUILLAUME. | |
| Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 20, Part IV, Chapter II (Articles 20-29), on the permanent court of arbitration | 332 |
| Continuation of the general discussion on the permanent court | 332 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 332 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Esteva | 336 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 337 |
| Address of Mr. Porras | 337 |
| of his Excellency Mr. J. N. Léger | 338 |
| of Mr. Fortoul | 341 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 342 |
| of Mr. Ivan Karandjouloff | 347 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 348 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency the Marquis de Soveral | 349 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 349 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 350 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman (see annex 79, Roumanian motion) | 353 |
| Declaration and reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Castro | 353 |
| Observation of his Excellency Réchid Bey | 353 |
| Vote upon the taking into consideration of the proposal of the United States of America | 353 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 354 |
| Reference to the committee of examination of the proposals of the United States of America (annex 76) and of Russia (annex 75) concerning the establishment of the permanent court of arbitration | 354 |
| Establishment of subcommittee B to study the question relating to the permanent court | 354 |

ELEVENTH MEETING

(August 13, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 21, Part IV, Chapter II (Articles 20-29), on the permanent court of arbitration | 355 |
| Discussion of Articles 21 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899 and the amendments relating thereto | 355 |

Article 21

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 21 of the Convention of 1899 | 355 |
|---|-----|

Article 22

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 22 of the Convention of 1899 | 355 |
| Address of Mr. Kriege | 355 |
| Observation of Mr. Louis Renault and of the President | 356 |
| Reference of the German proposals (annex 12) to the committee of examination | 356 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens on the Russian proposals (annex 10) | 356 |
| Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 357 |
| Reference of the Russian proposals (annexes 10 and 75) to the committee of examination | 357 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.*

PAGE

Articles 23-26

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Articles 23-26 of the Convention of 1899 | 357 |
|---|-----|

Article 27

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 27 of the Convention of 1899 | 358 |
| Additional Peruvian proposal (annex 15) | 358 |
| Chilian amendment to the Peruvian proposal (annex 16) | 358 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Candamo | 358 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Gana | 359 |
| Declarations of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant | 360 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 361 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 361 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 361 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 361 |
| Reference to committee of examination of Article 27 bis of the amendments presented | 362 |

Articles 28-29

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Articles 28-29 of the Convention of 1899 | 362 |
| Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 30, Part IV, Chapter III, on arbitral procedure | 362 |
| Discussion of Chapter III (Articles 30-57), Part IV, of the Convention of 1899 | 362 |
| Proposal of Mr. Loeff to suppress the provision contained in paragraph 2 of Article 52 of the Convention of 1899 | 362 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 364 |
| Reference of Article 52 to the committee of examination | 364 |
| Observations of Mr. Loeff and of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 364 |

Articles 30-31

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Articles 30-31 of the Convention of 1899 | 364 |
|---|-----|

Article 32

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 32 of the Convention of 1899 | 365 |
| Observation of Mr. Louis Renault | 365 |
| French proposal (annex 9) | 365 |
| Proposal of a new paragraph by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére (annex 17) | 365 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang | 365 |
| Reference of the Austro-Hungarian proposal to the committee of examination | 365 |

Article 33

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 33 of the Convention of 1899 | 366 |
|---|-----|

Article 34

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 34 of the Convention of 1899 | 366 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens on the Russian proposal (annex 11) | 366 |
| Reference of the Russian proposal to the committee of examination | 366 |

Articles 35-37

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Articles 35-37 of the Convention of 1899 | 366 |
|---|-----|

Article 38

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 38 of the Convention of 1899 | 366 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 366 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 366 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 366 |
| Adoption of the proposition of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére to combine Articles 38 and 31 and to submit them to the committee of examination | 367 |

FIRST COMMISSION: FIRST SUBCOMMISSION: COMMITTEE A 53

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.* PAGE

Article 39

Reading of Article 39 of the Convention of 1899 367

Article 40

Reading of Article 40 of the Convention of 1899 367
Reference to the committee of examination of Article 40 and of the Russian
proposal (Article 41, annex 11) 367

Articles 41-53

Reading of Articles 41-53 of the Convention of 1899 367

Article 54

Reading of Article 54 of the Convention of 1899 368
Reference to the committee of examination of Articles 52 and 54 as well as
the Italian proposals relating thereto (annex 14) 368

Article 55

Reading of Article 55 of the Convention of 1899 368
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Martens (annex 11) to suppress
Article 55 369
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 369
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 369
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 369
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 369
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 369
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 370
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 371
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 371
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 371
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 371
Reference to the committee of examination of the Russian proposal with
suggested changes 371

Articles 56-57

Reading of Articles 56-57 of the Convention of 1899 371
End of the discussion of Chapter III of Part IV of the Convention of 1899 . 371

Articles 58-61

Reading of Articles 58-61 of the Convention of 1899 371
Observations of Mr. Louis Renault relative to the French proposal on summary
procedure (annex 9) 372
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 372

COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION A

FIRST MEETING

(July 13, 1907)

Address of the President 375
List of members of the committee 375
Function of the committee 375
Documents and proposals submitted to the committee 376
Method of work 377
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa relative to his declaration made in the
fourth meeting of the first subcommission (see page 212[216] and Brazilian
proposal, annex 23) 378

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Observation of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant | 378 |
| Withdrawal of the British proposal (annex 5) by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 378 |
| Franco-British proposal (annex 7) | 378 |
| Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME. | |
| (See vol. i, pp. 329-30[335-6]; vol. ii, pp. 32-40[34-42], 90[89], 119-33[121-35], 206-372 [210-369], 444-6[440-2], 575-91[572-89], 709-67[711-71]) | |
| Reading of the Convention of 1899 | 379 |
| <i>Articles 1-2</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 1-2 of the Convention of 1899 (no modifications) | 379 |
| <i>Article 3</i> | |
| Reading of Article 3 of the Convention of 1899 | 379 |
| Amendment of his Excellency Mr. Choate already voted by the commission | 380 |
| <i>Articles 4-7</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 4-7 of the Convention of 1899 (no modifications) | 379 |
| <i>Article 8</i> | |
| Reading of Article 8 of the Convention of 1899 | 380 |
| Reading of the Haitian proposal (annex 6) | 380 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 380 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 380 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 380 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 380 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 380 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 380 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 380 |
| Preservation of Article 8 | 380 |
| <i>Article 9 (commissions of inquiry)</i> | |
| Reading of Article 9 of the Convention of 1899 | 380 |
| Amendments proposed by the delegations of France (annex 1), of Russia (annex 2), Italy (annex 3), of the Netherlands (annex 4), of Great Britain (annex 5) and of Haiti (annex 6) | 381 |
| Rejection of the proposition of Haiti (annex 6) | 381 |
| Withdrawal of the Netherlands proposal (annex 4) by his Excellency Mr. Asser | 381 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 381 |
| of the President | 381 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 381 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 381 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 382 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 382 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 382 |
| Proposal of the President | 382 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 382 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 382 |
| of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 382 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 382 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 382 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 383 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 383 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 383 |
| A revision suggested by the President | 383 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira and of the President | 383 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Martens , , , , , | 383 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Adoption of an addition to the text of Article 9 | 383 |
| Examination of the second modification proposed by the delegation of Russia | 384 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 384 |
| of the President | 384 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 384 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 384 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 384 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 384 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 384 |
| Preservation of Article 9 with the single addition of these words: "and desirable" | 384 |

SECOND MEETING

(July 16, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of the part of the report of Baron Guillaume relative to the reservations of his Excellency Mr. Martens, concerning the preservation of the old text of Article 9 of the Convention of 1899 | 385 |
| Text approved by his Excellency Mr. Martens | 385 |
| Adoption of Article 1 of the Franco-British proposal (annex 7) | 385 |
| Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 385 |
| Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 | 385 |

Article 10 (commissions of inquiry)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 10 of the Convention of 1899 and the Russian (annex 2), Italian (annex 3), Netherland (annex 4) and Franco-British (annex 7) proposals relative thereto | 385 |
| Observations of Mr. Fromageot | 385 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 386 |
| of the President | 386 |
| Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 386 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 386 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 387 |
| of the President | 387 |
| Exchange of views between his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, Mr. Fromageot, and his Excellency Mr. Martens | 387 |
| Reading by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of his amendment | 387 |
| Observations of Mr. Fromageot | 387 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 387 |
| of the President | 387 |
| Motion of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére supported by Messrs. Kriege and James Brown Scott | 387 |
| Observations of Mr. Fromageot | 388 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 388 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 388 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 388 |
| of the President | 388 |
| of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 388 |
| Proposal of a revision by the President | 388 |
| Exchange of views between Mr. Fusinato and Mr. Kriege | 389 |
| Observations of the President | 389 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 389 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 389 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 389 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 389 |
| Proposal of the President | 389 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Reading of a revision by the President | 389 |
| Reading of the Italian proposal (annex 3) | 389 |
| Observations of Mr. Fusinato | 389 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 390 |
| of the President | 390 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 390 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege | 390 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 390 |
| Italian proposal put to vote and defeated | 390 |
| Preservation of the text of Article 3 of the Franco-British proposal (annex 7) | 390 |

THIRD MEETING

(July 20, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|--|-------|
| Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 | 391 |
| Reading of the new Articles 2 and 3 of the Franco-British proposal (annex 7) | 391 |
| Adoption of a proposal of Mr. Kriege | 391 |
| Proposal of a revision by the President | 391 |
| Exchange of views between Mr. Fromageot, the President, Mr. Kriege, his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, Mr. Fusinato, his Excellency Mr. Asser, Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, and his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 392-3 |
| Adoption of a text suggested by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 393 |

Article 11 (commissions of inquiry)

| | |
|--|----------|
| Reading of Article 11 of the Convention of 1899 | 393 |
| Reading of the text of Articles 4 and 5 of the Franco-British project (annex 7) | 393 |
| Observations of Mr. Fromageot and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 393 |
| Reading of Article 12 of the Russian proposal (annex 2) and of Article 9 of the Franco-British project | 393, 394 |
| Exchange of views between Mr. Fromageot, his Excellency Mr. Martens, and Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 394 |
| Draft modified by the Committee | 394 |
| Reading of Article 13 of the Russian proposal (annex 2) | 394 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 394 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 395 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 395 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 395 |
| Adoption of the text of Article 10 of the Franco-British proposal | 395 |
| Reading of Article 11 of the Franco-British project | 395 |
| Modification of the draft of the first paragraph of Article 11, proposed by his Excellency Mr. Asser, is adopted | 395 |
| Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 395 |
| Reading of the last phrase of paragraph 2, drawn up by the committee | 395 |
| Observations of Mr. Fromageot and of the President | 395 |
| Suppression of paragraph 3 | 395 |
| Discussion of the articles of the Franco-British proposals which cover the procedure | 395 |
| Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 395 |
| Adoption of a proposal of Mr. Fromageot | 396 |
| Withdrawal by his Excellency Mr. Martens of Article 14 of the Russian project | 396 |
| Adoption of Article 13 of the Franco-British project (annex 7) | 396 |
| Reading of Article 18 of the Franco-British project | 396 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser and of Mr. Fromageot | 396 |
| Suppression of the last paragraph of Article 18 | 396 |
| Exchange of views between Mr. Kriege, the President, his Excellency Mr. Martens, his Excellency Baron Guillaume, his Excellency Mr. Asser, and his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 396-7 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Proposal of the President | 397 |
| Reading of the second paragraph of Article 16 of the Franco-British project | 397 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Asser to suppress this paragraph is not adopted | 397 |
| Observations of Mr. Fromageot and of Mr. Kriege | 397 |
| Proposal of Mr. Fusinato | 397 |

FOURTH MEETING

(July 23, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira on the minutes of the last meeting | 398 |
| Reading of Article 12 of the Convention of 1899 | 398 |
| Reading of Article 23 (<i>new</i>) (Article 16 of the Franco-British project, annex 7) | 398 |
| Observations of Mr. Fromageot | 399 |
| Reading of Article 24 (<i>new</i>) | 399 |
| Observations of Mr. Fromageot | 399 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 399 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 399 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 400 |
| of the President | 400 |
| of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 400 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 400 |
| Reading of Article 25 (<i>new</i>) | 400 |
| Observations of Mr. Fromageot | 400 |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 23, 24 and 25 (<i>new</i>) | 400 |
| Discussion of the Franco-British project from Article 19 (<i>commissions of inquiry</i>) | 400 |
| Reading of Article 19 of the Franco-British project | 400 |
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 401 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 401 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 401 |
| of the President | 401 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 401 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 401 |
| Adoption of Article 19 | 401 |
| Adoption of a proposal of the President of an addition to the text of Article 22 of the Franco-British project | 401 |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 20 and 21 of the Franco-British project | 401 |
| Reading of Article 17 of the Franco-British project | 401 |
| Exchange of views between his Excellency Baron Guillaume, Mr. Fromageot, and his Excellency Mr. Martens | 402 |
| Adoption of Articles 17-23 of the Franco-British project | 402 |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 12 and 14 of the Franco-British project | 402 |
| Observation of Mr. Fromageot | 402 |
| Reading of Article 15 of the Franco-British project | 402 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 402 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 403 |
| Suppression of the last phrase of Article 15 | 403 |
| Proposals of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 403 |
| Observations of Mr. Fromageot and of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 403 |
| Adoption of Article 15 with the suppression of the words: "in case of refusal, the Commission takes note thereof" | 403 |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 24-27 (Article 26—old Article 14) of the Franco-British project (annex 7) | 403 |
| Reading of Article 17 of the Russian proposition (annex 2) | 403 |
| Proposal of Mr. James Brown Scott | 403 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Observations of Mr. Fusinato | 404 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 404 |
| of the President | 404 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 404 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 404 |

FIFTH MEETING

(August 3, 1907)

| | |
|---|-----|
| Observations of the President | 405 |
| Table of proposals concerning Article 16 of the Convention of 1899, drawn up by Mr. Fromageot (see the annex to the minutes of this meeting) | 405 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens on the Greek declaration made at the meeting of July 18 and relative to the text of Article 10 of the proposals of the committee of examination, presented July 5, 1899, to the Third Commission of the First Peace Conference | 405 |
| Observations relative to the proposal of General Porter (annex 48) of Mr. Carlin and of the President | 405 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira relative to the proposals of the United States of America and of Portugal (annex 34) | 406 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 406 |
| Proposal of the President | 406 |

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, p. 332[338]; vol. ii, pp. 41-119[43-121], 134-7[136-9], 165-77[165-77], 191-3 [194-6], 447-554[443-548], 561-74[554-71])

| | |
|---|-----|
| Discussion of the proposals relative to obligatory arbitration | 406 |
| Discussion of the Dominican proposal (annex 24) | 406 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 406 |
| Declaration of the President | 406 |
| Discussion of the Brazilian proposal (annex 23) | 406 |
| Reading of the Brazilian proposal | 406 |
| Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 406 |
| Declaration of the President | 406 |
| Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 406 |
| Declaration of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 407 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 407 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 408 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 408 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 409 |
| Observations of Mr. Fusinato and of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 410 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 410 |
| Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 410 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 410 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 411 |
| of the President | 411 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 411 |
| Brazilian proposal is not supported | 411 |

| | |
|---|-----|
| ANNEX. Table of propositions concerning Article 16 of the Convention of 1899, drawn up by Mr. Fromageot | 412 |
|---|-----|

SIXTH MEETING

(August 6, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira and of Mr. James Brown Scott | 416 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 416 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser and of the President | 416 |
| Continuation of the discussion of propositions concerning obligatory arbitration (see also fifth meeting) | 416 |
| Discussion of the proposals of Sweden (annex 22), of Portugal (annex 34), and of the United States of America (annex 37) (see no. 3 of the table drawn up by Mr. Fromageot, vol. ii, p. 412[410]) | 416 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 416 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 417 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa and of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 418 |
| Address of Mr. Kriege | 418 |
| Proposal made by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére of a new paragraph to be added to Article 16 of the Convention of 1899 | 420 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 421 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 421 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 422 |
| Proposal made by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of a final clause to be added to Article 16b | 422 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 422 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 423 |
| Observations of Mr. Fusinato | 424 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 425 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 425 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 426 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 426 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and of Mr. Kriege | 426 |
| Observations of the President and of Mr. Lange | 426 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 426 |
| Observations of James Brown Scott | 427 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 427 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 427 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 427 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 427 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 427 |
| of Mr. Lange | 427 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 428 |
| of Mr. Lange | 428 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 428 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 428 |
| Proposals of the President and of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 428 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 428 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 428 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 428 |
| of the President | 428 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 428 |

SEVENTH MEETING

(August 10, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Admission into the committee of the Honorary Presidents of the Commission and the President of the drafting committee | 432 |
|---|-----|

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Observation of the President | 432 |
| Declaration of Mr. James Brown Scott | 432 |
| Special study of the different cases subject to obligatory arbitration | 432 |
| Discussion of paragraph <i>a</i> of Article 16b (treaties of commerce and navigation) of the Portuguese proposal (annex 19) | 432 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 432 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 432 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 433 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 433 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 433 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 434 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 434 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 434 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 434 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 435 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 435 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 435 |
| Proposal of the President | 435 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 435 |
| Reading given by Mr. Fusinato of the two types of <i>compromis</i> clauses found in the commercial treaties of Italy (see annex 66, no. II, 5-8) | 436 |
| Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 436 |
| Discussion of paragraph <i>b</i> of Article 16b (conventions relative to the international protection of workmen) of the Portuguese proposal (annex 19) | 436 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 436 |
| Discussion of the signification of the arbitral awards | 436 |
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 436 |
| Reading by the President of a proposition of Mr. Fusinato | 437 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 437 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 438 |
| Reading by the President of the Belgian proposal received from his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 438 |
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 438 |
| Observations of Mr. Louis Renault on Article 7 of the French proposal concerning summary arbitral procedure (annex 9) | 438 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 439 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 439 |
| of the President | 439 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 439 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 439 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 439 |
| of the President | 440 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 440 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 440 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 440 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 440 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 441 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 441 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 441 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mérey | 441 |
| The solution of the question raised by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein is left to his Excellency Mr. Asser, Mr. Fusinato, and his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mérey | 441 |
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 441 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 442 |
| Discussion of the difficulties which can present themselves in the execution of arbitral awards | 442 |
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 442 |
| of Mr. de Beaufort | 442 |
| of the President | 442 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 442 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 442 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 443 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 443 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 443 |

EIGHTH MEETING

(August 13, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Reading of the report of Baron Guillaume on the first three parts of the revised Convention of July 29, 1899, for the pacific settlement of international disputes | 444 |
| Proposal of a modification of drafting by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch relative to paragraph 3 of Article 10 of the Convention of 1899 revised | 444 |
| Observation of Mr. Fromageot | 444 |
| Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Martens, Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, and Mr. Renault | 444 |
| Observation of the President | 444 |
| Adoption of a revision proposed by Mr. Louis Renault relative to paragraph 1 of Article 14 of the Convention of 1899 revised | 444 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser relative to paragraph 1 of Article 16 of the revised Convention of 1899 | 445 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 445 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 445 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 445 |
| Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch relative to paragraph 2 of Article 17 of the Convention of 1899 revised | 445 |
| Observations of Mr. Fusinato, of Sir Edward Fry, and of the President | 445 |
| Vote on and adoption of the proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 445 |
| Proposal of Mr. Louis Renault relative to paragraph 2 of Article 17 of the Convention of 1899 revised | 445 |
| Observations of the President and his Excellency Mr. Martens | 446 |
| Proposal of a revision by his Excellency Mr. Asser | 446 |
| Observation of Mr. Fusinato | 446 |
| Vote on the proposal of Mr. Louis Renault (votes divided) | 446 |
| Observation of the President | 446 |
| Establishment of a committee of examination C of the first subcommission, charged with the special study of arbitral procedure | 446 |
| Communication of his Excellency Mr. Carlin of the disposition of a proposal relative to obligatory arbitration (annex 27) | 446 |

NINTH MEETING

(August 15, 1907)

Admission into the committee of the Vice Presidents of the First Commission or their deputies 447

Observation of the President on the minutes of the last meeting 447

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Continuation of the special study of the different cases subject to obligatory arbitration | 447 |
| Amendment of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry to Article 1 of the Portuguese proposal (annex 19) | 447 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 447 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 447 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 448 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 448 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 448 |
| of the President | 449 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 449 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 449 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 449 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 450 |

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 450 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 451 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 451 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 451 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 451 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 454 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 455 |
| of Mr. Renault | 455 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Asser of an addition after point <i>n</i> of Article 16 of the Portuguese proposal (annex 19) | 456 |
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 456 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 457 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 457 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 457 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 457 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 457 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 457 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa and of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 458 |
| Observations of the President on the complete discussion relative to obligatory arbitration | 458 |

TENTH MEETING

(August 19, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|--|---------|
| Report of Mr. Fusinato on the work of the first subcommission (proposition of the first subcommittee, annex 30) | 460 |
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 462 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 462 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 462 |
| of the President | 462 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 462 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 463 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 463 |
| Proposition of an amendment of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 463 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 463 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 463 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 463 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 463 |
| Discussion of the second part of the report of the subcommittee | 463 |
| Exchange of views between his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein, Mr. Fusinato, his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa, his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira, Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, and his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 463-464 |
| Report of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld on the work of the second subcommittee | 465 |
| Reading of a memorandum (annex 33) by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 465 |
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 465 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 465 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 466 |
| New British proposal (annex 31) relative to obligatory arbitration | 466 |
| Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 466 |
| Convention concerning railroads | 466-467 |
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 466 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 467 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 467 |
| Convention concerning the fixing of boundaries (see point 2 of Article 16 <i>b</i> , annex 19) | 467 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira and of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 467 |

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Progress of the work of the committee | 467 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 467 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 467 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 467 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 468 |
| Communication of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére of an Austro-Hungarian proposal relating to obligatory arbitration | 468 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin concerning the Swiss proposal (annex 27) relating to obligatory arbitration | 468 |
| Progress of the work of the committee | 469 |
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 469 |
| Address of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant | 469 |
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 471 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 472 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 472 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 473 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 473 |
| of the President | 473 |
| Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 473 |
| Address of the President | 474 |
| Constitution of a subcommittee for the study of conventions relating to railroads | 474 |

ELEVENTH MEETING

(August 23, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|--|-----|
| End of the discussion of the Portuguese list (annex 19) | 475 |
| General discussion of all the projects | 475 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 475 |
| of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 475 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 477 |
| of his Excellency General Porter | 478 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 478 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 479 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 479 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 479 |
| of Mr. Georgios Streit | 479 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 480 |
| of his Excellency Mr. de la Barra | 480 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 480 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 480 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 480 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 480 |
| Declaration of Mr. Lange | 481 |
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 481 |
| of the President | 481 |
| of his Excellency Marquis de Soveral | 481 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 481 |
| End of the general discussion | 481 |
| Address of the President | 481 |
| Discussion of the project of the United States of America (annex 21) | 482 |

Article 1

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 1 of the project | 482 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Marquis de Soveral | 482 |

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Vote on the different amendments proposed to the draft of Article 1 | 483 |
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Guillaume and of Mr. Lange | 483 |
| Adoption of Article 1 modified | 483 |
| <i>Article 2</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 2 of the project | 483 |
| Vote on cases of arbitration | 483 |
| Discussion of the British proposal (annex 32) | 483 |
| Observation of the President | 483 |
| Reading of Articles 16a, 16b, and 16c of the proposal | 484 |
| Declaration of his Excellency General Porter | 484 |
| Vote on the numbers of the British list | 484 |
| Vote on point 1 (customs tariff) | 484 |
| Proposal of an addition by his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 484 |
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of Mr. Fusinato | 484 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 485 |
| Observation of Mr. Lange | 485 |
| The supplementary proposal of Mr. Milovanovitch is not accepted | 485 |
| Vote on points 2-8 | 485 |
| Vote on point 9 (regulation of commercial and industrial companies) | 486 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch and of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 486 |
| Vote on points 10-15 | 486 |
| Vote on the numbers of the Portuguese list (new draft, annex 34) not appearing upon the British list (annex 32) | 487 |
| Vote on nos. 2, 5, 10, 12 (third part), 13 (second part), and 14 | 487 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser relative to Article 16 of the Portuguese proposal | 487 |
| Proposal made by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry of a final clause to be added to Article 16 of the British proposal | 487 |
| Observation of his Excellency Marquis de Soveral | 488 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 488 |
| Vote on point B of the British list (annex 32) | 488 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa and of the President | 488 |
| Vote on sections 2 and 3 of Article 18 of the Swedish proposal (annex 22) | 488 |
| Observation of Mr. Georgios Streit | 489 |
| Vote on section 3 of the Swedish proposal without the words: "or so-called pacific blockade" | 489 |
| Vote on and adoption of the suppression of the words: "or so-called pacific blockade" | 489 |
| Reading of Articles 16b and 16c of the British proposal | 489 |
| Vote on and adoption of these articles, subject to wording | 489 |
| Observations of the President | 489 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 489 |

TWELFTH MEETING

(August 26, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Deposit of a project by his Excellency General Porter (annex 37) | 490 |
| Reading of the eight articles of the project | 490 |
| Observations of the President | 492 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 492 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 492 |
| Postponement of the study of the proposals of the United States of America and of Switzerland (annex 27) | 492 |
| Deposit by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére of a proposal (annex 38) | 492 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 492 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 495 |

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Reading by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry of a new proposal (annex 39) . . . | 495 |
| Establishment of a special subcommittee to draw up a new synoptic table . . . | 496 |
| Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére . . | 497 |

THIRTEENTH MEETING

(August 29, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Observation of the President on the minutes of the eleventh meeting | 498 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 498 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 500 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 500 |
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 501 |
| Discussion of the program of the day concerning the proposals relative to obligatory arbitration (annex to the minutes of this meeting) | 501 |
| Discussion of <i>point I of the program of the day</i> (Article 1, Section 1 of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee, annex to the minutes of this meeting) | 501 |
| Reading and adoption of Article 1, Section 1 | 501 |
| Exchange of views between the President and Mr. Eyre Crowe | 501 |
| Discussion of <i>point II of the program of the day</i> (Article 1, Section 2 of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee) | 501 |
| Reading of Article 1, Section 1 | 501 |
| Withdrawal by his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch of his proposal (annex 29) | 501 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 501 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 501 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 502 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 502 |
| Vote on and non-adoption of the British proposal (Article 16e, annex 39) | 502 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa and of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 502 |
| Vote on the text of the subcommittee (I, Section 2) | 502 |
| Discussion of <i>point III of the program of the day</i> (Article 2 of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee) | 502 |
| Reading of Article 2 | 502 |
| Adoption of paragraph 1 | 502 |
| Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 502 |
| Serbian proposal (annex 29) is not supported | 503 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens and of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 503 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 503 |
| Vote on paragraphs 2 and 3 of Article 2 | 503 |
| Adoption without vote of paragraph 4 of Article 2 of the proposition of the subcommittee | 503 |
| Vote on the whole of the proposal of the subcommittee | 503 |
| Observation of the President | 503 |
| Discussion of <i>point IV of the program of the day</i> (Article 16d of the British proposal, annex 39) | 503 |
| Reading of Article 16d | 503 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 503 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 503 |
| of the President | 503 |
| Vote on the principle itself of the model table of the British proposal | 504 |
| Discussion of the articles of the British protocol (annex 40) provided for in Article 16d of the British proposal (annex 39) | 504 |

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.*

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <i>Article 1</i> | |
| Reading of Article 1 of the protocol | 504 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 504 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 504 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 504 |
| Adoption of Article 1, subject to editing | 504 |
| <i>Article 2</i> | |
| Reading of Article 2 of the protocol | 504 |
| Observations of Mr. Lange | 504 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 505 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 505 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 505 |
| of Mr. Lange | 505 |
| Proposal of the President | 505 |
| Observations of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 505 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 505 |
| <i>Articles 3-4</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 3-4 of the protocol | 505 |
| Vote on the proposal of Great Britain in entirety | 505 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 506 |
| Discussion of <i>point V of the program of the day</i> | 506 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 506 |
| Vote on the proposal of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch relative to a new item (postal, telegraphic and telephonic conventions) | 506 |
| Observation of the President | 506 |
| Discussion of <i>point VI of the program of the day</i> (Article 4 of the proposal of the United States of America, annex 37) | 506 |
| Reading of Article 4 | 506 |
| Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott | 506 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 506 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 507 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 507 |
| Priority of the discussion of the Swiss proposal or of the Austro-Hungarian proposal | 507 |
| Motion of his Excellency Mr. Carlin supported by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 507 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 507 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 507 |
| of the President | 507 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 508 |
| of Mr. Carlin | 508 |
| of Mr. Lange | 508 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 508 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 508 |
| Exchange of views between Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, his Excellency Mr. Martens, his Excellency Mr. Carlin, his Excellency Mr. Nelidow, his Excellency Mr. Asser, his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira, and the President | 508 |
| Observation of the President | 509 |
| Proposals of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow and of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 509 |
| Observations of the President | 509 |
| Vote on the Swiss proposal | 509 |
| Observation of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 509 |
| Rejection of the Swiss proposal (annex 28) | 509 |
| ANNEX. Program of the day concerning the propositions relative to obligatory arbitration | 511 |

FOURTEENTH MEETING

(August 31, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.*

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Continuation of the discussion of "the program of the day" concerning the proposals relative to obligatory arbitration (annex to the minutes of the thirteenth meeting) | 518 |
| Article 2 of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee (annex A to the minutes of the fourteenth meeting of the committee of examination A) | 518 |
| Proposals of Mr. Fusinato and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 518 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 518 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 518 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 518 |
| Article 2, paragraph 4, of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee | 519 |
| Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 519 |
| Proposal of Mr. Georgios Streit | 519 |
| Observation of Mr. Fusinato | 519 |
| Article 2, paragraph 3, of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee | 519 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 519 |
| Observations of Mr. Fusinato | 519 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 519 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 519 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 519 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 519 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 519 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 520 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 520 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 520 |
| Vote on and adoption of the proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 520 |
| Article 1, Section 1, of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee | 520 |
| Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 520 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 520 |
| of the President | 520 |
| Article 16e of the British proposal (see point II in the annex to the minutes of the thirteenth meeting of the committee of examination A) | 520 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 520 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin relative to the Swiss proposal (annex 28) | 521 |
| Continuation of the discussion of <i>point VI of the program of the day</i> (Article 4 of the proposal of the United States of America) | 521 |
| Address of Mr. James Brown Scott | 521 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 524 |
| Observations of his Excellency General Porter | 525 |
| of the President | 525 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 525 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 525 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 526 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 526 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 526 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 526 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 527 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 527 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 527 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 527 |
| of his Excellency General Porter | 527 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 527 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 527 |
| of his Excellency Mr. de la Barra | 528 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 528 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 528 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 528 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 528 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 528 |

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott | 528 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 528 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 529 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 529 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 530 |
| Vote on Article 4 of the proposal of the United States of America | 531 |
| Discussion of <i>point VII of the program of the day</i> (Austro-Hungarian proposal) (see annex to the minutes of the thirteenth meeting of the committee of examination A) | 531 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 532 |
| Address of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 533 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 535 |
| of his Excellency Marschall von Bieberstein | 535 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 535 |
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 535 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 535 |
| of the President | 535 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 535 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 535 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 536 |
| Observations of Mr. Louis Renault | 536 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 536 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 536 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 536 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 536 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 537 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 537 |
| of his Excellency General Porter | 537 |
| ANNEX A. Texts adopted by the committee of examination A and votes cast in the meetings of August 23 and 29 (obligatory arbitration) | 539 |
| ANNEX B. Text of Articles 16-16 <i>h</i> adopted by the committee of examination A in the meeting of August 31, 1907 | 545 |

FIFTEENTH MEETING

(September 3, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Continuation of the discussion of <i>point VII of the program of the day</i> (Austro- Hungarian proposal) | 547 |
| Reading of a communication from his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 547 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 547 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 548 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 548 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 548 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 548 |
| of Mr. Georgios Streit | 548 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 548 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 549 |
| of his Excellency Mr. de la Barra | 549 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 550 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 550 |
| of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 550 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 550 |
| Address of Mr. Georgios Streit | 550 |
| Reading of a Greek amendment | 551 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 552 |
| Observations by the President | 552 |
| Withdrawal by Mr. Ruy Barbosa of his declaration | 552 |

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 552 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 552 |
| of his Excellency General Porter | 552 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 553 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 553 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch and of the President | 553 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 553 |
| Vote on the Austro-Hungarian proposal | 553 |
| Reading by his Excellency Count Tornielli of a proposal of conciliation (annex 43) | 553 |
| Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe and of the President | 554 |
| Progress of the work | 554 |
| Observation of the President | 554 |
| Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa, his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago, his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein, his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch, and his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 554 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 554 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 554 |
| of Mr. Georgios Streit | 555 |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 6-8 of the proposal of the United States of America (annex 37) | 555 |

Limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of public debts. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, pp. 330-32[336-8]; vol. ii, pp. 137-43[139-44])

| | |
|---|-----|
| Discussion of the proposal of the United States of America (annex 59) | 555 |
| Observation of his Excellency General Porter | 555 |
| Withdrawal by his Excellency Count Tornielli of the reservations formulated by the Italian delegation | 556 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 556 |
| of his Excellency General Porter | 557 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 557 |
| Observation of his Excellency General Porter | 557 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 557 |
| Address of Mr. Luis Drago and preservation of the reservations made by the Argentine delegation | 557 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin and of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 559 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 559 |
| of his Excellency General Porter | 559 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 559 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 559 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 560 |
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 560 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow and of Mr. Georgios Streit | 560 |
| Vote on and adoption of the proposal of the United States of America | 560 |

SIXTEENTH MEETING

(September 4, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin on the minutes of the thirteenth meeting | 561 |
| Discussion of the Italian proposal (annex 43) and the Greek amendment (annex 36) | 561 |
| (See point VIII of the program of the day, annex to the minutes of the thirteenth meeting of committee of examination A) | 561 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 561 |
| of Mr. Georgios Streit | 562 |

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 562 |
| Resumption of the committee's consideration of the "texts adopted" at first reading (see fourteenth meeting of committee of examination A, annex B) | 562 |
| <i>Article 16</i> | |
| Reading of Article 16 of the British proposal (annex 39) | 562 |
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 562 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 563 |
| Adoption of the preservation of the old Article 16 and of the new paragraph, proposed by the delegation of Austria-Hungary | 563 |
| Vote on new British Article 16 | 563 |
| <i>Article 16a</i> | |
| Reading of and vote on Article 16a | 563 |
| <i>Article 16b</i> | |
| Reading of Article 16b | 563 |
| Observation of the President | 564 |
| Reading of revised Article 3 of the proposal of the United States of America | 564 |
| Declaration of his Excellency General Porter | 564 |
| Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 564 |
| Proposal of an amendment by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 564 |
| Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 564 |
| of the President | 564 |
| of Mr. Georgios Streit | 564 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 565 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 565 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 565 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 565 |
| <i>Article 16c</i> | |
| Reading of Article 16c | 565 |
| Observations of the President | 565 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 565 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 566 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 566 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 566 |
| Exchange of views on the manner of voting the items between his Excellency Mr. Nelidow, his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa, his Excellency Mr. Asser, his Excellency Marquis de Soveral, and the President | 566 |
| Vote on the cases included in the table of "texts adopted" (see fourteenth meeting, annexes A and B) | 566 |
| Declaration of his Excellency General Porter | 566 |
| Observations of the President | 569 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 569 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 569 |
| Vote on and adoption of Article 16c in entirety | 569 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency General Porter | 570 |
| <i>Article 16d</i> | |
| Reading of Article 16d | 570 |
| Observation of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 570 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency General Porter | 570 |
| Vote on and adoption of Article 16d | 570 |
| <i>Article 16e</i> | |
| Reading of Article 16e | 570 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 570 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 571 |
| Observations of Mr. Fusinato | 571 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 571 |

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 571 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 571 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 571 |
| Declaration of the President | 571 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 572 |
| Vote on the Serbian amendment to Article 16e | 572 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Count Tornielli | 572 |
| his Excellency Mr. Asser | 572 |
| his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 572 |
| <i>Article 16f</i> | |
| Reading of Article 16f | 572 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 572 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 572 |
| of the President | 572 |
| <i>Article 16g</i> | |
| Reading of Article 16g of "texts adopted" | 572 |
| Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 573 |
| Proposal of an amendment by Mr. Fusinato | 573 |
| Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 573 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 573 |
| of the President | 573 |
| Adoption of Article 16g | 573 |
| <i>Article 16h</i> | |
| Reading of Article 16h of "texts adopted" | 573 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Count Tornielli | 574 |
| Adoption of Article 16h | 574 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld and of his Excellency Count Tornielli on Article 16f of the British proposal (annex 39) | 574 |
| Vote on and adoption of the whole of "texts adopted" (see fourteenth meeting, annex B) at first and second readings, with the exception of the modifica- tions decided upon | 574 |
| Observations of the President | 574 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 574 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 574 |

SEVENTEENTH MEETING

(October 1, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Adoption of the minutes of the committee of examination C | 575 |
| Discussion of Articles 37-91 of the Convention of 1899 revised, new Part IV (see the report of his Excellency Baron Guillaume, vol. i, page 395[399]) | 575 |

Article 37

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 37 of the Convention of 1899 revised | 575 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 575 |
| Observations of Mr. Fusinato (President of Committee C) | 575 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 575 |

Article 38

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading and adoption of Article 38 of the Convention of 1899 revised | 575 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 576 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| <i>Articles 39-48</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 39-48 of the Convention of 1899 revised . . . | 576 |
| Observation of the Reporter | 578 |
| <i>Article 49</i> | |
| Reading of Article 49 of the Convention of 1899 revised | 578 |
| Proposition of an amendment to Article 27 of the Convention of 1899 by his Excellency Mr. Candamo (annex 15) | 578 |
| Chilian amendment to the Peruvian proposal (see annex 16) | 578 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 579 |
| of his Excellency Sir Henry Howard | 579 |
| of Mr. Lange | 579 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 579 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 580 |
| of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant | 580 |
| of his Excellency Sir Henry Howard | 580 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Candamo | 580 |
| of the President | 580 |
| of Mr. Lange | 581 |
| of his Excellency Sir Henry Howard | 581 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 581 |
| Suppression of the provision of the Chilian amendment concerning non- retroactivity | 581 |
| Vote on the Peruvian proposal with the revision decided by the committee . . . | 581 |
| <i>Articles 50-52</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 50-52 of the Convention of 1899 revised . . . | 582 |
| <i>Article 53</i> | |
| Reading of Article 53 of the Convention of 1899 revised | 582 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 582 |
| <i>Articles 54-55</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 54-55 of the Convention of 1899 revised | 583 |
| Exchange of views between the President, Mr. Kriege, and Mr. Fusinato . . . | 583 |
| Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott | 583 |
| Reservations concerning new Articles 54, 55 and 59, made by Mr. Georgios Streit | 583 |
| Observations of the President | 584 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 584 |
| of Mr. Georgios Streit | 584 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 584 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 584 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Carlin on no. 2 of Article 54 . . . | 584 |
| Observation of Mr. James Brown Scott | 584 |
| <i>Articles 56-73</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 56-73 of the Convention of 1899 revised . . . | 585 |
| <i>Article 74</i> | |
| Reading of Article 74 of the Convention of 1899 revised | 586 |
| Adoption of an amendment of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 587 |
| <i>Article 75</i> | |
| Reading of Article 75 of the Convention of 1899 revised | 587 |
| Observations of the Reporter and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 587 |
| Adoption of Article 75 | 587 |
| <i>Article 76</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 76 of the Convention of 1899 revised | 587 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued. PAGE

| <i>Article 77</i> | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 77 of the Convention of 1899 revised | 587 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 587 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 587 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 588 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 588 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 588 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 588 |
| of the President | 588 |
| Adoption of Article 77, with the exception of these observations | 588 |

| <i>Article 78</i> | |
|--|-----|
| Reading and adoption of Article 78 of the Convention of 1899 revised | 588 |

| <i>Article 79</i> | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 79 of the Convention of 1899 revised | 588 |
| Adoption of a proposal of the Reporter | 588 |
| Adoption of Article 79 | 588 |

| <i>Articles 80-91</i> | |
|--|-----|
| Reading and adoption of Articles 80-91 of the Convention of 1899 revised | 588 |
| Proposal of Mr. James Brown Scott concerning paragraph 3 of Article 63 | 590 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 590 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 590 |
| of Mr. Guido Fusinato | 590 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 590 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 590 |
| of the President | 591 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 591 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 591 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 591 |
| of the Reporter | 591 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 591 |
| The amendment of Mr. James Brown Scott is rejected | 591 |
| Close of the work of committee of examination A | 591 |

COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION B

FIRST MEETING

(August 13, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

(See vol. i, pp. 326-9[332-5]; vol. ii, pp. 143-62[144-61], 177-90[177-91])

| | |
|--|-----|
| Deposit of the project of the Convention relative to the establishment of an international high court of justice presented by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (annex 80) | 595 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate, translated by Baron d'Estournelles de Constant | 595 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 596 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 597 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 597 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 597 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 598 |
| Proposal of Mr. James Brown Scott | 598 |

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Discussion of the draft convention of Germany, the United States of America and Great Britain (annex 80) | 598 |

Article 1

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 1 of the draft | 599 |
| Observations of Mr. Fusinato | 599 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 599 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 599 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 599 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 599 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 599 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 599 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 600 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 600 |
| of the President | 600 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 600 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 601 |
| Reference of Article 1 to the drafting committee | 601 |

Article 2

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 2 of the draft | 601 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 601 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 602 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 602 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 602 |
| of the President | 602 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 602 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 602 |
| of his Excellency Sir Henry Howard | 602 |
| Reference of Article 2 to the drafting committee | 602 |

Articles 3-5

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 3 of the draft | 602 |
| Reference of Articles 3-5 to the drafting committee | 603 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa relating to the communication made by Mr. Scott of the deposition of the table of the composition of the court | 603 |

Article 6

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 6 of the draft | 603 |
| Revision proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 604 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege and of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 604 |
| Reference of Article 6 to the drafting committee | 604 |

SECOND MEETING

(August 17, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Continuation of the discussion of the draft convention of Germany, of the United States of America, and Great Britain (annex 80) | 605 |
| Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang (annex 82) | 605 |
| Proposal of a new Article 5 bis by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 606 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Choate and of the President | 607 |

Article 7

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 7 of the draft | 607 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 607 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 608 |

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.*

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 608 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 608 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege | 608 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 608 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 608 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 609 |
| of the President | 609 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 609 |
| Address of Mr. James Brown Scott relative to the establishment and to the jurisdiction of a permanent court | 609 |
| Distribution of judges and deputy judges according to country for every year for the period of twelve years (annex 81) | 612 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege | 613 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 613 |
| of the President | 613 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang | 613 |
| <i>Article 8</i> | |
| Reading of Article 8 of the draft | 614 |
| Observations of the President | 614 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 614 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 614 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 614 |
| <i>Article 9</i> | |
| Reading of Article 9 of the draft | 614 |
| Amendment of Mr. Kriege to paragraph 3 of Article 9 | 614 |
| Observations of the President | 614 |
| Revision proposed by his Excellency Mr. Martens for the end of Article 4 of the proposal | 615 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege | 615 |
| of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant | 615 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 615 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére relative to the question of the irremovability of judges | 615 |
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 615 |
| Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 615 |
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and of the President | 615 |
| <i>Article 10</i> | |
| Reading of Article 10 of the draft | 616 |
| Observations of Mr. de Beaufort and of Mr. Kriege | 616 |
| <i>Article 11</i> | |
| Reading of Article 11 of the draft | 616 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 616 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 616 |
| of the President | 616 |
| <i>Articles 12-13</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 12-13 of the draft | 616 |
| <i>Article 14</i> | |
| Reading of Article 14 of the draft | 617 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 617 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 617 |
| of the President | 617 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 617 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 617 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 617 |

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.*

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 618 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 618 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 618 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 618 |

Article 15

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 15 of the draft | 618 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege | 618 |

THIRD MEETING

(August 20, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). *Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.*

| | |
|--|-----|
| Continuation of the discussion of the draft convention of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (annex 80) | 619 |
| Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 619 |
| Deposit of the Brazilian proposal (annex 83) | 619 |
| Observations of the President | 623 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 624 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 624 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 624 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 624 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 624 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 624 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 625 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 625 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 625 |
| of the President | 628 |
| Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott | 629 |
| of the President | 629 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 630 |
| of the President | 630 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 630 |

Article 16

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 16 of the draft (annex 80) | 630 |
| Observations of Mr. Fusinato | 630 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 630 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 630 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 631 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 631 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 631 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 631 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 631 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 631 |
| of the President | 631 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 632 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 632 |
| of the President | 632 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 632 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 632 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 632 |
| Suppression after vote of paragraph 1 of Article 16 | 632 |
| Preservation of paragraph 2 of Article 16 | 632 |
| Exchange of views relating to paragraph 3 of Article 16 between Mr. Kriege, his Excellency Mr. Martens, Mr. Fusinato, his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, Mr. James Brown Scott, and Mr. Louis Renault | 632 |
| Suppression of paragraph 3 of Article 16 | 633 |
| Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry relative to paragraph 2 of Article 16 | 633 |

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 633 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 633 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 633 |
| of the President | 633 |
| Adoption of a formula proposed by Mr. Louis Renault | 633 |
| Observation of the President | 633 |

FOURTH MEETING

(August 24, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of a note from his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 634 |
| Continuation of the discussion of the projects for the permanent court. (For the text of this discussion see the second edition of the project of the Convention, annex 84) | 635 |

Article 19

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 19 of the project (Part II) | 635 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser and of Mr. Kriege | 635 |
| Adoption of the article with reservation | 635 |

Article 20

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 20 of the project | 635 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 635 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 636 |
| Proposal of the President | 636 |
| Observations of Mr. Louis Renault | 636 |
| of the President | 636 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 636 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 636 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 636 |
| Adoption of point 1 of Article 20 | 636 |
| Discussion of point 2 of Article 20 | 636 |
| Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 636 |
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 637 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 637 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 637 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 637 |
| of the President | 637 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 637 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 637 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 637 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 638 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 638 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 638 |
| Suppression of point 2 of Article 20 is rejected | 638 |
| Observations relating to the functions of the special committee of his Excellency Mr. Eyschen | 638 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 638 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 638 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 638 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 638 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 638 |
| of the President | 638 |
| Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 639 |
| Observation of Mr. Louis Renault | 639 |
| Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch is rejected | 639 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser on the question of incompatibility | 639 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 639 |

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: Mr. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Observations of Mr. Louis Renault | 639 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 639 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 639 |
| of the President | 639 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 639 |
| This question is reserved | 639 |

Article 21

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 21 of the project | 640 |
| Addition to the first paragraph proposed by his Excellency Mr. Asser is adopted | 640 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 640 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 640 |
| Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott on no. 1 of the second paragraph of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 641 |
| The discussion of no. 1 of paragraph 2 is reserved | 641 |
| Discussion of no. 2 of paragraph 2 | 641 |
| Address of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 641 |
| Declaration of Mr. Fusinato | 641 |
| Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 642 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 642 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 642 |
| New draft proposed by Mr. Fusinato | 643 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege | 643 |
| New draft proposed by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 643 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 643 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 643 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 644 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 644 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 644 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 644 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 644 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 644 |

FIFTH MEETING

(August 27, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). Reporter: Mr. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Address and declaration by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 645 |
| Declaration of Mr. Esteva | 653 |
| Continuation of the discussion of the project (annex 84) | 653 |

Article 21

| | |
|---|-----|
| Continuation of the discussion of Article 21 of the project | 653 |
| Reading of an Austro-Hungarian amendment | 653 |
| Proposal of Mr. Kriege | 653 |
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 653 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 654 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 654 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 654 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 654 |
| of the President | 654 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 654 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 654 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 655 |
| Observation of the President | 655 |

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.*

PAGE

Article 22

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 22 of the project | 655 |
| Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 655 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 656 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 656 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 656 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 656 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 656 |

Articles 23-28

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading and adoption of Articles 23-28 of the project | 657 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens and of Mr. Kriege | 657 |

Articles 29-32

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading and adoption of Articles 29-32 of the project | 657 |
| Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 658 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 658 |
| Adoption of the project in entirety (reservation made to the table of distribution and observations presented) at first reading | 658 |

SIXTH MEETING

(September 2, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). *Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.*

| | |
|---|-----|
| Second reading of the draft convention of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (annex 85) | 659 |
|---|-----|

Article 1

| | |
|--|----------|
| Reading of Article 1 of the project | 659 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens and of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 659 |
| Adoption of a revision proposed by his Excellency Mr. Martens | 659 |
| Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 659 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 660 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Esteva | 660 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 660 |
| of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 660 |
| of Mr. Georgios Streit | 660 |
| Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott | 660 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 660 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 660 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 660 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 660 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 662 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 662 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 662 |
| of the President | 662 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 662 |
| Proposal of a revision by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and its adoption after observation of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 662, 663 |
| Adoption of Article 1 in entirety | 663 |

Article 2

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 2 of the project | 663 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege | 663 |
| of the President | 663 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 663 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 663 |

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter: Mr. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.*

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 664 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 664 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 664 |
| Adoption of Article 2 | 664 |
| <i>Article 3</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 3 of the project | 664 |
| <i>Article 4</i> | |
| Reading of Article 4 of the project | 664 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege | 664 |
| Adoption of Article 4 | 664 |
| <i>Article 5</i> | |
| Reading of Article 5 of the project | 664 |
| Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 664 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 665 |
| <i>Articles 6-7</i> | |
| Articles 6 and 7 of the project are reserved | 665 |
| <i>Article 8</i> | |
| Reading of Article 8 of the project | 665 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege and of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 665 |
| <i>Article 9</i> | |
| Reading of Article 9 of the project | 665 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege and of the President | 666 |
| Adoption of a revision proposed by Mr. Eyre Crowe | 666 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 666 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 666 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 666 |
| of the President | 666 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 666 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 667 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 667 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 667 |
| Suppression of the words "during the year" | 667 |
| <i>Article 10</i> | |
| Reading of Article 10 of the project | 667 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege | 667 |
| of the President | 667 |
| <i>Article 11</i> | |
| Reading of Article 11 of the project | 667 |
| Observation of the President | 668 |
| <i>Article 12</i> | |
| Reading of Article 12 of the project | 668 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege and of the President | 668 |
| Proposal of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 668 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 668 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 668 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 668 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 668 |
| Adoption of Article 12 in entirety | 668 |
| Observations relative to the question of irremovability of judges | 669 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 669 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 669 |
| of the President | 669 |

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Observations of Mr. Louis Renault | 669 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 669 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére concerning the privileges of judges | 669 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 669 |
| of the President | 670 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 670 |
| Observation of Mr. Louis Renault | 670 |
| Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 670 |
| Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 670 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 670 |
| Vote on the proposal of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 670 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 670 |
| Observations of the President | 670 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 670 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 670 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein is not supported | 670 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Choate of a new paragraph to Article 3 is not supported | 670 |
| <i>Articles 13-15</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 13-15 of the project | 671 |
| <i>Article 16</i> | |
| Reading of Article 16 of the project | 671 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege | 671 |
| <i>Article 17</i> | |
| Reading of Article 17 of the project | 671 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege | 671 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 671 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 671 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 672 |
| Revision proposed by the President and accepted by his Excellency Count Tornielli | 672 |
| Adoption of Article 17, subject to revision of its phraseology | 672 |
| <i>Article 18</i> | |
| Reading of Article 18 of the project | 672 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege | 672 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 672 |
| Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Martens, the President, Mr. Kriege, and his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 672 |
| Adoption of Article 18, subject to revision of its phraseology | 672 |
| <i>Article 19</i> | |
| Reading of Article 19 of the project | 672 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege | 672 |

SEVENTH MEETING

(September 5, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

Continuation of the second reading of the draft convention of Germany, the United
States of America, and Great Britain (annex 85) 673

Article 20

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 20 of the project | 673 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege | 673 |

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.*

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| <i>Article 21</i> | |
| Reading of Article 21 of the project | 673 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege | 673 |
| Proposal of a new draft by his Excellency Mr. Asser | 673 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 674 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 674 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 674 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 674 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 674 |
| of the President | 674 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 674 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 674 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 675 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 675 |
| of the President | 675 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 675 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 675 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 675 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 675 |
| Maintenance by his Excellency Mr. Asser and his Excellency Mr. Martens of their reservations | 675 |
| Article 21 is adopted provisionally | 675 |
| <i>Article 22</i> | |
| Reading of Article 22 of the project | 676 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege | 676 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 676 |
| Adoption of a revision proposed by Mr. Fusinato | 677 |
| Observations on the signification of the last phrase of paragraph 2, Article 22, of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 677 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 677 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 677 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 677 |
| Proposal of a revision by his Excellency Mr. Asser | 677 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege | 677 |
| Adoption of Article 22 in its present wording | 677 |
| <i>Article 23</i> | |
| Reading of Article 23 of the project | 677 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege | 678 |
| Proposal of a revision by his Excellency Mr. Asser | 678 |
| Adoption of Article 23 with this modification of the text | 678 |
| <i>Article 24</i> | |
| Reading of Article 24 of the project | 678 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege and of the President | 678 |
| <i>Article 25</i> | |
| Reading of Article 25 of the project | 678 |
| <i>Article 26</i> | |
| Reading of Article 26 of the project | 678 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege | 678 |
| <i>Article 27</i> | |
| Reading of Article 27 of the project | 678 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege | 678 |
| <i>Article 28</i> | |
| Reading of Article 28 of the project | 679 |
| Adoption of a new wording proposed by Mr. Kriege | 679 |

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.*

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <i>Article 29</i> | |
| Reading of Article 29 of the project | 679 |
| <i>Article 30</i> | |
| Reading of Article 30 of the project | 679 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege and of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 679 |
| <i>Article 31</i> | |
| Reading of Article 31 of the project | 679 |
| <i>Article 32</i> | |
| Reading of Article 32 of the project | 680 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege | 680 |
| Adoption of Article 32 | 680 |
| <i>Article 33</i> | |
| Reading of Article 33 of the project | 680 |
| <i>Article 34</i> | |
| Reading of Article 34 of the project | 680 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege | 680 |
| <i>Articles 35-37</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 35-37 of the project | 680 |
| Proposals of Mr. Fusinato | 680 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 681 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 681 |
| Discussion of the question of the salaries of judges of the court | 681 |
| Proposal of Mr. Choate | 681 |
| Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 681 |
| of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant | 681 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 681 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 681 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 681 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 682 |
| of the President | 682 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Choate is not supported | 682 |
| Resumption of the discussion of the name to be given to the new court | 682 |
| Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 682 |
| Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott | 682 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 682 |
| of the President | 682 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 682 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege and of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 682 |
| Acceptance of the term "arbitral justice" | 682 |
| Observations of Mr. Fusinato and of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 682 |
| Adoption of the proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow (to add to the title of the new court the word "permanent") | 682 |
| Observation of the President | 683 |
| Declaration of Mr. James Brown Scott | 683 |
| Reading of the modifications introduced by Mr. Kriege in Articles 1-19 of the project in conformity with the decisions made in the last meeting of the committee | 683 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens on Article 17 of the project | 683 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 683 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 683 |
| Adoption of a new wording of paragraph 1 of Article 18 of the project, pro- posed by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and supported by his Excellency Mr. Martens | 683 |
| Adoption of a new wording relative to paragraph 2 of Article 21 of the project, proposed by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 683 |

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| The President declares adopted all the articles of the project except those which refer to the composition of the court (Articles 6, 7 and 8) | 683 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 683 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 687 |
| Establishment of a preparatory subcommittee (to reach an agreement on a basis of discussion relative to the question of the composition of the court) | 689 |

EIGHTH MEETING

(September 18, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Continuation of the discussion on the question of the establishment of a court of arbitral justice | 690 |
| Reservations made to the address of his Excellency Mr. Choate by his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 690 |
| his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 690 |
| his Excellency Mr. Esteva | 690 |
| Mr. Georgios Streit | 690 |
| his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 690 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 690 |
| Account by his Excellency Mr. Nelidow of the deliberations of the preparatory subcommittee (see page 689[688]) | 690 |
| Reading by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa of an address made in the subcommittee | 691 |
| Proposal of a resolution by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 694 |
| Address and proposal of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 694 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 696 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 698 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 699 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 699 |
| of the President | 700 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 700 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 700 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 700 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser | 700 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 701 |
| Vote on the general principle of election in the form in which it is presented in the project of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 701 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 701 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 701 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 701 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 701 |
| Reading of the proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 701 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 701 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 702 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 702 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 702 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow to modify the text of the motion of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 702 |
| Observations of the President | 702 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 703 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 703 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 703 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 703 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Choate to modify the text of the motion of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 703 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 703 |
| Observations of the President | 704 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 704 |

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|-------|
| Observations of his Excellency M ^r . Nelidow | 704 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 704 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 704 |
| Adoption of the proposal to reduce the number of judges from 17 to 15 | 704-5 |
| Observations of Mr. Louis Renault | 705 |
| of the President | 705 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 705 |
| Vote on and adoption of the entire project of the court of arbitral justice, except Articles 6, 7 and 8 | 705 |
| Vote on the first and second parts of the amended motion of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 705 |
| Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 705 |
| Address of the President | 705 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 706 |
| Close of the work of committee of examination B | 706 |

COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION C

FIRST MEETING

(August 16, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, pp. 329-30[335-6]; vol. ii, pp. 32-40[34-42], 92[89], 119-33[121-35], 206-372 [210-369], 379-404[377-404], 444-6[440-2], 575-91[572-89])

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 21, Part IV, Chapter II (Articles 20-29), on the permanent court of arbitration | 709 |
| Discussion of Articles 21 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899 | 709 |

Article 21

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 21 of the Convention of 1899 | 709 |
|---|-----|

Article 22

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 22 of the Convention of 1899 | 709 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege relative to the German proposal (annex 12) | 709 |
| Observations of Mr. Fromageot | 710 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 710 |
| of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 710 |
| Adoption of the German proposal | 710 |
| Postponement of the discussion of the Russian proposals (annex 10) | 710 |

Article 23

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 23 of the Convention of 1899 | 710 |
| Postponement of the discussion of the Russian proposal (annex 10) | 710 |

Article 24

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 24 of the Convention of 1899 | 711 |
| Reference of Article 24 of the Russian proposal (annex 75) to committee of examination B | 711 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 711 |
| Observations of the President | 711 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 711 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 711 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege (German proposal, annex 8) | 711 |
| Postponement of the discussion of this question | 712 |
| Proposal of Mr. Fromageot to modify the wording of this article | 712 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| <i>Article 25</i> | |
| Reading of Article 25 of the Convention of 1899 | 712 |
| Observation of Mr. Fromageot | 712 |
| Suppression of Article 25 at the proposal of his Excellency Baron Guillaume . | 712 |
| <i>Article 26</i> | |
| Reading of Article 26 of the Convention of 1899 | 712 |
| <i>Article 27</i> | |
| Reading of Article 27 of the Convention of 1899 | 713 |
| Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 713 |
| Reference to committee of examination A of Article 27 and the Peruvian and Chilian amendments (annexes 15 and 16) relating thereto | 713 |
| <i>Article 28</i> | |
| Reading of Article 28 of the Convention of 1899 | 713 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 713 |
| Modification of the wording of the last paragraph proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 713 |

SECOND MEETING

(August 20, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 29, Part IV,
Chapter II (Articles 20-29), on the permanent court of arbitration 714

| | |
|--|-----|
| <i>Article 29</i> | |
| Reading of Article 29 of the Convention of 1899 | 714 |
| Observation of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 714 |
| Proposal of Mr. Fromageot | 714 |
| Reading of a note by his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 714 |
| Observation of the President | 714 |
| Mr. Kriege and Mr. Fromageot are charged with the preparation of a new wording for Article 29 | 714 |
| Discussion of Chapter III (Articles 30-57) on arbitral procedure | 714 |
| <i>Article 30</i> | |
| Reading of Article 30 of the Convention of 1899 | 714 |
| <i>Article 31</i> | |
| Reading of Article 31 of the Convention of 1899 | 714 |
| Observations of the President and of Mr. Kriege | 715 |
| Observations relative to the Russian proposal (annex 10) | 715 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 715 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 715 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 715 |
| Postponement of the discussion of Article 31 | 715 |
| <i>Article 32</i> | |
| Reading of Article 32 of the Convention of 1899 | 715 |
| Observations of the President | 715 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 715 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 715 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 715 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 716 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | |
|--|------|
| | PAGE |
| Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 716 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 716 |
| of the President | 716 |
| <i>Article 33</i> | |
| Reading of Article 33 of the Convention of 1899 | 716 |
| Non-adoption of the <i>modus</i> proposed by the Argentine delegation (annex 13) | 716 |
| <i>Article 34</i> | |
| Reading of Article 34 of the Convention of 1899 | 716 |
| Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch concerning Article 33 of the Russian proposal (annex 11) relating thereto | 716 |
| Rejection of Article 33 of the Russian proposal | 716 |
| Preservation of Article 34 | 716 |
| <i>Article 35</i> | |
| Reading of Article 35 of the Convention of 1899 | 717 |
| <i>Article 36</i> | |
| Reading of Article 36 of the Convention of 1899 | 717 |
| Proposal of the President | 717 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege and of the President | 717 |
| Postponement of the discussion of Article 36 | 717 |

THIRD MEETING

(August 23, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Continuation of the reading of Convention of 1899 from Article 36, Part IV, Chapter III (Articles 30-37), on arbitral procedure | 718 |
| Discussion of Articles 36 and following of the Convention of 1899 | 718 |
| <i>Article 36</i> | |
| Continuation of the discussion of Article 36 of the Convention of 1899 | 718 |
| Adoption of the modification proposed by the President subject to revision of its phraseology | 718 |
| <i>Article 37</i> | |
| Reading of Article 37 of the Convention of 1899 | 718 |
| Observation of the President relating to the Russian and German amendments | 718 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege | 718 |
| of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 719 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 719 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 719 |
| of his Excellency Mr d'Oliveira | 719 |
| Adoption of Article 37 of the modified German proposal | 719 |
| <i>Article 38</i> | |
| Reading of Article 38 of the Convention of 1899 | 719 |
| Observations on Article 38 and the Russian (annex 11) and German (annex 12) amendments relating thereto | 719 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 719 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 720 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 720 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 720 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Observations of the President | 720 |
| Proposal of a new formula | 721 |

Article 39

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 39 of the Convention of 1899 and of the German amendment relating thereto | 721 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege | 721 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 721 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 722 |
| Exchange of views between the President, Mr. Fromageot, and Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 722 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege | 722 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 722 |
| of the President | 722 |
| Mr. Kriege is charged with the revision of Article 39 | 722 |
| Mr. Heinrich Lammasch is charged with the revision of Article 32 | 722 |

FOURTH MEETING

(August 27, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 39, Part IV, Chapter III (Articles 30-57), on arbitral procedure | 723 |
| Discussion of Articles 39 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899 | 723 |

Article 39

| | |
|--|-----|
| Continuation of the discussion of Article 39 of the Convention of 1899 and of the German amendment (annex 12) relating thereto | 723 |
| Observations of the President and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 723 |
| Adoption of an amendment proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch to Articles 42 and 43 of the German proposal | 723 |
| Observations relative to Article 39 of the German proposal | |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 723 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 723 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 724 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 724 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 724 |
| Proposal of an amendment by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 724 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege | 724 |
| of the President | 724 |
| of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 724 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 724 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 724 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 725 |
| Adoption of the modified amendment of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 725 |

Articles 42-43

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Articles 42-43 of the Convention of 1899 | 725 |
| Reading of a new article of the German proposal (annex 12) replacing Articles 42 and 43 | 725 |
| Preservation of present Articles 42 and 43 | 725 |

Article 40

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 40 of the Convention of 1899 | 725 |
| Observation of the President | 725 |
| Postponement of the discussion of Article 40a of the German proposal (annex 12) | 725 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | |
|--|-------|
| | PAGE |
| Adoption of an amendment proposed by Mr. Fromageot | 725-6 |
| Article 41 of the Russian proposal is not accepted | 726 |

Article 41

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading and adoption of Article 41 of the Convention of 1899 | 726 |
|--|-----|

FIFTH MEETING

(September 2, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Continuation of the reading of the Convention from Article 44, Part IV, Chapter III (Articles 30-57), on arbitral procedure | 727 |
| Discussion of Articles 44 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899 | 727 |

Articles 44-46

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Articles 44-46 of the Convention of 1899 | 727 |
|---|-----|

Article 47

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 47 of the Convention of 1899 | 727 |
| Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of Mr. Kriege | 727 |

Article 48

| | |
|--|-------|
| Reading of Article 48 of the Convention of 1899 | 727 |
| Adoption of an amendment proposed by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 727-8 |

Article 49

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 49 of the Convention of 1899 and of the German amendment (annex 12) relating thereto | 728 |
| Observations of Mr. Fromageot and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 728 |
| Preservation of Article 49, subject to modification | 728 |

Article 50

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 50 of the Convention of 1899 | 728 |
|---|-----|

Article 51

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 51 of the Convention of 1899 and of Article 51a of the German proposal (annex 12) | 728 |
| Observations of Mr. Fromageot | 729 |
| of the President | 729 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 729 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 729 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 729 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 729 |
| Proposal of Mr. James Brown Scott of a subamendment to the German amendment | 729 |
| Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of a subamendment to the German amendment | 729 |
| Observations of Mr. Fromageot | 729 |
| of the President | 730 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 730 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 730 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 730 |
| Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of a new subamendment to the German amendment | 730 |
| Non-adoption of Article 51a of the German proposal | 730 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <i>Article 52</i> | |
| Reading of Article 52 of the Convention of 1899 | 730 |
| <i>Vow</i> of the Netherlands relative to the suppression of the last paragraph of Article 52 | 730 |
| Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 730 |
| The final editing of Article 52 is reserved | 730 |
| <i>Article 53</i> | |
| Reading of Article 53 of the Convention of 1899 | 730 |
| <i>Article 54</i> | |
| Reading of Article 54 of the Convention of 1899 and of a new Article 54a proposed by the Italian delegation (annex 14) | 730 |
| Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 731 |
| Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of an amendment | 731 |
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of Mr. Lange | 731 |
| Adoption of Article 54a of the Italian proposal with modifications proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 731 |
| <i>Article 55</i> | |
| Reading of Article 55 of the Convention of 1899 | 731 |
| Observation of the President | 731 |
| Preservation of Article 55 | 731 |
| <i>Article 56</i> | |
| Reading of Article 56 of the Convention of 1899 | 731 |
| Observation of the President | 731 |
| The discussion is suspended | 731 |
| <i>Article 57</i> | |
| Reading of Article 57 of the Convention of 1899 | 732 |
| Article 57 is returned | 732 |
| End of the discussion of Chapter III of Part IV of the Convention of 1899 | 732 |
| <i>Articles 58-61</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 58-61 of the Convention of 1899 | 732 |
| Reference of these articles to the drafting committee | 732 |
| Observation of the President | 732 |
| Discussion of the French project (annex 9) of complementary arrangement of the Convention of 1899 | 732 |
| <i>Article 1</i> | |
| Reading of Article 1 of the project | 732 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege and of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 733 |
| Adoption of Article 1, subject to revision of its phraseology | 733 |
| <i>Article 2</i> | |
| Reading of Article 2 of the project | 733 |
| Modification proposed by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry to paragraph 1 of Article 2 | 733 |
| Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 733 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 733 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 733 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 734 |
| Adoption of an amendment presented by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of the proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 734 |
| Observation of Mr. Lange | 734 |
| Suppression of paragraph 3 of Article 2 asked by Mr. Lange | 734 |
| Proposal made by Mr. Kriege of an addition to paragraph 1 of Article 2 | 734 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

PAGE

Article 3

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 3 of the project | 734 |
| Observation of Mr. Fromageot | 734 |
| Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 734 |
| Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 734 |
| Proposal of the President | 734 |
| Observation of Mr. Fromageot | 734 |
| Suppression of paragraph 2 of Article 3 | 734 |

Article 4

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 4 of the project | 735 |
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 735 |
| Proposal of the President | 735 |
| Observation of Mr. Fromageot | 735 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 735 |
| Formula suggested by Mr. Fromageot | 735 |
| Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 735 |
| Adoption of Article 4 in the text formulated by Mr. Fromageot | 735 |

Article 5

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 5 of the project | 735 |
|---|-----|

Article 6

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 6 of the project | 735 |
| Exchange of opinion between his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, Mr. Kriege, Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, and Mr. Fromageot | 736 |
| Adoption of a new wording of the article | 736 |

Article 7

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 7 of the project | 736 |
| Observations of the President | 736 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 736 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 736 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 736 |

Article 8

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 8 of the project | 736 |
|---|-----|

SIXTH MEETING

(September 6, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Second reading of Articles 20 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899 (provisional text adopted by the committee) | 737 |
| Discussion of the Convention of 1899, Part IV, Chapter II (Articles 20-29), on the permanent court of arbitration | 737 |

Articles 20-21

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Articles 20-21 of the Convention of 1899 | 737 |
| Adoption of these articles under reservation | 737 |

Article 22

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 22 of the Convention of 1899 | 737 |
|---|-----|

| | | |
|---|--|-------------|
| Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued. | | PAGE |
| <i>Article 23</i> | | |
| Reading of Article 23 of the Convention of 1899 | | 737 |
| Exchange of views between the President, Mr. Eyre Crowe, Mr. Kriege, and Mr. Fromageot | | 738 |
| Addition of a new paragraph to Article 23 | | 738 |
| <i>Article 24</i> | | |
| Reading of Article 24 of the Convention of 1899 | | 738 |
| Proposals of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch relative to a new wording of Article 24 | | 738 |
| Observations of the President | | 739 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | | 739 |
| of Mr. Kriege | | 739 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | | 739 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | | 739 |
| of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | | 740 |
| Discussion of paragraph 5 of Article 24 | | 740 |
| Observations of the President | | 740 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | | 740 |
| of Mr. Lange | | 740 |
| Proposals of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of Mr. Kriege | | 740 |
| Adoption of an addition proposed by Mr. Lange to Article 24 | | 741 |
| <i>Article 25</i> | | |
| Reading of Article 25 of the Convention of 1899 | | 741 |
| Making of Article 25 with the last three paragraphs of Article 24 | | 741 |
| Adoption of the proposals of Mr. Hurst relative to Article 22 of the Convention of 1899 | | 741 |
| <i>Article 26</i> | | |
| Reading of Article 26 of the Convention of 1899 | | 741 |
| <i>Article 27</i> | | |
| Reading of Article 27 of the Convention of 1899 | | 741 |
| Reference of the Peruvian and Chilian proposals (annexes 15 and 16) to committee of examination A | | 741 |
| <i>Article 28</i> | | |
| Reading of Article 28 of the Convention of 1899 | | 741 |
| Paragraph 1 of Article 28 is reserved for the drafting committee | | 742 |
| <i>Article 29</i> | | |
| Reading of Article 29 of the Convention of 1899 | | 742 |

SEVENTH MEETING

(September 9, 1907)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME. | |
| Continuation of the second reading of Articles 20 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899 (provisional text adopted by the committee) | 743 |
| Discussion of the Convention of 1899, Part IV, Chapter III (Articles 30-57), on arbitral procedure | 743 |
| <i>Article 30</i> | |
| Reading of Article 30 of the Convention of 1899 | 743 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <i>Article 31</i> | |
| Reading of Article 31 of the Convention of 1899 | 743 |
| Suppression of the word "clearly" in the text of this article | 743 |
| Reading by the President of the text of Article 31 as he had drawn it up on the basis of the deliberations of the committee | 743 |
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 743 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 744 |
| of the President | 744 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 744 |
| Suppression of the text of paragraph 2 of Article 31 and return to Article 36 of the words "with the consent of the State within whose territory the tribunal is to sit" | 744 |
| Adoption of an amendment of the President to the text of paragraph 1 | 744 |
| Adoption of an amendment of Mr. Fromageot to the text of paragraph 2 | 744 |
| Reading and rejection of Article 23 of the Russian proposal (annex 10) | 744 |
| Modification of the wording of Article 25 (newly drawn up) (see vol. ii, p. 741[743]) | 744 |

EIGHTH MEETING

(September 9, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Continuation of the second reading of Articles 20 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899 (provisional text adopted by the committee) | 745 |
| Continuation of the discussion of the Convention of 1899, Part IV, Chapter III (Articles 30-57), on arbitral procedure | 745 |
| Communication of his Excellency Baron Guillaume of a letter of the secretary of the permanent court of arbitration relative to Article 29 of the Convention of 1899 | 745 |
| Preservation of the wording adopted in the preceding meeting | 745 |
| Adoption of an amendment of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira to Article 28 of the Convention of 1899 | 745 |
| Discussion of the German proposal (Articles 31a, 31 b, and 34a) (annex 8) | 745 |

Articles 31a, 31b and 34a

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Articles 31a, 31b and 34a of the German proposal | 745 |
| Address by Mr. Kriege | 746 |
| Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 747 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 747 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 747 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 747 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 747 |
| of the President | 747 |
| Discussion of the manner in which the principle of obligatory <i>compromis</i> shall be put to vote | 747 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 748 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 748 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 748 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 748 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 749 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 749 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 749 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 749 |
| Vote on the broader formula | 749 |
| Definitive vote on the German proposal is deferred | 749 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <i>Article 32</i> | |
| Reading of Article 32 of the Convention of 1899 | 750 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege | 750 |
| Modification of the wording of paragraph 2 of Article 32 | 750 |
| Suppression of the word "direct" in Article 24 of the Convention of 1899 | 750 |
| <i>Articles 33-36</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 33-36 of the Convention of 1899 | 750 |
| <i>Articles 37-38</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 37-38 of the Convention of 1899 | 750 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege | 751 |
| Proposal of Mr. James Brown Scott | 751 |
| Observations of the President | 751 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 751 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 751 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 751 |
| of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 751 |
| Rejection of the proposal of Mr. James Brown Scott | 752 |

NINTH MEETING

(September 11, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Continuation of the second reading of Articles 20 and following of the Convention of 1899 (provisional text adopted by the committee) | 753 |
| Continuation of the discussion of the Convention of 1899, Part IV, Chapter III (Articles 30-57), on arbitral procedure | 753 |
| <i>Article 39</i> | |
| Reading of Article 39 of the Convention of 1899 | 753 |
| Reading of a new draft of Article 39 by Mr. Fromageot | 753 |
| Observations of Mr. Fromageot | 753 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 754 |
| Exchange of views between Mr. Kriege, the President, and his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 754 |
| Adoption of the modified article | 754 |
| <i>Article 40</i> | |
| Reading of Article 40 of the Convention of 1899 | 754 |
| Reading of Article 40a of the German proposal (annex 12) | 754 |
| Proposal of Mr. Fromageot to suppress Article 40a | 754 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege | 754 |
| Adoption of a modified draft of Article 40a | 755 |
| <i>Article 41</i> | |
| Reading of Article 41 of the Convention of 1899 | 755 |
| Reading of paragraph 3 of Article 41 revised | 755 |
| <i>Articles 42-49</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 42-49 of the Convention of 1899 | 755 |
| <i>Article 49a</i> | |
| Reading of Article 49a | 756 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 756 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.*

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Exchange of views between his Excellency Baron Guillaume, Mr. Kriege, and the President | 756 |
| Substitution for Article 49a of two new articles | 756 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 757 |
| <i>Article 50</i> | |
| Reading of Article 50 of the Convention of 1899 | 757 |
| <i>Articles 51-52</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 51-52 of the Convention of 1899 | 757 |
| Adoption of a change of wording proposed by Mr. Kriege to paragraph 1 of Article 51 | 757 |
| Exchange of views between Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, Mr. Eyre Crowe, Mr. Kriege, and the President | 757 |
| Suppression of paragraph 3 of Article 51 | 757 |
| Change of wording of paragraph 1 of Article 52 | 757 |
| <i>Articles 53, 54, 54a</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 53, 54 and 54a | 757 |
| <i>Article 55</i> | |
| Reading of Article 55 of the Convention of 1899 | 757 |
| Observations of the President | 758 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 758 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 758 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 758 |
| <i>Article 56</i> | |
| Reading of Article 56 of the Convention of 1899 | 758 |
| Adoption of a change of wording proposed by the President | 758 |
| <i>Articles 57-61</i> | |
| Reading of Article 57 of the Convention of 1899 | 758 |
| End of the discussion of Chapter III of Part IV of the Convention of 1899 | 759 |
| Reading of Articles 57-61 of the Convention of 1899 | 758 |
| Insertion of the French project (annex 9) of complementary arrangement of the Convention of 1899 as Chapter IV entitled "summary procedure" | 759 |
| Proposals relative to a new text of Article 1 of the Convention of 1899, presented by Mr. Fromageot and Mr. Kriege | 759 |
| New draft proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, Mr. Fromageot, and Mr. Kriege | 759 |
| Postponement of the definite decision of this question | 759 |
| Adoption of a change of wording of paragraph 1 of Article 2 of the Convention of 1899 proposed by Mr. Kriege | 759 |
| Suppression of Articles 3, 6, 7 and 8 of the Convention of 1899 | 759 |

TENTH MEETING

(September 14, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.*

| | |
|---|-----|
| Continuation of the discussion of the provisional text adopted by the committee for Article 20 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899, and of the French project of complementary arrangement (annex 9) | 760 |
|---|-----|

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Examination of the articles of the provisional text of the Convention of 1899 and of the French project of complementary arrangement (annex 9) the discussion of which had been deferred | 760 |
| <i>Article 23</i> | |
| Reading of Article 23 of the Convention of 1899 | 760 |
| Modification of the next to the last paragraph and suppression of the last paragraph | 760 |
| <i>Article 24</i> | |
| Reading of Article 24 of the Convention of 1899 | 760 |
| Proposal of an amendment of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 761 |
| Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 761 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 761 |
| of the President | 761 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 761 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 761 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 762 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 762 |
| of the President | 762 |
| Vote on the amendment proposed by Mr. d'Oliveira | 762 |
| Preservation of Article 24 | 762 |
| <i>Article 24a (newly drawn up) (see vol. ii, p. 741[743])</i> | |
| Reading of Article 24a (newly drawn up) | 762 |
| Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of Mr. Kriege | 762 |
| Adoption of Article 24a (newly drawn up) | 762 |
| <i>Article 31a</i> | |
| Reading of Article 31a | 763 |
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Guillaume relative to Articles 31a, 31b and 34a of the German proposal (annex 8) | 763 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 763 |
| of Mr. James Brown Scott | 763 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 763 |
| Discussion of Articles 31a, 31b, and 34a of the German proposal (annex 8) | 763 |
| <i>Article 31a of the German proposal</i> | |
| Declarations of Mr. James Brown Scott and of Mr. Fromageot | 763 |
| Modification of the wording of no. 2 of Article 31a at the request of Mr. Kriege | 763 |
| Intervention of the order of the two paragraphs of Article 31a | 763 |
| Adoption of Article 31a modified | 764 |
| <i>Article 31b of the German proposal</i> | |
| Reading of Article 31b of the German proposal | 764 |
| Modification of the wording of Article 31b at the proposal of Mr. Hurst | 764 |
| Adoption of Article 31b modified | 764 |
| <i>Article 34a of the German proposal</i> | |
| Reading of Article 34a of the German proposal | 764 |
| Modification of the wording of Article 34a | 764 |
| Adoption of Article 34a modified | 764 |
| <i>Article 38</i> | |
| Reading of Article 38 of the Convention of 1899 | 764 |
| Reservation made by Mr. James Brown Scott | 764 |
| Declaration of Mr. Hurst | 764 |
| Adoption of Article 38 | 764 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| <i>Article 49a</i> | |
| Reading of Article 49a | 764 |
| Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 764 |
| of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 765 |
| of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 765 |
| Adoption of Article 49a | 765 |
| <i>Article 49b</i> | |
| Reading of Article 49b | 765 |
| Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 765 |
| Adoption of Article 49b | 765 |
| <i>Article 54a</i> | |
| Reading of Article 54a | 765 |
| Modification of the wording of Article 54a at the proposal of Mr. Fromageot | 765 |
| Adoption of Article 54a modified | 765 |
| <i>Article 57a</i> | |
| Reading of Article 57a | 765 |
| Modification of the wording of Article 57a | 765 |
| Adoption of Article 57a modified | 765 |

ELEVENTH MEETING

(September 19, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

| | |
|---|---------|
| Continuation of the discussion of the provisional text of Articles 20 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899, and of the French project of complementary arrangement (annex 9) | 766 |
| Examination of the last draft of the provisional text of Articles 20 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899, and of the French project of complementary arrangement (see annex to the minutes of this meeting) | 766 |
| Modification of the wording of paragraph 6 of Article 24 of the Convention of 1899 and of paragraph 1 of Article 57b proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 766 |
| By whom and where the drawing by lot mentioned in paragraph 6 of Article 24 shall be effected | 766 |
| Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 766 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 766 |
| of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 766 |
| Insertion in the report that the drawing by lot shall be intrusted to the care of the international bureau of the permanent court of The Hague | 766 |
| Observations, concerning the delay of two months spoken of in paragraph 6 of Article 24, of the President, of Mr. James Brown Scott, and of Mr. Lange | 766-767 |
| The question of delay remains in its present form | 767 |
| Modification of the wording of paragraph 5 of Article 22 of the Convention of 1899 and of paragraph 1 of Article 24a at the request of Mr. Lange | 767 |
| Modification of the wording of paragraph 1 of Article 26 of the Convention of 1899 proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 767 |
| Modification of the wording of Article 57a at the request of Mr. Fromageot | 767 |
| Suppression of the last paragraph of Article 31 of the Convention of 1899 proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 767 |
| Adoption of the suggestion of Mr. Lange, namely, to express to the Drafting Committee the <i>vetu</i> to suppress the provision of Article 18 of the Convention of 1899 and to add to Article 15 of the Convention of 1899 a second paragraph | 767 |

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Proposal by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of a change of wording of Article 57a | 767 |
| Preservation of the existing text of Article 57a | 767 |
| ANNEX. Provisional text of Articles 20 and following of the Convention of 1899 and of the project of a complementary arrangement of the French delegation, adopted by committee C | 768 |

SECOND SUBCOMMISSION**FIRST MEETING**

(June 25, 1907)

International prize court. Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, pp. 164-9[165-9]; vol. ii, pp. 9-31[11-33])

| | |
|--|-----|
| Observations relative to the order of work of Mr. Louis Renault and of the President | 781 |
| Constitution of a committee for the preparation of a <i>questionnaire</i> at the proposal of Mr. Louis Renault | 781 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup and of the President | 782 |

SECOND MEETING

(July 4, 1907)

International prize court (continuation). Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading by the President of a declaration of the Presidents of the four Commissions, relative to the work of the Conference | 783 |
| Observation of the President | 783 |
| General discussion of the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 90) elaborated by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, Mr. Kriege and Mr. Louis Renault | 783 |
| Address of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein relative to the German proposal (annex 88) | 783 |
| Address of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry relative to the British proposal (annex 89) | 786 |
| Observation of the President | 786 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 786 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 786 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 787 |
| Adoption of a method of work suggested by his Excellency Mr. Asser | 787 |

Article 1

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 1 of the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 90) | 787 |
|---|-----|

Article 2

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 2 of the <i>questionnaire</i> | 788 |
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 788 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 788 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 788 |
| Declarations of Mr. de Bustamante | 789 |
| of Colonel Borel | 790 |

International prize court. Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <i>Article 3</i> | |
| Reading of Article 3 of the <i>questionnaire</i> | 790 |
| Declarations of Sir Edward Fry and of Mr. Kriege | 790 |
| <i>Article 4</i> | |
| Reading of Article 4 of the <i>questionnaire</i> | 791 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 791 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 791 |
| Address of the President | 792 |

THIRD MEETING

(July 11, 1907)

International prize court (continuation). Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Continuation of the general discussion of the <i>questionnaire</i> | 793 |
| Continuation of the discussion of Article 4 of the <i>questionnaire</i> | 793 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Sir Henry Howard | 793 |
| Two amendments to the British proposal (annex 89) suggested by his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 794 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael and of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 795 |
| <i>Article 5</i> | |
| Reading of Article 5 of the <i>questionnaire</i> | 795 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege | 795 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 796 |
| <i>Article 6</i> | |
| Reading of Article 6 of the <i>questionnaire</i> | 798 |
| Observations of Mr. Kriege | 798 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 799 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 799 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 799 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 800 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh and of Mr. Max Huber | 804 |
| <i>Article 7</i> | |
| Reading of Article 7 of the <i>questionnaire</i> | 805 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 805 |
| Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 805 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 805 |
| <i>Article 8</i> | |
| Reading of Article 8 of the <i>questionnaire</i> | 805 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 805 |
| Resumption of the discussion of Article 7 of the <i>questionnaire</i> | 806 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 806 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 806 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 807 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Count Tornielli and of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mérey | 807 |
| Closing of the general discussion | 808 |
| Address of the President | 808 |
| Definitive constitution of a committee of examination for the purpose of elaborating the draft convention | 809 |

COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION

FIRST MEETING

(August 12, 1907)

International prize court (continuation). Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, pp. 164-9[165-9]; vol. ii, pp. 9-31[11-33], 781-809[783-810])

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Discussion of the draft convention, elaborated by the delegations of Germany, the | |
| United States of America, France, and Great Britain (annex 91) | 813 |
| Address of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 813 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 814 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 814 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 814 |
| <i>Articles 1-2</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 1-2 of the draft | 814 |
| <i>Article 3</i> | |
| Reading of Article 3 of the draft | 814 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 814 |
| Observations of Mr. Louis Renault | 814 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 814 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 815 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 815 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 815 |
| of the President | 815 |
| <i>Articles 4-8</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 4-8 of the draft | 815 |
| Discussion of Part II of the draft | 816 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 816 |
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 816 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 816 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 817 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 817 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 817 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 817 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 817 |
| <i>Article 9</i> | |
| Reading of Article 9 of the draft | 817 |
| <i>Article 10</i> | |
| Reading of Article 10 of the draft | 818 |
| Observation of the President | 818 |
| <i>Article 11</i> | |
| Reading of Article 11 of the draft | 818 |
| Observation of his Excellency Count de Selir | 818 |
| <i>Article 12</i> | |
| Reading of Article 12 of the draft | 818 |
| Article 12 is reserved | 818 |
| <i>Articles 13-14</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 13-14 of the draft | 818 |

FIRST COMMISSION: SECOND SUBCOMMISSION: COMMITTEE 101

International prize court. *Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.*

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| <i>Article 15</i> | |
| Reading of Article 15 of the draft | 819 |
| Designation of Mr. Louis Renault as reporter | 819 |
| <i>Article 16</i> | |
| Reading of Article 16 of the draft | 819 |
| The question of salaries to be paid to the judges is reserved | 819 |
| <i>Articles 17-19</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 17-19 of the draft | 819 |
| <i>Article 20</i> | |
| Reading of Article 20 of the draft | 819 |
| Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 819 |
| <i>Articles 21-23</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 21-23 of the draft | 820 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and of the Reporter | 820 |

SECOND MEETING

(August 17, 1907)

International prize court (continuation). *Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.*

| | |
|--|-----|
| Continuation of the discussion of the draft convention (annex 91) | 821 |
| Discussion of Part III of the draft | 821 |
| <i>Articles 24-25</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 24-25 of the draft | 821 |
| <i>Article 26</i> | |
| Reading of Article 26 of the draft | 821 |
| Adoption of a modification proposed by Mr. Loeff | 821 |
| <i>Article 27</i> | |
| Reading of Article 27 of the draft | 822 |
| <i>Article 28</i> | |
| Reading of Article 28 of the draft | 822 |
| Observations of Mr. Loeff and of the Reporter | 822 |
| Modification of the wording of paragraph 2 of Article 28, proposed by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 822 |
| <i>Article 29</i> | |
| Reading of Article 29 of the draft | 822 |
| <i>Article 30</i> | |
| Reading of Article 30 of the draft | 822 |
| Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 822 |
| of the Reporter | 822 |
| of the President | 822 |
| <i>Articles 31-34</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 31-34 of the draft | 822 |

International prize court. *Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.*

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| <i>Article 35</i> | |
| Reading of Article 35 of the draft | 823 |
| Observations of Heinrich Lammasch and of the Reporter | 823 |
| <i>Article 36</i> | |
| Reading of Article 36 of the draft | 823 |
| Observation of Mr. Loeff | 823 |
| The provision of paragraph 2 of Article 36 concerning the nomination of secretaries shall be placed in Part II of the draft | 823 |
| <i>Article 37</i> | |
| Reading of Article 37 of the draft | 823 |
| <i>Article 38</i> | |
| Reading of Article 38 of the draft | 823 |
| Suppression of the second phrase of Article 38 | 824 |
| <i>Article 39</i> | |
| Reading of Article 39 of the draft | 824 |
| <i>Article 40</i> | |
| Reading of Article 40 of the draft | 824 |
| Observations of Mr. Loeff and of the Reporter | 824 |
| Proposal of the President of an addition to the first paragraph of Article 39 | 824 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 824 |
| of the President | 824 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 824 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 824 |
| of the Reporter | 824 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 824 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 824 |
| Preservation of the wording of Article 40 | 824 |
| <i>Article 41</i> | |
| Reading of Article 41 of the draft | 825 |
| <i>Article 42</i> | |
| Reading of Article 42 of the draft | 825 |
| Observations of Mr. Loeff | 825 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 825 |
| of the Reporter | 825 |
| <i>Article 43</i> | |
| Reading of Article 43 of the draft | 825 |
| Proposals of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld and of Mr. Kriege | 825 |
| Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 825 |
| The final wording of Article 43 is reserved | 825 |
| <i>Article 44</i> | |
| Reading of Article 44 of the draft | 825 |
| Proposal of an addition by the President | 826 |
| <i>Article 45</i> | |
| Reading of Article 45 of the draft | 826 |
| The question of knowing whether the secretaries shall be permanent or specially chosen for each case, is reserved | 826 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 826 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 826 |
| of the Reporter | 826 |
| of the President | 826 |

International prize court. *Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.*

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| <i>Article 46</i> | |
| Reading of Article 46 of the draft | 826 |
| <i>Article 47</i> | |
| Reading of Article 47 of the draft | 826 |
| <i>Article 48</i> | |
| Reading of Article 48 of the draft | 826 |
| Proposal of Mr. Loeff | 827 |
| Observation of Mr. Kriege | 827 |
| Discussion of the table relative to the distribution of judges and deputy judges by countries | 827 |
| Reading of a statement by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 827 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Esteva | 830 |
| Declaration and proposal of Count de la Mortera | 830 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 830 |
| Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 831 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 831 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 831 |
| of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 831 |
| Close of the discussion at first reading | 832 |

THIRD MEETING

(August 22, 1907)

International prize court (continuation). *Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.*

| | |
|--|----------|
| Reading by the President of a letter containing a declaration of his Excellency Mr. Esteva | 833 |
| Reading of the draft convention (new text), elaborated by the Reporter (annex 92) | 833 |
| <i>Articles 1-2</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 1-2 of the draft (new text) | 833 |
| <i>Article 3</i> | |
| Reading of Article 3 of the draft (new text) | 834 |
| Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 834 |
| Modification of the wording of paragraph 2c, suggested by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 834 |
| <i>Article 4</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the draft (new text) | 834 |
| <i>Article 5</i> | |
| Reading of Article 5 of the draft (new text) | 834 |
| Observation of the Reporter and of Mr. Loeff | 834 |
| <i>Articles 6-9</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 6-9 of the draft (new text) | 834, 835 |
| Discussion of Part II of the draft (new text) | 835 |
| <i>Articles 10-13</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 10-13 of the draft (new text) | 835, 836 |
| <i>Article 14</i> | |
| Reading of Article 14 | 836 |
| Observation of the Reporter | 836 |

International prize court. *Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.*

| | PAGE |
|---|----------|
| <i>Articles 15-18</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 15-18 of the draft (new text) | 836 |
| <i>Article 19</i> | |
| Reading of Article 19 of the project (new text) | 837 |
| Observation and proposal of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 837 |
| Adoption of the proposal of Mr. Eyre Crowe | 837 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 837 |
| The Reporter is charged to elaborate a new article concerning the privileges and the rights of the deputy judges | 837 |
| <i>Articles 20-21</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 20-21 of the draft (new text) | 837 |
| <i>Article 22</i> | |
| Reading of Article 22 of the draft (new text) | 837 |
| Observations of Mr. Loeff and of Mr. Kriege | 837 |
| <i>Article 23</i> | |
| Reading of Article 23 of the draft (new text) | 838 |
| Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 838 |
| Modification of the wording of the first paragraph of Article 23 | 838 |
| <i>Articles 24-26</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 24-26 of the draft (new text) | 838 |
| Discussion of Part III of the draft (new text) | 838 |
| <i>Article 27</i> | |
| Reading of Article 27 of the draft (new text) | 838 |
| Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 838 |
| <i>Articles 28-30</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 28-30 of the draft (new text) | 838 |
| <i>Article 31</i> | |
| Reading of Article 31 of the draft (new text) | 839 |
| Modification of wording proposed by the President | 839 |
| <i>Article 32</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 32 of the draft (new text) | 839 |
| <i>Article 33</i> | |
| Reading of Article 33 of the draft (new text) | 839 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 839 |
| <i>Articles 34-38</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 34-38 of the draft (new text) | 839, 840 |
| <i>Article 39</i> | |
| Reading of Article 39 of the draft (new text) | 840 |
| Adoption of a modification of wording of the second paragraph proposed by the Reporter | 840 |
| The Reporter is charged to find a new wording for Article 22 of the project | 840 |
| <i>Articles 40-42</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 40-42 of the draft (new text) | 841 |

International prize court. Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|---------|
| <i>Article 43</i> | |
| Reading of Article 43 of the draft (new text) | 841 |
| Observations of Mr. Loeff and of the President | 841 |
| <i>Article 44</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 44 of the draft (new text) | 841 |
| <i>Article 45</i> | |
| Reading of Article 45 of the draft (new text) | 841 |
| Observations of his Excellency Mr. Choate and of the Reporter | 841 |
| <i>Article 46</i> | |
| Reading of Article 46 of the draft (new text) | 842 |
| Observations of the Reporter | 842 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 842 |
| of the President | 842 |
| <i>Article 47</i> | |
| Reading of Article 47 of the draft (new text) | 842 |
| Adoption of a modification of wording proposed by the Reporter | 842 |
| <i>Articles 48-50</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 48-50 of the draft (new text) | 842-843 |
| <i>Article 51</i> | |
| Reading of Article 51 of the draft (new text) | 843 |
| Adoption of a modification of wording proposed by Mr. Loeff | 843 |
| Discussion of Article 14 of the draft (new text) | 843 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 843 |
| Proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 846 |
| Vote on and adoption of the whole of the table of distribution of judges and deputy judges according to countries | 848 |
| Adoption of Article 14 | 848 |
| Observation of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup on Article 15 of the draft (new text) | 848 |

ANNEXES

**Convention of July 29, 1899, for the pacific settlement of international disputes
(Parts I, II and III).**

| NOS. | | PAGE |
|------|--|------|
| 1. | French proposition (draft intended to replace Part III, Articles 9-14, of the Convention of July 29, 1899) | 851 |
| 2. | Russian proposition (draft intended to replace Part III, Articles 9-14, of the Convention of July 29, 1899) | 854 |
| 3. | Italian proposition | 856 |
| 4. | Proposition of the Netherlands | 856 |
| 5. | British proposition (draft intended to replace Part III, Articles 9-14, of the Convention of July 29, 1899) | 857 |
| 6. | Haitian proposition | 860 |
| 7. | Anglo-French proposition (draft intended to replace Part III, Articles 9-14, of the Convention of July 29, 1899) | 861 |

**Convention of July 29, 1899, for the pacific settlement of international disputes
(Part IV).**

| | | |
|----|--|-----|
| 8. | German proposition (draft of three new articles to be inserted in the Convention of July 29, 1899) | 866 |
|----|--|-----|

**Convention of July 29, 1899, for the pacific settlement of international disputes
(Part IV).—Continued.**

| NOS. | PAGE |
|--|------|
| 9. French proposition (draft of plan to supplement the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899) | 867 |
| 10. Russian proposition (Part IV, international arbitration, Chapter II, the permanent court of arbitration) | 868 |
| 11. Russian proposition (Part IV, international arbitration, Chapter III, arbitral procedure) | 869 |
| 12. German proposition (amendments to the provisions of the Hague arbitration Convention of July 29, 1899) | 870 |
| 13. Argentine proposition (draft declaration concerning international arbitration) | 871 |
| 14. Italian proposition | 871 |
| 15. Peruvian proposition (amendment to Article 27 of the Convention of July 29, 1899) | 872 |
| 16. Chilian proposition (amendment to the Peruvian proposition, annex 15) | 872 |
| 17. Austro-Hungarian proposition (amendment to Article 32 of the Convention of July 29, 1899) | 873 |

Obligatory arbitration.

| | |
|--|-----|
| 18. Serbian proposition (draft of a new Article 19 for the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899; see also annex 29) | 874 |
| 19. Portuguese proposition (amendments and additions to the Convention of July 29, 1899; see also annex 34) | 874 |
| 20. Proposition of the United States of America (plan for obligatory arbitration; see also annexes 21 and 37) | 875 |
| 21. Proposition of the United States of America (plan for obligatory arbitration (new draft); see also annexes 20 and 37) | 876 |
| 22. Swedish proposition (draft intended to replace Articles 14-19 of the Convention of July 29, 1899) | 878 |
| 23. Brazilian proposition (amendment to Article 16 of the Convention of July 29, 1899) | 879 |
| 24. Declaration of the Dominican Republic | 879 |
| 25. Danish declaration | 880 |
| 26. Mexican proposition (amendment to Article 1 of the proposition of the United States of America, annex 21) | 881 |
| 27. Swiss proposition (modifications to be made to the Convention of July 29, 1899; see also annex 28) | 881 |
| 28. Swiss proposition (modifications to be made to the Convention of July 29, 1899 (revision); see also annex 27) | 882 |
| 29. Serbian proposition (plan for an obligatory arbitration treaty; see also annex 18) | 883 |
| 30. Proposition of the first subcommittee of committee of examination A of the first subcommission (amendments to Article 16 <i>b</i> of the Portuguese proposition, annex 19) | 885 |
| 31. British proposition (new articles to be added to the Convention of July 29, 1899; see also annexes 32 and 39) | 886 |
| 32. British proposition (new articles to be added to the Convention of July 29, 1899 (revision); see also annexes 31 and 39) | 887 |
| 33. Proposition of the second subcommittee of committee of examination A of the first subcommission (communication of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld) | 888 |
| 34. Portuguese proposition (amendments and additions to the Convention of July 29, 1899 (revision); see also annex 19) | 888 |
| 35. Note of his Excellency Mr. Asser, concerning international obligatory arbitration | 889 |
| 36. Greek amendment | 892 |
| 37. Proposition of the United States of America (plan for obligatory arbitration (new draft of August 26, 1907); see also annexes 20 and 21) | 892 |
| 38. Austro-Hungarian proposition (resolution; see also annexes 42 and 45) | 894 |
| 39. British proposition (new articles to be added to the Convention of July 29, 1899 (revision); see also annexes 31, 32 and 40) | 897 |

Obligatory arbitration.—Continued.

| NOS. | PAGE |
|---|------|
| 40. British proposition (protocol mentioned in Article 16 <i>d</i> of the proposition, annex 39; see also annex 41) | 898 |
| 41. British proposition (protocol mentioned in Article 16 <i>d</i> of the British proposition, annex 39 (new draft); see also annex 40) | 899 |
| 42. Austro-Hungarian proposition (resolution, new draft; see also annexes 38 and 45) | 902 |
| 43. Italian proposition (amendment to Article 16 of the Convention of July 29, 1899) | 902 |
| 44. Serbian proposition (amendment to the British proposition, annex 39) | 903 |
| 45. Austro-Hungarian proposition (resolution, new draft; see also annexes 38 and 42) | 903 |
| 46. Russian proposition | 904 |
| 47. Proposition of Uruguay (draft of a declaration concerning a court for obligatory arbitration) | 905 |

Limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of ordinary public debts.

| | |
|--|-----|
| 48. Proposition of the United States of America (see also annexes 50 and 59) | 906 |
| 49. Haitian proposition | 906 |
| 50. Proposition of the United States of America (new draft; see also annexes 48 and 59) | 907 |
| 51. Proposition of the Dominican Republic (amendment to the proposition of the United States of America, annex 50) | 908 |
| 52. Chilian proposition | 908 |
| 53. Peruvian proposition (amendment to the proposition of the United States of America, annex 50) | 909 |
| 54. Declaration of the United States of Venezuela | 909 |
| 55. Roumanian proposition | 910 |
| 56. Declaration of the Republic of Salvador | 910 |
| 57. Comment of the delegation of the Dominican Republic on the proposition of the United States of America relative to the term contract debts | 910 |
| 58. Mexican proposition (amendment to the proposition of the United States of America, annex 50) | 913 |
| 59. Proposition of the United States of America (new draft; see also annexes 48 and 50) | 913 |

Documents laid before the Conference.

| | |
|---|-----|
| 60. Communication of the delegation of Mexico (treaty of arbitration for the settlement of disputes arising out of pecuniary claims, signed at Mexico, January 30, 1902) | 914 |
| 61. Regulations provided for by Article 3 of the declaration of November 12/25, 1904 | 915 |
| 62. Text of the resolution adopted August 7, 1906, by the third international American conference of Rio de Janeiro, and presented by the delegation of Brazil | 919 |
| 63. Collection of general arbitration treaties concluded by the Argentine Republic since 1899, presented by the delegation of that country at the Second Peace Conference | 920 |
| 64. Documents relating to the procedure of the permanent court of arbitration, collected by the Netherland government | 938 |
| 65. Collection of general arbitration treaties concluded by the Republic of Uruguay | 958 |
| 66. Treaties and conventions concluded by Italy in the matter of arbitration since the year 1899 | 964 |
| 67. Treaties relative to arbitration signed by the five Central American Republics, communicated to the Conference by the delegation of Guatemala | 974 |
| 68. Article 10 of the propositions of the committee of examination presented July 5, 1899, to the third-commission of the First Peace Conference | 986 |
| 69. Synoptic table of the modifications proposed to the Convention of July 29, 1899, Part IV, Chapter I, Articles 15-19 | 990 |

Draft of convention voted by the Commission.

| NOS. | | PAGE |
|------|---|------|
| 70. | Draft of revision of the Convention of July 29, 1899 for the pacific settlement of international disputes | 991 |
| 71. | Draft convention concerning the limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of ordinary public debts | 1005 |
| 72. | Anglo-American project for obligatory arbitration (voted by the committee of examination) | 1006 |
| 73. | Anglo-American project for obligatory arbitration | 1008 |
| 74. | Draft declaration concerning obligatory arbitration | 1013 |

Permanent court of arbitration.

(Convention of July 29, 1899 for the pacific settlement of international disputes,
Part IV, Chapter II)

| | | |
|-----|---|------|
| 75. | Russian proposal | 1014 |
| 76. | Proposition of the United States of America | 1015 |
| 77. | Bulgarian proposal | 1017 |
| 78. | Haitian proposal | 1018 |
| 79. | Roumanian proposal | 1018 |

Court of arbitral justice.

| | | |
|-----|---|------|
| 80. | Draft of a convention presented by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (see also annexes 84, 85 and 86) | 1019 |
| 81. | Suggestions respecting the composition of an international court of justice offered by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain | 1024 |
| 82. | Chinese declaration | 1026 |
| 83. | Brazilian proposal | 1027 |
| 84. | Draft of a convention presented by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (second edition; see also annexes 80, 85 and 86) | 1031 |
| 85. | Draft of a convention presented by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (third edition; see also annexes 80, 84 and 86) | 1036 |
| 86. | Draft of a convention presented by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain voted by the Commission (see also annexes 80, 84 and 85) | 1045 |
| 87. | <i>Vau</i> voted by the Commission | 1050 |

International prize court.

| | | |
|-----|--|------|
| 88. | German proposition | 1051 |
| 89. | British proposition | 1056 |
| 90. | <i>Questionnaire</i> drawn up by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, Messrs. Kriege, and Louis Renault | 1058 |
| 91. | Proposition of the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, France, and Great Britain (see also annexes 92 and 93) | 1059 |
| 92. | Proposition of the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, France, and Great Britain (new draft; see also annexes 91 and 93) | 1067 |
| 93. | Project of a convention voted by the Commission (see also annexes 91 and 92) | 1075 |

THE 1907 CONFERENCE

CONTENTS: VOLUME III

SECOND COMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 22, 1907)

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Address of the President | 1 |
| Nomination of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert as president of the first subcommission | 2 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Asser as president of the second | 2 |
| Task of the two subcommissions | 2 |
| Communication of General Amourel relative to the deposit of two projects on "the rights and duties of neutrals" (annex 24) and on "the opening of hostilities" (annex 20) | 3 |
| Address of Major General Yermolow on the question of the opening of hostilities | 3 |
| Deposit of a proposition by Mr. Kriege relative to the "treatment of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties" (annex 36) | 4 |
| Adhesion of the Governments of Switzerland and China to the Convention of 1899 concerning the laws and customs of war on land | 5 |
| Remarks of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Martens concerning minutes and communications to the Press | 5 |

SECOND MEETING

(August 14, 1907)

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annexes 1-15). Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.

(See vol. i, pp. 83-4[85-6]; vol. iii, pp. 97-144[101-49])

| | |
|--|---|
| Examination of the amendments | 6 |
| Reading of articles of the 1899 Regulations and amendments presented | 6 |
| <i>Article 1. German proposal (annex 2)</i> | |
| Declaration of Major General von Gündell relative to the non-renewal of the German amendment | 6 |
| <i>Article 2. German proposal (annex 2)</i> | |
| Adoption of the proposal | 6 |
| <i>Article 4. Japanese proposal (annex 10)</i> | |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki relative to the non-renewal of the Japanese amendment | 7 |
| <i>Article 5. Cuban proposal (annex 5)</i> | |
| Adoption of Cuban amendment | 7 |

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annexes 1-15). Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <i>Article 6. Spanish and Japanese proposals (annexes 6 and 10)</i> | |
| Adoption of first Spanish amendment and of Japanese amendment | 7 |
| Final rejection of the second Spanish amendment (annex 6) | 7 |
| <i>Article 13. Japanese proposal (annex 10)</i> | |
| Remarks of the President and reading of the proposal | 7 |
| Subsidiary Italian proposition (annex 11) | 8 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki relative to the non-renewal of the Japanese proposal | 8 |
| <i>Article 14. Japanese and Cuban proposals (annexes 10 and 5)</i> | |
| Adoption of Japanese and Cuban amendments | 8 |
| <i>Article 17. Japanese proposal (annex 10)</i> | |
| Remarks of the President and reading of the text of a new draft proposed by the committee of examination | 8 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 8 |
| Adoption of the text of the committee of examination | 8 |
| <i>Articles 22 and 44. German proposal and Austro-Hungarian amendment (annexes 2 and 3). Netherland and Belgian proposals (annexes 4 and 14)</i> | |
| Address of the President | 9 |
| Declarations of Major General Yermolow | 9 |
| of the Reporter | 10 |
| Remarks of the President | 10 |
| Declaration of Major General von Gündell | 10 |
| Address of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 10 |
| Declarations of General Amourel | 11 |
| of Colonel Sapountzakis | 11 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 11 |
| of Colonel Ting | 11 |
| of Colonel Jofre Montojo | 11 |
| Adoption of the German and Netherland proposals in the form of two separate articles, 22a and 44a | 12 |
| <i>Article 23. German proposal (annex 2)</i> | |
| Adoption of the German proposal | 12 |
| <i>Article 27. Greek proposal</i> | |
| Adoption of the Greek proposal | 12 |
| <i>Articles 35 and 45. Netherland proposal (annexes 9 and 4)</i> | |
| Withdrawal of the Netherland amendments | 12 |
| <i>Article 46. Austro-Hungarian proposal (annex 7)</i> | |
| Withdrawal of the Austro-Hungarian amendment | 12 |
| <i>Article 52. Russian proposal (annex 15)</i> | |
| Reading of the text approved by the committee of examination | 12 |
| Remarks of Major General von Gündell and of the President | 12 |
| <i>Article 53. Danish and Austro-Hungarian proposals, Russian amendment (annexes 12, 7 and 8)</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of the draft proposed by the committee of examination relative to the seizure of means of transport and communication | 13 |
| Remark of the President | 13 |
| Reading and adoption of the Danish amendment | 13 |
| Remark of Mr. Louis Renault | 13 |

SECOND COMMISSION

111

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annexes 1-15). *Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—Continued.*

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Reading of a new German proposition (annex 13) relative to the indemnification for violation of the Regulations of 1899 | 13 |
| Declaration of Major General von Gündell | 13 |
| Reservations made by Major General Sir Edmond R. Elles | 13 |
| Remark of the President | 14 |

Renewal of the Declaration of 1899 prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons. *Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.*

(See vol. i, pp. 85-6[87-9]; vol. iii, pp. 145-53[150-62])

| | |
|---|----|
| Renewal of the Declaration of 1899 by the delegation of Belgium (annex 18) | 14 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow and reading of a text of Article 25 of the Regulations of 1899 drawn up jointly by the delegations of Russia and Italy | 14 |
| Remarks of the President | 14 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 14 |
| Proposal of General Amourel | 14 |
| Exchange of views between the President and his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 15 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 15 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 15 |
| of Major General von Gündell | 15 |
| of Colonel Sapountzakis | 15 |
| Adoption of the French proposition relative to Article 25 of the Regulations and of the Belgian proposition (annex 18) relative to the Declaration of 1899 | 15 |
| Remarks of Brigadier General Davis on the minutes of the fifth meeting of the first subcommission | 15 |
| Remark of the President | 16 |
| ANNEX. Report of Baron Giesl von Gieslingen on the amendments proposed to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annex 1), and on the renewal of the Declaration of 1899 prohibiting projectiles and explosives from balloons (annex 18) | 16 |

THIRD MEETING

(August 30, 1907)

| | |
|------------------------------------|----|
| Address of the President | 30 |
|------------------------------------|----|

Opening of hostilities. *Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.*

(See vol. i, p. 124[125]; vol. iii, pp. 157-72[163-73])

| | |
|--|----|
| Examination of the report (see third meeting, annex A) of Mr. Louis Renault on the draft regulations | 30 |
| Reading and adoption of the draft in two articles (annex 23) | 31 |

Rights and duties of neutral States on land. *Reporter: Colonel BOREL.*

(See vol. i, p. 125[125]; vol. iii, pp. 157-72[163-78])

| | |
|---|----|
| Examination of the first report (see third meeting, annex B) of Colonel Borel on the draft regulations (annex 34) | 31 |
|---|----|

Rights and duties of neutral States on land. Reporter: Colonel BOREL.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <i>Articles 1-2</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 1 and 2 of the draft | 31 |
| <i>Article 3</i> | |
| Reading of Article 3 of the draft | 31 |
| Declaration of Colonel Michelson | 31 |
| Remarks of the President | 32 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 32 |
| of the Reporter | 32 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Lord Reay | 32 |
| Remark of Colonel Michelson | 33 |
| Reservation of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow relative to the subsequent presentation of an amendment (annex 35) | 33 |
| Article 3 is declared provisionally reserved by the President | 33 |
| <i>Article 4</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the draft | 33 |
| <i>Article 5</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 5 of the draft | 33 |
| <i>Article 6</i> | |
| Reading of Article 6 of the draft | 33 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Réchid Bey | 33 |
| of the Reporter | 33 |
| <i>Article 7</i> | |
| Reading of Article 7 of the draft | 33 |
| Remarks of the President and of the Reporter | 33 |
| Adoption of Article 7 | 34 |
| <i>Article 8</i> | |
| Reading of Article 8 of the draft | 34 |
| Remarks of the President | 34 |
| Proposition of an amendment by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow (annex 35) | 34 |
| Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault | 34 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 34 |
| of Colonel Michelson | 34 |
| of the President | 34 |
| Submission to vote and adoption of the Russian amendment | 34 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Lord Reay to Articles 3, 8 and 9, paragraph 2 | 35 |
| Remarks of the President and of his Excellency Lord Reay relative to Article 3 of the draft | 35 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki on paragraph <i>b</i> of Article 3 of the draft | 35 |
| <i>Article 9</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 9 of the draft (for the reservations, see under Article 8) | 35 |
| <i>Article 10</i> | |
| Reading of Article 10 of the draft | 35 |
| Declaration of Major General Yermolow relative to the acceptance of paragraph 1 of Article 10 and proposition of an amendment to the second paragraph of Article 10 of the draft | 35 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 36 |
| of Major General Yermolow | 36 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 36 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 36 |
| of Major General von Gündell | 36 |

Rights and duties of neutral States on land. Reporter: Colonel BOREL.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Remarks of Colonel Michelson | 36 |
| of the President | 37 |
| Adoption of the first paragraph of Article 10 | 37 |
| Reading of Russian amendment to second paragraph of Article 10 | 37 |
| Vote on and rejection of Russian amendment | 37 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow on paragraph 2 of Article 10 | 37 |
| Adoption of Article 10 | 37 |

Article 11

| | |
|---|----|
| Reading and adoption of Article 11 of the draft | 37 |
| Remarks of the President | 37 |

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. Reporter: Colonel BOREL.

(See vol. i, pp. 125-9[125-9], 150-64[150-64]; vol. iii, pp. 186-226[191-230])

| | |
|---|-----------|
| Examination of the second report (see third meeting, annex C) of Colonel Borel on the draft arrangement (annex 44) | 37 |
|---|-----------|

Article 61

| | |
|---|----|
| Reading of Article 61 of the draft | 38 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 38 |
| of the President | 38 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 38 |
| Adoption of the draft modified by the Reporter | 38 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay relative to the German draft (annex 36) | 38 |

Article 62

| | |
|---|----|
| Reading of Article 62 of the draft | 39 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 39 |
| Remark of the Reporter | 39 |
| Exchange of views between the President, his Excellency Mr. Carlin, his Excellency Lieutenant General den Beer Poortugael, and the Reporter | 40 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow relative to paragraph I of Article 62 | 40 |
| Proposition of the President relative to the postponement of the vote on Article 62 | 40 |

Article 63

| | |
|--|----|
| Reading of Article 63 of the draft | 41 |
| Remarks of the President | 41 |
| of the Reporter | 41 |
| Adoption of Article 63 | 41 |

Article 64

| | |
|--|----|
| Reading of Article 64 of the draft | 41 |
| Remark of the President | 41 |
| Reservations made on first paragraph of Article 64 by his Excellency Mr. Brun and by his Excellency Mr. Mavrocordato | 41 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel and of the President | 41 |
| Proposition of the President relative to postponement of the vote on Article 64 | 41 |

Article 65

| | |
|---|----|
| Reading of Article 65 of the draft | 41 |
| Proposition of an amendment by his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 41 |
| Proposition of the President relative to postponement of the discussion on Article 65 | 42 |

| | |
|--|-----------|
| ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Louis Renault on a draft of regulations (annex 23) on the opening of hostilities | 42 |
|--|-----------|

| | |
|---|-----------|
| ANNEX B. Report of Colonel Borel on a draft of regulations (annex 34) relative to the rights and duties of neutral States in war on land | 47 |
|---|-----------|

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. Reporter: Colonel BOREL.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| ANNEX C. Report of Colonel Borel on a draft arrangement (annex 44) concerning neutrals in the territory of belligerent parties | 60 |

FOURTH MEETING

(September 2, 1907)

| | |
|--|----|
| Proposition by Major General Sir Edmond R. Elles of an amendment to the draft of the Russian amendment (annex 35) on paragraph 2 of Article 3 of the draft regulations (annex 34) concerning the rights and duties of neutral States on land | 71 |
| Declarations of Major General Yermolow | 71 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 71 |
| Remark of the Reporter | 71 |
| Reading and adoption of the British amendment | 72 |
| Declaration of Major General Sir Edmond R. Elles | 72 |

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties (continuation). Reporter: Colonel BOREL.

| | |
|---|----|
| Resumption of the examination of the second report of Colonel Borel | 72 |
|---|----|

Article 62 (see third meeting)

| | |
|--|----|
| Address of Major General Yermolow and declaration concerning Chapter III of the draft (annex 44) | 72 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 73 |
| Article 62 is declared reserved | 73 |

Article 65

| | |
|--|----|
| Reading of Article 65 of the draft | 73 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 73 |
| Vote on and adoption of British amendment (annex 45) | 74 |
| Proposition and reading of a new draft of the British amendment made by the Reporter | 74 |
| Remark of the President | 74 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 74 |

Article 66

| | |
|--|----|
| Reading of Article 66 of the draft | 75 |
| Proposition by General Amourel of a new draft (annex 47) of Chapter III of the draft | 75 |
| Remarks of Major General von Gündell | 75 |
| of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 76 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 76 |
| of the President | 76 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 76 |
| Proposition of an amendment by Major General Yermolow relative to the text of Article 62 of the draft (annex 44) | 76 |
| Remark of the Reporter on the Netherland amendment to Article 62 (see third meeting) | 76 |
| Exchange of views between the Reporter and his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 76 |
| Remark of the President | 76 |

FIFTH MEETING

(September 4, 1907)

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Communication of the President of the Conference relative to the subsequent meetings of the Conference in the Hall of the Knights | 77 |
| Declaration of Major General Yermolow relative to the acceptance of the text of Article 10 of the regulations on the rights and duties of neutral States on land (see third meeting) | 78 |
| Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties (continuation). <i>Reporter:</i> Colonel BOREL. | |
| Examination of the French proposition (annex 47) (see fourth meeting) | 78 |
| Reading of Articles 66-69 (Article 67 like Article 70 of the draft, annex 44) . . | 78 |
| Remarks and declaration of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 79 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and of the Reporter relative to Article 66 of the draft (annex 44) | 80-1 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman and of his Excellency Lord Reay | 81 |
| Remark of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 81 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 81 |
| Withdrawal of the French amendment | 81 |
| Continuation of the discussion of Chapter III (text of the committee, annex 44) . | 81 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 81 |
| of the President | 81 |
| of the Reporter | 82 |
| <i>Article 66</i> | |
| Reading and rejection of Article 66 of the draft | 82 |
| Remark of the President | 82 |
| <i>Article 70</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 70 of the draft | 82 |
| <i>Article 71</i> | |
| Reading of a new wording of Article 71 of the draft prepared by the Reporter . | 82 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Lord Reay | 82 |
| his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 82 |
| his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 82 |
| his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 82 |
| his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 82 |
| his Excellency Réchid Bey | 82 |
| Colonel Ting | 82 |
| Adoption of Article 71 under said reservations | 83 |
| <i>Article 72</i> | |
| Reading of Article 72 of the draft | 83 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 83 |
| of the President | 83 |
| Reservations made by Mr. Louis Renault | 83 |
| his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 83 |
| his Excellency Lord Reay | 83 |
| his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 83 |
| his Excellency Réchid Bey | 83 |
| Colonel Ting | 83 |
| Reading and adoption of Article 72 (new text) | 83 |
| <i>Article 62</i> | |
| Continuation of the discussion of Article 62 of the draft (annex 44) and reading of this article (see fourth meeting) | 83 |
| Adoption of Article 62 amended by the Reporter | 84 |

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. Reporter: Colonel BOREL.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Closing address on the work of the Second Commission by the President, his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 84 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow, President of the Conference | 84 |

SIXTH MEETING

(September 9, 1907)

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties (reconsidered). Reporter: Colonel BOREL.

| | |
|---|----|
| Address of the President on the return of the draft to the Second Commission by the plenary Conference | 85 |
| Reading of a Belgian amendment to the second paragraph of Article 65 of the draft (annex 44) and to Article 66 of the French amendment (annex 47) | 86 |
| Address of Major General Yermolow | 87 |
| of the Reporter | 88 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 89 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 89 |
| Remark of the President | 89 |
| Withdrawal by his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel of his propositions relative to Articles 65 and 66 of the draft (annex 44) | 90 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay | 90 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 90 |
| of the President | 90 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 90 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 90 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 90 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 90 |
| of the President | 91 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 91 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 91 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 91 |
| of the Reporter | 91 |
| General adoption of Articles 61, 62 and 63 of the draft (annex 44) | 91 |
| Vote on and rejection of Chapter III, Article 66 excepted | 92 |
| Proposition of a <i>vacu</i> by his Excellency Mr. Eyschen | 92 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 92 |
| of the President | 93 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Eyschen | 93 |
| Adoption of the <i>vacu</i> | 93 |
| Reading and adoption of a proposition of the Commission to the Conference of a <i>vacu</i> conformable to the first paragraph of the Luxemburg subsidiary amendment | 93 |
| Support of the <i>vacu</i> by his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 93 |
| Closing | 93 |

FIRST SUBCOMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(July 3, 1907)

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annexes 1-15). Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.

(See vol. i, pp. 83-4[85-6]; vol. iii, pp. 6-13[8-15])

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Address of the President | 97 |
| Appointment of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen as reporter | 98 |
| Reading of and remarks on the amendments presented by Mr. Antonio Sánchez de Bustamante (annex 5) | 98 |
| his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael (annex 4) | 98 |
| Major General von Gündell (annex 2) | 99 |
| Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen (annex 7) | 99 |
| his Excellency Mr de Villa Urrutia (annex 6) | 99 |

SECOND MEETING

(July 10, 1907)

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (continuation). Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Discussion of the different propositions and amendments | 100 |
| Reading of the German amendment (annex 2) relative to Article 1 of the Regulations (annex 1) | 100 |
| Remarks and proposition of General Amourel | 100 |
| of Major General von Gündell | 101 |
| of the President | 101 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 101 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki and of his Excellency Baron Guillaume | 101 |
| Vote on and rejection of German amendment | 101 |
| Reading of German amendment (annex 2) relative to Article 2 of the Regulations | 101 |
| Remarks of the President | 102 |
| of Colonel Michelson | 102 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 102 |
| of Major General von Gündell | 102 |
| of Colonel Borel | 102 |
| Vote on and adoption of German amendment | 102 |
| Remark of his Excellency Mr. Carlin relative to his abstention from voting | 102 |
| Reservation made by Montenegro | 102 |
| Reading of the Japanese amendment (annex 10) relative to Article 4, paragraph 3, of the Regulations | 102 |
| Remarks of the President | 102 |
| of Major General von Gündell | 102 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 102 |
| Vote on and rejection of the Japanese amendment | 103 |
| Reading of the Cuban amendment (annex 5) relative to Article 5 of the Regulations | 103 |
| Vote on and adoption of the Cuban amendment | 103 |
| Reading of the Spanish amendment (annex 6) relative to Article 6 of the Regulations | 103 |
| Reading of a memorandum by Colonel Jofre Montojo | 103 |
| Addition proposed by Major General von Gündell and accepted by Colonel Jofre Montojo | 104 |
| Proposal of the President relative to the vote on the Spanish and Japanese propositions relative to Article 6 (annex 10) | 104 |

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land. Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|-------|
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Carlin and of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 104 |
| Adoption of the Japanese proposition (annex 10) and of the first Spanish amendment (annex 6) modified by the delegation of Germany | 104 |
| Vote on and rejection of the second Spanish amendment (annex 6) | 104-5 |
| Reading of the new Article 13a proposed by the delegation of Japan (annex 10) | 105 |
| Addition proposed by his Excellency Count Tornielli and accepted by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 105 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 105 |
| of the President | 105 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 105 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 105 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 105 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 105 |
| Remarks of General Amourel and of the President | 105 |
| Exchange of views between General Amourel, the President, and his Excellency Count Tornielli | 106 |
| Reference of the Japanese amendment to a committee of examination | 106 |
| Reading and adoption of the Japanese (annex 10) and Cuban (annex 5) amendments relative to Article 14 of the Regulations | 106 |
| Reading of the Japanese amendment (annex 10) relative to Article 17 of the Regulations (annex 1) | 106 |
| Remarks of the President | 106 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 106 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 106 |
| Reference of the Japanese amendment to the committee of examination | 106 |
| Reading of the German amendment (annex 2) relative to Article 44 of the Regulations and of the Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 3) relative to the new text | 107 |
| Remarks of the President | 107 |
| of General Amourel | 107 |
| of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen | 107 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 107 |
| Reference of the question to the committee of examination | 107 |
| Reading of the German amendment (annex 2) relative to Article 23 of the Regulations | 107 |
| Addition proposed by Colonel Borel and accepted by Major General von Gündell | 107 |
| Declaration and proposition of Colonel Michelson | 107 |
| Exchange of views between Colonel Michelson, Mr. Göppert, Colonel Borel, and the President | 107 |
| Reference of the German amendment to the committee of examination | 107 |
| Reading of the Netherland amendment (annex 9) relative to Article 35 of the Regulations | 107 |
| Reference of the Netherland amendment to the committee of examination | 107 |
| Remark of his Excellency Count Tornielli relative to Article 44 of the Regulations | 108 |
| Reading of the Netherland amendments (annex 4) relative to Articles 44 and 45 of the Regulations | 108 |
| Reference of the amendments to the committee of examination | 108 |
| Reading of the Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 7) relative to Article 46 of the Regulations | 108 |
| Remarks of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 108 |
| Declaration of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen | 108 |
| Reference of the Austro-Hungarian amendment to the committee of examination | 108 |
| Reading of the Danish amendment (annex 12) relative to Article 53 of the Regulations | 108 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Brun | 108 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 109 |
| of Mr. Göppert | 109 |
| of the President | 109 |
| Reference of the Danish amendment to the committee of examination | 109 |
| Reference to a future meeting of the Austro-Hungarian proposition (annex 7) relative to Article 53 and of the Japanese proposition (annex 10) relative to Article 57 of the Regulations | 109 |

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land. Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Communication of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki regarding a modification of the text of the new Article 57b | 109 |
| Constitution of the committee of examination | 109 |

THIRD MEETING

(July 24, 1907)

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (continuation). Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.

| | |
|--|-------|
| Discussion of the amendments to the Regulations of 1899 examined by the committee of examination | 110 |
| Reading of the Japanese amendment (annex 10) relative to Article 13 of the Regulations (annex 1) | 110 |
| Remark of the President | 110 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 110 |
| Remarks of Major General von Gündell | 110 |
| of the President | 110 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 111 |
| His Excellency Mr. Nelidow takes the chair at the request of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 111 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 111 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 111 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 112 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 112 |
| Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch and his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 112-3 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 113 |
| Exchange of views relative to the Italian proposition (annex 11) between his Excellency Count Tornielli and his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 113 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow (President) | 113 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 113 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 114 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki and General Amourel | 114 |
| Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Nelidow, his Excellency Mr. Beernaert, his Excellency Lord Reay, and General Amourel | 114 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 114 |
| Remark of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 114 |
| Resumption of the presidential chair by his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 114 |
| Remarks of the President | 114 |
| Reading of the Japanese amendment (annex 10) relative to Article 17 of the Regulations | 115 |
| Remarks of the President | 115 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 115 |
| of General de Robilant | 116 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 116 |
| Vote on and adoption of the amendment of the committee of examination | 116 |
| Reading of the German amendment (annex 2) relative to the new Article 22a | 116 |
| Reading of the Austro-Hungarian additional amendment to the German amendment (annex 3) | 116 |
| Remarks of the President | 116 |
| Address of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen | 117 |
| Remark of the President concerning the new Article 44a (Netherland amendment, annex 4) | 118 |
| Proposition of Major General Yermolow relative to the preservation of Article 44 of the Regulations conjointly with Article 52 | 118 |
| Reading of the first paragraph of Article 52 | 119 |
| Remarks of Major General von Gündell and of the President | 119 |
| Address of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 119 |
| of Colonel Borel | 121 |
| of General Amourel | 122 |
| Remarks of the President and of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 123 |

| | |
|---|-------------|
| Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land. <i>Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—Continued.</i> | |
| Reading by his Excellency Baron Guillaume of a draft declaration prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons (annex 18) | PAGE 123 |
| ANNEX: Report made in the name of the committee of examination by Baron Giesl von Gieslingen relative to the revision of the Convention of 1899 concerning the laws and customs of war on land | 123 |

FOURTH MEETING

(July 31, 1907)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (continuation). <i>Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.</i> | |
| Reservation presented by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld relative to the final observation of his Excellency Count Tornielli (see vol. iii, p. 114[118]) in regard to the prohibition of expulsion <i>en masse</i> | 130 |
| Continuation of the discussion of the German, Austro-Hungarian and Netherland propositions concerning the present Article 44 and the new Article 22 (annexes 2, 3 and 4) | 130 |
| Remarks of the President | 130 |
| Reading of a Belgian proposition relative to a new wording (annex 14) of Article 44 of the Regulations | 131 |
| Declarations of Major General Yermolow | 132 |
| of Major General von Gündell | 133 |
| of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen | 133 |
| of Captain Sturdza | 134 |
| of General Amourel | 135 |
| of Colonel Ting | 135 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Réchid Bey | 135 |
| of the President | 135 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 135 |
| of Colonel Borel | 135 |
| Vote on and adoption of the Belgian proposition (annex 14) | 136 |
| Exchange of views on the question of a subsidiary vote on the Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 3) between the President and Major General von Gündell | 136 |
| Remark of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen | 136 |
| Reading and adoption of the German amendment (annex 2) to Article 23 of the Regulations (annex 1) | 136 |
| Adoption of the proposition of the President relative to a modification in the text of Article 27 of the Regulations | 136 |
| Withdrawal of the Netherland amendment (annex 9) relative to Article 35 of the Regulations | 136 |
| Reading of the Netherland amendment relative to a new Article 45a (annex 4) | 136 |
| Abandonment of the article by his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 136 |
| Withdrawal of the Austro-Hungarian amendment relative to Article 46 (annex 7) by Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen | 136 |
| Reading of the Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 7) relative to Article 53 of the Regulations | 137 |
| Remark and proposition of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow (annex 15) relative to Article 52 of the Regulations | 137 |
| Remark of the President | 137 |
| Reference of the Russian proposition to the committee of examination | 137 |
| Proposition of an amendment (annex 8) by Major General Yermolow to the Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 7) relative to the second paragraph of Article 53 of the Regulations | 137 |
| Reference of the amendment to the committee of examination | 137 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 137 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 138 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 138 |

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land. Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Reading of the Danish amendment (annex 12) to Article 53 of the Regulations | 138 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay | 138 |
| Vote on and adoption of the Danish amendment | 138 |
| Reading of the Japanese amendments (annex 10) to Article 57 of the Regulations | 138 |
| Remarks of the President | 138 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 138 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 138 |
| Reference of the new Article 57a to the second subcommission | 138 |
| Remarks of the President | 138 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 138 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 139 |
| Deposit by the delegation of Germany of an amendment (annex 13) relative to the indemnification for violation of the Regulations concerning the laws and customs of war on land | 139 |
| Reading of Articles 1 and 2 of the German amendment | 139 |
| Remarks of the President and of Major General von Gündell | 139 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 140 |
| Remark of Mr. Louis Renault | 141 |
| Declaration of Colonel Borel | 141 |
| of Mr. Szilassy | 142 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay | 142 |
| of Major General von Gündell | 142 |
| of Colonel Borel | 143 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 143 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 143 |
| of General Amourel | 143 |
| Reference of the German amendment to the committee of examination | 143 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael concerning the abandonment of his proposition relative to Article 5 of the Regulations | 143 |
| Declaration of the President concerning the opening of the discussion on the draft Declaration presented by the delegation of Belgium (annex 18) relative to the renewal of the Declaration of 1899 prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons | 143 |
| Exchange of views between Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen, his Excellency Lord Reay, and the President | 144 |

FIFTH MEETING

(August 7, 1907)

Renewal of the Declaration of 1899 prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons. Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.

(See vol. i, pp. 85-6[87-9]; vol. iii, pp. 14-8[15-8], 27-8[29-31])

| | |
|---|-----|
| Discussion of the draft declaration presented by the delegation of Belgium (annex 18) | 145 |
| Reading of the text of the draft | 145 |
| Communication of his Excellency Count Tornielli concerning a subsidiary proposition in case the Belgian proposition should not be adopted | 145 |
| Proposition of an amendment to Article 25 of the Regulations (annex 1) by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 145 |
| Remarks of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 146 |
| Declarations of Mr. Szilassy | 146 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 147 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 147 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Lord Reay | 148 |
| of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 148 |
| of Colonel Sapountzakis | 148 |
| Remark of Mr. Louis Renault | 149 |

Renewal of the Declaration of 1899 prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons. Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Declarations of his Excellency Count de Selir and of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang | 149 |
| Vote on and adoption of the Belgian proposition | 149 |
| Exchange of views between the President and his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 149 |
| Remark of his Excellency Count Tornielli and reading of the Italian proposition | 149 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 150 |
| Remark of the President | 150 |
| Address of General de Robilant | 150 |
| Remarks of Major General von Gündell | 151 |
| of General Amourel | 152 |
| of General de Robilant | 152 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 152 |
| Vote on and adoption of the first article of the subsidiary Italian amendment | 152 |
| Declaration of Colonel Borel | 153 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 153 |
| of Colonel Borel | 153 |
| of the President | 153 |
| Vote on and adoption of the second article of the Italian amendment | 153 |
| Remark of the President relative to the two other Declarations of 1899 (concerning "the prohibition of bullets which expand in the human body" and "the prohibition of the employment of asphyxiating projectiles") | 153 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay | 153 |
| Remarks of the President | 153 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Lord Reay | 154 |
| of his Excellency Count de Selir | 154 |

SECOND SUBCOMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 29, 1907)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Confirmation of the nomination of his Excellency Mr. Asser to the presidency | 157 |
| Appointment of Colonel Borel as Secretary | 157 |

Opening of hostilities. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, p. 124[125]; vol. iii, pp. 30-1[32-3])

| | |
|--|-----|
| General discussion of the question of the opening of hostilities | 157 |
| Reading of a <i>questionnaire</i> drawn up by the President (annex 19) | 157 |
| Exchange of views between his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael, his Excellency Mr. Nelidow, his Excellency Mr. Beer-naert, and his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 158 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow and of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang | 158 |
| Remark of his Excellency Lord Reay concerning the convocation bulletins | 158 |

SECOND MEETING

(July 5, 1907)

Opening of hostilities (continuation). Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Examination of the drafts of regulations presented | 159 |
| Deposit of a proposition by the delegation of France (annex 20) | 159 |
| Deposit of a Netherland amendment (annex 22) to the French proposition | 159 |

Opening of hostilities. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Address of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 159 |
| Declaration of Colonel Michelson | 161 |
| Address of General Amourel | 162 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 164 |
| Remarks of the President | 164 |
| of General Amourel | 164 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 164 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 164 |
| Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Beernaert and his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 164 |
| Reading of an amendment presented by his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 164 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman and of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 165 |
| Adoption of the text of paragraph 2 of the Netherland amendment (annex 22) | 165 |
| Remarks of the President | 165 |
| Communication of Colonel Borel relative to the deposit of some amendments | 165 |

THIRD MEETING

(July 12, 1907)

| | |
|---|-----|
| Deposit by the delegation of Luxemburg of an amendment (annex 39) to the German proposition relative to the treatment of neutral persons (annex 36) | 166 |
|---|-----|

Opening of hostilities (continuation). Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Resumption of the general discussion | 166 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Lord Reay | 166 |
| of his Excellency General Porter | 166 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 167 |
| of Colonel Sapountzakis | 167 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 167 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 168 |
| of General Amourel | 168 |
| Exchange of views between the President, General Amourel, and Mr. Louis Renault | 168 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 168 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 169 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 169 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 169 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 169 |
| Declarations of Colonel Ting | 169 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 169 |
| of his Excellency Mr. de Quesada | 169 |
| Remarks of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 169 |
| Vote on and rejection of the Netherland amendment | 170 |
| Remark of Mr. Louis Renault | 170 |
| Vote on and adoption of the French text of Article 1 (annex 20) | 170 |
| Discussion of Article 2 of the French proposition | 170 |
| Deposit of an amendment by his Excellency Mr. Beernaert and reading of the text | 170 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 170 |
| of Colonel Borel | 170 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 170 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 170 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 170 |
| of Captain Lacaze | 170 |
| of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 170 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 170 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 171 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 171 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 171 |
| Reference of the question to a committee of examination | 171 |
| Adoption of Article 2 with reservations | 171 |

Opening of hostilities. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|-------------|
| Provisional regulation of the question of the opening of hostilities | 171 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Carlin relative to Article 6 of the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 19) | 171 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 171 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 171 |
| of the President | 172 |

FOURTH MEETING

(July 19, 1907)

Opening of hostilities (continuation). Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Remark of his Excellency Mr. Carlin on the minutes of the third meeting | 173 |
| Explanations given by the President to his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére concerning the misunderstanding regarding the order of the votes relative to the French proposition (annex 20) and to the Netherland amendment (annex 22) on the opening of hostilities | 173 |

Rights and duties of neutral States on land. Reporter: Colonel BOREL.

(See vol. i, p. 125[125]; vol. iii, pp. 31-7[33-40])

| | |
|--|-----|
| Synoptic table (annex 33) of the propositions deposited by the various delegations | 173 |
| Proposition of the President concerning the method of work | 173 |
| General discussion of the French proposition (annex 24) | 173 |
| Address of General Amourel | 173 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 174 |
| Remarks of the President and adoption of a new Article 1 (see Belgian proposition, annex 30) | 174 |
| Remark of his Excellency Lord Reay on the British amendment (annex 25) | 175 |
| Discussion of Article 1 of the French proposition | 175 |
| Remarks of Colonel Borel relative to the Swiss amendment (annex 26) | 175 |
| Remark of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 175 |
| Declarations of General Amourel and of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 175 |
| Remarks of the President | 175 |
| of Colonel Borel | 175 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 176 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 176 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 176 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 176 |
| Discussion of Article 2 of the French proposition (annex 24) | 176 |
| Deposit of two amendments by the delegations of Switzerland (annex 26) and of Belgium (annex 30) | 176 |
| Remark of Colonel Borel | 176 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and by Mr. Louis Renault | 177 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 177 |
| Discussion of Article 3 of the French proposition and on the Belgian amendment relative thereto (annex 33) | 177 |
| Remark of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 177 |
| Declaration of General Amourel | 177 |
| Discussion of Article 4 of the French proposition (annex 24) and on the British, Swiss, Netherland and Belgian amendments relative thereto (annexes 25, 26, 27 and 30) | 177 |
| Remark of his Excellency Lord Reay | 177 |
| Declaration of General Amourel | 177 |
| Remarks of Colonel Borel | 178 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 178 |
| of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 178 |

Rights and duties of neutral States on land. Reporter: Colonel BOREL.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Declaration of General Amourel | 178 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 178 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 178 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 179 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 179 |
| of Mr. de Beaufort | 179 |
| of Colonel Borel | 179 |
| of the President | 179 |
| of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 179 |
| Examination of the new propositions | 180 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein on the German amendment (annex 29) to the French proposition (annex 24) | 180 |
| Declaration of Major General Vermolow | 181 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel on the Belgian amendment (annex 30) inscribed in the synoptic table as Article 6 (annex 33) | 181 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Lord Reay | 181 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay on the British amendment (annex 25) inscribed in the synoptic table as Article 5 (annex 33) | 181 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 181 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 182 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael on the Netherland amendment (annex 27) inscribed in the synoptic table as Article 5 (annex 33) | 182 |
| Remark of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 182 |
| Reading of a memorandum by Lieutenant Colonel van Oordt | 182 |
| Remarks of Colonel Borel | 183 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Lord Reay and of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 184 |
| Reference to the committee of examination of the British proposition (annex 25) inscribed in Article 6, and the Belgian proposition (annex 30) inscribed in Article 2 of the synoptic table (annex 33) | 184 |
| Discussion of Article 7 of the Netherland proposition (annex 28) | 184 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael and of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 184 |
| Declaration of Colonel Ting | 184 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay on the British amendment to the title of the draft (annex 34) | 184 |
| Reference of the question to a committee of examination and constitution of this committee | 194 |

FIFTH MEETING

(July 26, 1907)

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. Reporter: Colonel BOREL.

(See vol. i, pp. 125-9[125-9], 150-64[150-64]; vol. iii, pp. 37-93[40-98])

| | |
|---|-----|
| Discussion of the German proposition (annex 36) and amendments relative thereto (annexes 37-42, see the synoptic table, annex 43) | 186 |
| Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 186 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay | 188 |
| Declaration of Brigadier General Davis | 189 |

Article 61

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 61 of the German proposition | 190 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 190 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 190 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 190 |
| Remarks of Colonel Borel and of the President | 190 |
| Reference of Article 61 to the committee of examination | 190 |

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. Reporter: Colonel BOREL.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| <i>Article 62</i> | |
| Reading of Article 62 of the German proposition and of the Swiss amendment relative thereto (annex 38) | 191 |
| Remarks of Colonel Borel | 191 |
| Proposition of the President | 192 |
| Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault | 192 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 192 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 192 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 193 |
| Remarks of Mr. Pierre Hudicourt and of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 193 |
| Exchange of views between the President and his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 193 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 193 |
| of Colonel Borel | 193 |
| Reference to the committee of examination of the new paragraph contained in the Swiss amendment | 193 |
| <i>Article 63</i> | |
| Reading of Article 63 of the German proposition | 194 |
| Remarks of Major General von Gündell and of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 194 |
| Reference of Article 63 to the committee of examination | 194 |
| <i>Article 64</i> | |
| Reading of Article 64 of the German proposition and of the Austro-Hungarian amendment relative to the second paragraph (annex 37) | 194 |
| Remarks of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen | 194 |
| of Major General von Gündell | 195 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 195 |
| of the President | 196 |
| <i>Article 65</i> | |
| Reading of Article 65 of the German proposition | 196 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 196 |
| of the President | 197 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 197 |
| of Colonel Borel | 197 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 197 |
| of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 198 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 198 |
| of Brigadier General Davis | 198 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 198 |
| Declaration of Mr. Pierre Hudicourt | 199 |
| Remark of his Excellency Réchid Bey | 199 |
| Declaration of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen | 199 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 199 |

SIXTH MEETING

(August 2, 1907)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Communication by his Excellency Count Tornielli on the reference by the second sub-commission of the Third Commission to the second subcommission of the Second Commission of Article 1 of the British draft convention on the rights and duties of neutral States in case of naval war (vol. iii, Third Commission, annex 44) | 201 |
| Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties (continuation). Reporter: Colonel BOREL. | |
| Discussion of Chapter II of the German draft (annex 36) and of the amendments relative thereto | 202 |

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. Reporter: Colonel BOREL.—
Continued.

PAGE

Articles 64 and 65

| | |
|--|-----|
| Remarks of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael on Article 64 of the German proposition, and proposition to add a new paragraph after the first paragraph (annex 42) | 202 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 203 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 203 |
| of his Excellency Réchid Bey | 203 |
| Proposition of the President concerning the reference to the committee of examination of the Netherland amendment (annex 42) | 203 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 203 |
| of Major General von Gündell | 203 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli (relative to Article 65) | 204 |
| of Colonel Borel | 204 |
| of Mr. Hagerup | 204 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 204 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 204 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 205 |
| of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen | 205 |
| Reference of Articles 64 and 65 to the committee of examination | 205 |

Article 66

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 66 of the German proposition and of the Swiss amendment relative thereto (annex 38) | 206 |
| Remarks of Colonel Borel | 206 |
| of Major General von Gündell | 206 |
| Discussion of Chapter III of the German draft (annex 36) | 206 |

Article 67

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 67 of the German proposition | 206 |
| Remark of Mr. Louis Renault | 207 |
| Reading of Articles 48 and 49 of the 1899 Regulations | 207 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 207 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 208 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 208 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 208 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay | 208 |
| Remark of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 208 |
| Reference of Article 67 to the committee of examination | 209 |

Article 68

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 68 of the German proposition and of the Swiss amendment relative thereto (annex 38) | 209 |
| Remarks of Colonel Borel | 209 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 209 |
| of Lieutenant Colonel van Oordt | 209 |
| of the President | 210 |
| of Major General von Gündell | 210 |

Article 69

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 69 of the German draft | 210 |
| Reference of Articles 68 and 69 to the committee of examination | 210 |

Article 70

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 70 of the German proposition | 210 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Eyschen on the Luxemburg amendments (annexes 39 and 40) to the German proposition (annex 36) | 210 |
| Designation of Mr. Louis Renault as reporter of the committee of examination for the question of opening of hostilities, and of Colonel Borel for that of neutrality | 214 |

SEVENTH MEETING

(August 9, 1907)

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Reading by the President of a letter from his Excellency Mr. A. Beernaert on the subject of the Japanese (annexes 10 and 32) and Danish amendments (annex 12) to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annex 1) | 215 |
| Reading by the President of a letter from his Excellency Mr. Brun relative to the Danish amendment (vol. iii, Second Commission, annex 31) to the first article of the British draft convention respecting the rights and duties of neutral States of naval war (vol. iii, Third Commission, annex 44) | 216 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 216 |
| Remarks of the President | 216 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 216 |
| Neutrals in the territory of belligerent parties (continuation). Reporter: Colonel BOREL. | |
| Continuation of the discussion of the Luxemburg amendments (annexes 39 and 40) to the German proposition (annex 36) | 217 |
| Address of Major General von Gündell | 217 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin and of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen | 219 |
| Remark of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 220 |
| Declarations of General Amourel and of his Excellency Lord Reay | 221 |
| Remarks of Major General von Gündell and of his Excellency van den Heuvel | 221 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Eyschen | 221 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 223 |
| Reading of an amendment drawn up by his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 223 |
| Remarks of Colonel Borel | 223 |
| Reference of Article 70 of the German proposition (annex 36) to the committee of examination | 223 |
| <i>Article 71</i> | |
| Reading of Article 71 of the German proposition and of the Austro-Hungarian amendment thereto (annex 37) | 224 |
| Declaration of Major General von Gündell | 224 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 224 |
| of Major General von Gündell | 224 |
| of Lieutenant Colonel van Oordt | 224 |
| of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen | 226 |
| Reference of Article 71 to the committee of examination | 226 |
| <i>Article 72</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 72 of the German proposition | 226 |
| <i>Articles 57 and 57b (new)</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 57a and 57b of the Japanese proposition (annexes 32 and 10) | 226 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 226 |
| Declaration of Brigadier General Davis | 227 |
| Reference of Articles 57a and 57b to the committee of examination | 227 |
| Reference to the committee of examination of the Danish amendment concerning "the mobilization of the military forces of the neutrals" (annex 31) | 227 |

ANNEXES

| | |
|---|-----|
| NOS. | |
| 1. Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annex to the Convention) | 231 |

Amendments proposed to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annex 1).

| NOS. | PAGE |
|--|------|
| 2. German proposition | 240 |
| 3. Austro-Hungarian amendment to the German proposition (annex 2) | 240 |
| 4. Netherland proposition | 241 |
| 5. Cuban proposition | 241 |
| 6. Spanish proposition | 242 |
| 7. Austro-Hungarian proposition | 242 |
| 8. Russian amendment to the Austro-Hungarian proposition (annex 7) | 242 |
| 9. Netherland proposition | 243 |
| 10. Japanese proposition (see annex 32) | 243 |
| 11. Italian amendment to the Japanese proposition (annex 10) | 244 |
| 12. Danish proposition | 244 |
| 13. German proposition | 245 |
| 14. Belgian proposition | 245 |
| 15. Russian proposition | 246 |
| 16. Draft of amendments elaborated by the first subcommission | 246 |

Declaration of 1899 concerning the employment of bullets which expand, etc.

| | |
|---|-----|
| 17. Proposition of the United States of America | 251 |
|---|-----|

Declaration of 1899 concerning the launching of projectiles from balloons.

| | |
|--|-----|
| 18. The Declaration of 1899 and the draft declaration presented by the delegation of Belgium | 251 |
|--|-----|

Opening of hostilities.

| | |
|--|-----|
| 19. <i>Questionnaire</i> prepared by his Excellency Mr. T. M. C. Asser, President of the second subcommission of the Second Commission | 253 |
| 20. French proposition | 253 |
| 21. Belgian amendment to the French proposition (annex 20) | 254 |
| 22. Netherland amendment to the French proposition (annex 20) | 254 |
| 23. Draft regulations elaborated by the committee of examination | 254 |

Rights and duties of neutral States on land.

| | |
|---|-----|
| 24. French proposition | 255 |
| 25. British amendment to the French proposition (annex 24) | 255 |
| 26. Swiss amendment to the French proposition (annex 24) | 256 |
| 27. Netherland amendment to the French proposition (annex 24) | 257 |
| 28. Netherland amendment to the French proposition (annex 24) | 257 |
| 29. German amendment to the French proposition (annex 24) | 257 |
| 30. Belgian amendment to the French proposition and to the German, British, Netherland and Swiss amendments (annexes 24-29) | 258 |
| 31. Danish proposition | 259 |
| 32. Japanese proposition (see annex 10) | 259 |
| 33. Synoptic table | 260 |
| 34. Draft regulations elaborated by the committee of examination | 264 |
| 35. Russian amendments to the draft regulations elaborated by the committee of examination (annex 34) | 265 |

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties.

| NOS. | PAGE |
|--|------|
| 36. German proposition | 266 |
| 37. Austro-Hungarian amendment to the German proposition (annex 36) | 268 |
| 38. Swiss amendment to the German proposition (annex 36) | 268 |
| 39. Luxemburg amendment to the German proposition (annex 36) | 269 |
| 40. Luxemburg amendment to the German proposition (annex 36) | 269 |
| 41. Serbian additional amendment to the Luxemburg amendment (annex 40) | 270 |
| 42. Netherland amendment to the German proposition (annex 36) | 270 |
| 43. Synoptic table | 272 |
| 44. Draft elaborated by the committee of examination | 282 |
| 45. British amendment to the draft elaborated by the committee of examination (annex 44) | 284 |
| 46. Belgian amendment to the draft elaborated by the committee of examination (annex 44) | 284 |
| 47. French amendment to the draft of the committee of examination (annex 44) | 285 |

THIRD COMMISSION**FIRST MEETING**

(June 24, 1907)

| | |
|---|-----|
| Address of the President | 289 |
| Organization of the Bureau of the Commission and subcommissions | 291 |
| Designation of the reporters and secretaries | 291 |
| Deposit by his Excellency General Porter of a proposition relative to the bombardment by a naval force of unfortified towns, etc., etc. (annex 1) | 291 |
| Deposit by Mr. Kriege of a proposition containing an amendment to the provisions of the Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864 (annexes 38 and 39) | 291 |
| Communication of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow, concerning a British proposition relative to the laying of automatic contact mines (annex 9) | 292 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Lou Tseng-tsiang, concerning the acceptance by the Imperial Government of the sign of the Red Cross | 292 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha, concerning the maintenance of the sign of the Red Crescent | 292 |

SECOND MEETING

(July 16, 1907)

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, pp. 63-5[66-8]; vol. iii, pp. 557-72[553-69])

| | |
|---|-----|
| Discussion of Mr. Renault's report (annex A) and the draft convention (annex B) | 293 |
| Remarks of the President | 293 |

Articles 1-2

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading and adoption of Articles 1 and 2 of the draft | 293 |
|---|-----|

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1864, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <i>Article 3</i> | |
| Reading of Article 3 of the draft | 293 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 293 |
| Reading of a declaration of Rear Admiral Siegel | 294 |
| Modification proposed by his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel and accepted by Rear Admiral Siegel | 296 |
| Reading and adoption of revised Article 3 | 296 |
| <i>Article 4</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the draft | 296 |
| <i>Article 5</i> | |
| Reading of Article 5 of the draft | 296 |
| Remarks and propositions of the Reporter | 296 |
| Reading of revised Article 5 | 297 |
| Remarks of Rear Admiral Arago | 297 |
| of the Reporter | 297 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 297 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 297 |
| of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 298 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 298 |
| Résumé of the declarations, by the President | 298 |
| Adoption of revised Article 5 | 299 |
| <i>Article 6</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 6 of the draft | 299 |
| <i>Article 7 (new)</i> | |
| Reading of Article 7 of the draft | 299 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 299 |
| Adoption of Article 7 | 300 |
| <i>Article 8 (new)</i> | |
| Reading of Article 8 of the draft | 300 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 300 |
| of the President | 300 |
| of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell | 300 |
| of Rear Admiral Arago | 300 |
| of Captain Ottley | 301 |
| of Rear Admiral Arago | 301 |
| Adoption of Article 8 | 301 |
| <i>Article 9</i> | |
| Reading of Article 9 of the draft | 301 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 301 |
| of the President | 301 |
| of Colonel Ovtchinnikow | 301 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 301 |
| Exchange of views between the President, the Reporter, and his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 302 |
| Adoption of revised Article 9 | 302 |
| <i>Article 10</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 10 of the draft | 302 |
| <i>Article 11</i> | |
| Reading of Article 11 of the draft | 302 |
| Proposition of the Reporter | 302 |
| Adoption of revised Article 11 | 302 |

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <i>Article 12</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 12 of the draft | 302 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 302 |
| <i>Articles 13-14</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 13 and 14 of the draft | 302 |
| <i>Article 15</i> | |
| Reading of Article 15 of the draft | 302 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 302 |
| of the Reporter | 303 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 303 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 303 |
| Adoption of Article 15 | 303 |
| <i>Articles 16-26</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 16-24 and 26 (final) of the draft | 303 |
| <i>Article 25 (new)</i> | |
| Reading of Article 25 of the draft | 303 |
| Amendment proposed by Ritter von Weil | 303 |
| Adoption of revised Article 25 | 303 |
| Address of the President | 303 |
| Constitution of a committee to formulate a <i>questionnaire</i> with regard to the Japanese proposition (annex 46), the Spanish proposition (annex 47), the British proposition (annex 44) and the Russian proposition (annex 48), concerning the regulations to be observed by belligerent war-ships in neutral ports | 304 |
| ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Louis Renault on the amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864 | 305 |
| ANNEX B. Text of the Convention of July 29, 1899, and texts proposed by the committee of examination and the Commission | 313 |
| ANNEX C. Text of the Geneva Convention of July 6, 1906, for the amelioration of the condition of the sick and wounded in the armies in the field | 323 |

THIRD MEETING

(August 8, 1907)

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns, villages, etc. Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

(See vol. i, pp. 86-8[89-90]; vol. iii, pp. 542-54[538-50])

| | |
|--|-----|
| Discussion of the report and draft convention and of the Belgian and French amendments (annex B) | 343 |
| Remarks of the President | 343 |
| <i>Article 1</i> | |
| Reading of Article 1 of the draft and of the part of the report relative thereto | 343 |
| Adoption of Article 1, paragraph 1 | 343 |
| Declarations of Captain Ottley | 344 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 345 |
| Exchange of views between the Reporter and Captain Ottley | 346 |
| Vote upon and adoption of Article 1, paragraph 2 | 346 |

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns, villages, etc. Reporter:
Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <i>Article 2</i> | |
| Reading of Article 2 of the draft and of the part of the report relative thereto | 346 |
| Remarks of the President | 348 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 348 |
| Adoption of Article 2, paragraph 1, with this reservation | 348 |
| Remarks of Captain Lacaze | 348 |
| Declaration of Captain Ottley | 349 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 349 |
| of Captain Lacaze | 349 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 350 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 350 |
| Vote upon and adoption of Article 2, paragraph 2 (French text) | 350 |
| Reading and adoption of Article 2, paragraph 2, of the Belgian amendment (annex B) | 350 |
| <i>Article 3</i> | |
| Reading of Article 3 of the draft and of the part of the report relative thereto | 351 |
| Adoption of Article 3, paragraph 1, of the Belgian amendment (annex B) | 352 |
| Reading of Article 3, paragraph 2, of the Belgian amendment | 352 |
| Remarks of the President | 352 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 352 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 352 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 352 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 352 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 353 |
| Adoption of Article 3, paragraph 2, revised | 353 |
| <i>Article 4</i> | |
| Reading of Article 4 of the draft and of the part of the report relative thereto | 353 |
| Adoption of Article 4 of the draft except for definitive verbal changes in the text to be made by the committee of examination | 353 |
| <i>Article 5</i> | |
| Reading of Article 5 of the draft and of the part of the report relative thereto | 353 |
| Adoption of Article 5 | 354 |
| <i>Article 6</i> | |
| Reading of Article 6 of the draft and of the part of the report relative thereto | 354 |
| Adoption of Article 6 | 355 |
| Reference of the two texts, of the draft convention and the Belgian amendment, to the committee of examination | 355 |
| <i>Article 7</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 7 (final) of the draft | 355 |
| Address of the President | 355 |
| ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Georgios Streit on the bombardment by naval forces of ports, towns and villages | 355 |
| ANNEX B. Synoptic table (annex to the report of Mr. Georgios Streit) | 364 |

FOURTH MEETING

(August 28, 1907)

Questions of competence raised in the committee of examination of the first sub-commission of the Third Commission with regard to mines. Reporter:
Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of the report of Mr. Georgios Streit (see the annex to the minutes of this session) | 367 |
|---|-----|

Questions of competence raised in the committee of examination of the first sub-commission of the Third Commission with regard to mines. *Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.—Continued.*

| | PAGE |
|--|------------|
| Address of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell | 367 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 368 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 369 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 370 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 370 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 371 |
| Address and proposition of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 373 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 374 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 375 |
| of the President | 375 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 376 |
| of the President | 376 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 376 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 376 |
| of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura | 376 |
| Reference of the propositions concerning the laying of mines by neutral States to the committee of examination | 377 |
| ANNEX. Report of Mr. Georgios Streit concerning the question of competence raised in the committee of examination of the first subcommission of the Third Commission with regard to mines | 377 |

FIFTH MEETING

(September 17, 1907)

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. *Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.*

(See vol. i, pp. 271-6[278-82]; vol. iii, pp. 521-41[517-38])

| | |
|---|-----|
| Discussion of the report of Mr. Georgios Streit and of the draft regulations (see the fifth meeting, annex B) | 378 |
| Address of the President | 378 |
| Reading of a part of the report | 379 |
| Reading and adoption of the title of the draft regulations | 380 |

Article 1

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 1 of the draft | 380 |
| Address of Rear Admiral Siegel | 380 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 381 |
| Amendments proposed by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 384 |
| Address of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 385 |
| Amendment proposed by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 385 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 385 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 387 |
| Reading of a declaration by his Excellency General Porter | 387 |
| Remarks of the President | 390 |
| Reading of a German amendment of paragraph 1 of Article 1 | 391 |
| Remarks of the President | 391 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 391 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 391 |
| of Captain Martin | 391 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 391 |
| Vote upon the German amendment | 392 |
| Vote upon Article 1, paragraph 1 | 392 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 392 |
| of the President | 392 |
| Discussion of Article 1, paragraph 2 | 393 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 393 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 393 |
| of his Excellency Réchid Bey | 393 |
| of Colonel Sapountzakis | 393 |
| Adoption of paragraphs 2 and 3 of Article 1 of the draft | 393 |

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| <i>Article 2</i> | |
| Reading of Article 2 of the draft | 393 |
| Reservations made by Captain Martin | 393 |
| his Excellency Mehemed Pasha | 393 |
| Vote upon and adoption of Article 2 | 393 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 393 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 394 |
| of the President | 394 |
| <i>Article 3</i> | |
| Reading of Article 3 of the draft | 394 |
| Vote upon and adoption of Article 3 | 394 |
| <i>Article 4</i> | |
| Reading of Article 4 of the draft | 394 |
| Deposit of a British amendment to paragraphs 2 and 3 of Article 4 | 394 |
| Vote upon and adoption of Article 4, paragraph 1 | 394 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 394 |
| Vote upon the British amendment | 395 |
| Proposition of the Reporter | 395 |
| Vote upon Article 4, paragraph 2 | 395 |
| Vote upon and adoption of Article 4, paragraph 3 | 395 |
| <i>Article 5</i> | |
| Reading of Article 5 of the draft | 395 |
| Remarks of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura | 395 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 396 |
| Vote upon and adoption of the British amendment to eliminate Article 5 | 396 |
| <i>Article 6</i> | |
| Reading of Article 6 of the draft | 397 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha relative to Article 6, paragraph 1 | 397 |
| Adoption of Article 6, paragraph 1 | 397 |
| Remarks relative to Article 6, paragraph 2 | 397 |
| of the President | 397 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 397 |
| Adoption of Article 6, paragraph 2 | 397 |
| <i>Article 7</i> | |
| Reading of Article 7 of the draft | 397 |
| Remarks of the President | 398 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 398 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 398 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 398 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 398 |
| of the President | 398 |
| ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Georgios Streit concerning the laying of automatic submarine contact mines | 399 |
| ANNEX B. Draft regulations concerning the laying of automatic submarine contact mines | 429 |

SIXTH MEETING

(September 19, 1907)

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines (continuation). Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Continuation of the discussion of the draft regulations (see the fifth meeting, annex B) | 432 |
| Address of the President | 432 |
| Reading of a German proposition (annex 23) | 433 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 435 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 436 |
| of the President | 436 |
| Reading and discussion of the Swedish proposition | 436 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 436 |
| of his Excellency Réchid Bey | 436 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 437 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 437 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 437 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 437 |
| of the President | 437 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 437 |
| Vote upon and rejection of the preamble of the Swedish proposition | 438 |
| Remarks of the President | 438 |
| of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell | 438 |
| <i>Article 7</i> | |
| Reading of Article 7 of the draft (see the fifth meeting, annex B) | 438 |
| Adoption of Article 7, paragraph 1 | 438 |
| Remarks relative to Article 7, paragraph 2 | 438 |
| of the President | 438 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 438 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 438 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 438 |
| of Mr. Vedel | 438 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 439 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 439 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 439 |
| Vote upon and rejection of Article 7, paragraph 2 | 439 |
| Adoption of Article 7, paragraph 3 | 439 |
| <i>Article 8</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 8 of the draft | 439 |
| <i>Article 9</i> | |
| Reading of Article 9 of the draft | 439 |
| Declarations relative to Article 9, paragraph 1 | 439 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 439 |
| of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 439 |
| Remarks relative to Article 9, paragraph 2 | 440 |
| of the President | 440 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 440 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 440 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 440 |
| Amendment by his Excellency Réchid Bey of his vote upon Article 3 of the draft | 441 |
| Adoption of Article 9, paragraph 2 | 441 |
| Reading of Article 9, paragraph 3, and of the British amendment relative thereto | 441 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 441 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 440 |
| of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 441 |
| Vote upon Article 9, paragraph 3 | 441 |

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| <i>Article 10</i> | |
| Reading of Article 10, paragraph 1, of the draft | 441 |
| Amendment presented by the British delegation | 441 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 441 |
| Vote upon and acceptance of the British amendment | 442 |
| Reading of Article 10, paragraph 2, and of the British amendment relative thereto | 442 |
| Adoption of Article 10 (final), paragraph 2, in the form of the British amendment | 442 |
| Reading of a Netherland proposition (annex 12) | 442 |
| Address of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell | 442 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 443 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 443 |
| Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow, his Excellency Vice Admiral Röell, and the Reporter | 443 |
| Discussion of the systems of majority | 443 |
| Remarks of the President | 443 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 444 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 444 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 445 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 445 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 446 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 446 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 446 |

SEVENTH MEETING

(September 26, 1907)

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines (continuation). Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Continuation of the discussion of the draft regulations (new text, annex 35) | 448 |
| Reading of a letter of his Excellency Lou Tseng-tsiang concerning the Chinese vote relative to the articles discussed in the fifth meeting | 448 |
| Address of the President | 448 |
| of the Reporter | 449 |
| Adoption of a modification of the report | 449 |

Article 1

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 1, paragraph 1, of the new draft | 450 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha relative to Article 1 | 450 |
| Declarations relative to Article 1, paragraph 1, made by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 450 |
| his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 450 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld to the said paragraph | 450 |
| Reading and adoption of Article 1, paragraphs 2 and 3 | 450 |
| Adoption of Article 1 with the above reservations | 450 |

Article 2

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 2 of the new draft | 450 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 450 |
| Reading of a Colombian amendment (annex 36) | 450 |
| Address of Mr. Pérez Triana | 451 |
| Remarks of the President | 452 |
| of Mr. Pérez Triana | 452 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 452 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 452 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 453 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 453 |
| of Colonel Ting | 453 |

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 453 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 453 |
| Vote upon and rejection of the Colombian amendment (annex 36) | 453 |
| Reading of Article 2 of the new draft | 454 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 454 |
| Vote upon and adoption of Article 2 | 454 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 454 |
| <i>Article 3</i> | |
| Reading Article 3 of the new draft | 454 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 454 |
| <i>Articles 4-5</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 4 and 5 of the new draft | 455 |
| <i>Article 6</i> | |
| Reading of Article 6 of the new draft with the British amendment (annex 37) | 455 |
| Remarks of the President | 455 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 455 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére | 455 |
| of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 456 |
| Vote upon Article 6 with the British amendment | 456 |
| <i>Article 7</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 7 (final) of the new draft | 456 |
| Vote upon the whole new draft | 456 |
| Reservations made by the delegations of Germany, Montenegro, Russia, Sweden, and Turkey | 456 |
| Address of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 457 |
| of the President | 457 |
| ANNEX. Draft report to the Conference of Mr. Georgios Streit on the laying of automatic submarine contact mines | 457 |

EIGHTH MEETING

(October 4, 1907)

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, pp. 276-9[282-5]; vol. iii, pp. 573-622[569-618])

| | |
|--|-----|
| Discussion of the report of Mr. Louis Renault and of the draft convention (annex 65) | 463 |
| Address of the President | 463 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 463 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 466 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 467 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 467 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 467 |
| of his Excellency General Porter | 467 |
| of Mr. Max Huber | 467 |
| Remarks of the President | 468 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 468 |
| Reading of the preamble of the report | 468 |
| <i>Articles 1-2</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of the preamble and of Articles 1-2 of the draft | 470 |
| <i>Article 3</i> | |
| Reading of Article 3 of the draft | 470 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 470 |
| Adoption of Article 3 | 470 |

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <i>Articles 4-6</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 4-6 of the draft | 470 |
| <i>Articles 7-10</i> | |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 471 |
| Remarks of the President | 477 |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 7-10 of the draft | 477 |
| <i>Article 11</i> | |
| Reading of Article 11 of the draft | 477 |
| Declaration of Mr. Kriege | 477 |
| Adoption of Article 11 | 477 |
| <i>Article 12</i> | |
| Reading of Article 12 of the draft | 477 |
| Reading and explanation by Rear Admiral Siegel of the German amendment (annex 64) | 477 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 479 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 479 |
| Remarks of the President | 480 |
| Vote upon Article 12 of the German amendment (annex 64) | 481 |
| Vote upon Article 12 of the draft | 481 |
| <i>Article 13</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 13 of the draft | 481 |
| <i>Article 14</i> | |
| Reading of Article 14 of the draft | 481 |
| Declaration of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura | 481 |
| <i>Articles 15-18</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 15-18 of the draft | 482 |
| <i>Article 19</i> | |
| Reading of Article 19 of the draft | 482 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 482 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow relative to the Russian amendment | 483 |
| Declarations of Mr. Kriege | 483 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 484 |
| Remarks of the President | 484 |
| Adoption of Article 19, paragraphs 1 and 2 | 484 |
| Vote upon the Russian amendment | 484 |
| Adoption of Article 19, paragraph 3 <i>in fine</i> | 484 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 484 |
| <i>Article 20</i> | |
| Reading of Article 20 of the draft | 484 |
| Reservation made by Mr. Kriege | 484 |
| Adoption of Article 20 (annex 65) | 484 |
| <i>Articles 21-22</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 21-22 of the draft | 484 |
| <i>Article 23</i> | |
| Reading of Article 23 of the draft | 485 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 485 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 485 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 485 |
| Remarks of the President | 485 |
| Vote upon the elimination of Article 23 | 485 |
| Retention of Article 23 | 486 |

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <i>Articles 24-27</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 24-27 (final) of the draft | 486 |
| Remarks of the President | 486 |
| of the Reporter | 486 |
| Address of the President | 486 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 488 |
| ANNEX. Report to the Commission on the draft convention regarding the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war | 489 |

FIRST SUBCOMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 27, 1907)

| | |
|---|-----|
| Address of the President | 521 |
| Communications relative to the deposit of motions (annexes 3 and 4) concerning the bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns and villages, etc. | 521 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 522 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 522 |

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

(See vol. i, pp. 272-6[278-82]; vol. iii, pp. 367-462[364-460])

| | |
|---|-----|
| General discussion upon the British proposition (annex 9) | 522 |
| Remarks of the President | 522 |
| Deposit of an amendment by his Excellency Count Tornielli (annex 10) | 522 |
| Explanatory statement regarding this proposition by Captain Castiglia | 522 |
| Explanatory statement regarding the British proposition by Captain Ottley | 523 |
| Deposit of amendments by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki (annex 11) | 524 |
| by his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell (annex 12) | 525 |
| by Captain Burlamaqui de Moura (annex 13) | 525 |
| Remarks of the President | 525 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 525 |

SECOND MEETING

(July 4, 1907)

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines (continuation). Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Continuation of the general discussion of the British proposition (annex 9) | 526 |
| <i>Résumé</i> by the President of the questions submitted to the subcommission | 526 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 527 |
| of General de Robilant | 527 |
| of the President | 527 |
| Address of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura | 527 |
| Remarks of the President | 529 |

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.—
Continued.

PAGE

Articles 1-2

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 1 of the British proposition (annex 9) and of the Italian amendment (annex 10), Japanese amendment (annex 11) and Spanish amendment (annex 14) relative thereto | 529 |
| Remarks of Rear Admiral Arago | 529 |
| Address of Captain Castiglia | 529 |
| Remarks of the President upon the necessity of discussing Articles 1 and 2 simultaneously | 530 |
| Declaration of Captain Ottley | 530 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 530 |
| of Captain Chacón | 530 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 530 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 530 |
| of Captain Ottley | 531 |
| of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell | 531 |

Article 3

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 3 of the British proposition | 531 |
| Remarks of the President | 531 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 531 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 531 |

Article 4

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 4 of the British proposition | 531 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 531 |
| of Captain Ottley | 531 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 531 |
| of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell | 531 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 531 |
| of the President | 531 |
| of Captain Ottley | 532 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 532 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 532 |
| of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell | 532 |
| of the President | 532 |

Articles 5-6

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Articles 5-6 of the British proposition with the Netherland amendment (annex 12) | 532 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell | 532 |
| of the President | 532 |
| of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz | 532 |
| of Captain Ottley | 533 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 533 |

THIRD MEETING

(July 11, 1907)

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines (continuation). Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Continuation of the general discussion of the British proposition (annex 9) | 534 |
| Remarks of the President | 534 |
| Reading of the Spanish amendment (annex 14) to Article 4 of the British proposition | 534 |
| Reading of a proposition of the United States of America (annex 17) relating to the British proposition, and remarks of the President | 534 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell concerning the Spanish amendment | 534 |

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREET.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Reading of the Netherland amendment relative to the laying of mines in straits (annex 12) | 534 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 535 |
| of the President | 535 |
| of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell | 535 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 536 |
| Reading of Article 3 of the British draft (annex 9) | 536 |
| Remarks of Rear Admiral Arago | 536 |
| of the President | 536 |
| of Captain Ottley | 536 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 536 |
| Reading of the Netherland and Brazilian amendments (annexes 12 and 13) relative to the laying of mines by neutrals | 537 |
| Remarks of the President | 537 |
| of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura | 537 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 537 |
| Reading of Article 7 of the Netherland amendment (annex 12) | 537 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell | 537 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 538 |
| Discussion of the whole British draft (annex 9) with amendments | 538 |
| Address of Mr. Louis Renault | 538 |
| of Captain Behr | 539 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 540 |
| of the President | 540 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 541 |
| of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz | 541 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 541 |
| Constitution of a committee of examination | 541 |

FOURTH MEETING

(July 18, 1907)

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns and villages, etc.
Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREET.

(See vol. i, pp. 86-8[89-90]; vol. iii, pp. 343-66[341-64])

| | |
|---|-----|
| Discussion of the draft of the delegations of the United States of America, Spain, Italy, the Netherlands, and Russia (annex 6) | 542 |
| Remarks of the President | 542 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 542 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 542 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 544 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 544 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 545 |
| of the President | 545 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 545 |
| Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 545 |
| Remarks of Captain Ottley | 546 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 547 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 547 |
| Closing of the general discussion | 547 |

Article 1

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 1 of the draft (annex 6) | 547 |
| Remarks of Captain Behr | 547 |
| of the President | 548 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 548 |
| of the Reporter | 548 |
| Adoption of Article 1 with reservation | 548 |

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns, villages, etc. Reporter:
Mr. GEORGIOS STREET.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <i>Article 2</i> | |
| Reading of Article 2 of the draft | 548 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 548 |
| Addition proposed by his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 548 |
| Proposition of Rear Admiral Siegel | 548 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 548 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 548 |
| Reading of the new text of Article 2 | 548 |
| New wording proposed by Mr. Louis Renault | 548 |
| accepted by Captain Ottley | 549 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 549 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman | 549 |
| Adoption of Article 2 with reservation | 549 |
| <i>Article 3</i> | |
| Reading of Article 3 of the draft | 549 |
| Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault | 549 |
| Adoption of Article 3 | 549 |
| <i>Article 4</i> | |
| Reading of Article 4 of the draft | 549 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 549 |
| <i>Article 5</i> | |
| Reading of Article 5 of the draft | 550 |
| British amendment proposing the elimination of Article 5 and an addition to Article 4 of a new paragraph, the wording of which is given | 550 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 550 |
| Amendment proposed by Rear Admiral Siegel | 550 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 551 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 551 |
| of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura | 551 |
| of the Reporter | 551 |
| of the President | 551 |
| of Captain Ottley | 551 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 551 |
| of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 551 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 551 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 551 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 551 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 552 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 552 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 552 |
| of Captain Behr | 552 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 552 |
| Vote upon Articles 4 and 5 of the draft with the addition proposed by Rear Admiral Siegel | 552 |
| Adoption of these two articles | 552 |
| Vote upon the British amendment | 553 |
| <i>Article 6</i> | |
| Reading of Article 6 of the draft | 553 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Vice Admiral Mehemed Pasha | 553 |
| Remarks of the President | 553 |
| Proposition of Rear Admiral Sperry | 553 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 553 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 553 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 553 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 553 |

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns, villages, etc. Reporter:
Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| <i>Article 7</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 7 (final) of the draft | 553 |
| Reading of a Russian proposition relative to the title of the draft | 553 |
| Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault | 554 |
| Constitution of a committee of examination | 554 |

SECOND SUBCOMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(July 2, 1907)

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1864, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, pp. 63-5[66-8]; vol. iii, pp. 293-342[293-340])

| | |
|---|-----|
| Distribution of the German, French and Japanese propositions (annexes 39, 41 and 42, and 46) | 557 |
| Address of the President | 557 |
| Remarks of Rear Admiral Siegel | 559 |
| Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 560 |
| Remarks of the President | 561 |
| Reading of the Convention of 1899 (annex 38) and of the German amendments relative thereto (annex 39) | 561 |

Articles 1-2

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Articles 1-2 of the Convention of 1899 (without modification) | 561 |
|--|-----|

Article 3

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 3 of the Convention of 1899 | 561 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 561 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 562 |
| of the Reporter | 562 |
| Article 3 is reserved | 562 |

Article 4

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 4 of the Convention of 1899 (without modification) | 562 |
|---|-----|

Articles 5 and 5a (new text)

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Articles 5 and 5a (new text) | 562 |
| These articles are reserved | 562 |
| Remarks of the President | 562 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 562 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 563 |
| of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 563 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Carlin | 563 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 564 |

Article 5b (new text)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 5b (new text) | 564 |
| Article 5b is reserved | 564 |

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <i>Article 5c (new text)</i> | |
| Reading of Article 5c (new text) | 564 |
| Remarks of Rear Admiral Siegel | 564 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 564 |
| of the Reporter | 564 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 564 |
| Article 5c is reserved | 564 |
| <i>Article 5d (new text)</i> | |
| Reading of Article 5d (new text) | 564 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 564 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 564 |
| Adoption of revised Article 5d | 564 |
| <i>Article 5e (next text)</i> | |
| Reading of Article 5e (new text) | 564 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 564 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 564 |
| Article 5e is reserved | 565 |
| <i>Articles 6 and 6 (new text)</i> | |
| Reading of Article 6 of the Convention of 1899 and of Article 6 (new text) | 565 |
| Remarks of the President | 565 |
| of the Reporter | 565 |
| of Mr. Max Huber | 565 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 565 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 565 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 565 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 565 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 565 |
| Article 6 (new text) is reserved | 566 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell (annex 40) | 566 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 566 |
| of the President | 566 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 566 |
| Remarks relative to Article 3 of the German Proposition | 566 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 566 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 566 |

SECOND MEETING

(July 9, 1907)

Remarks of the President 568

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864 (continuation). Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 (annex 38) and of the German amendments relative thereto (annex 39) 568

Articles 7 and 7 (new text)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 7 of the Convention of 1899 and of Article 7 (new text) | 568 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 568 |
| Adoption of Article 7 (new text) | 568 |

Articles 8 and 8 (new text)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 8 of the Convention of 1899 and of Article 8 (new text) | 568 |
| Adoption of Article 8 (new text) | 568 |

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <i>Articles 9 and 9 (new text)</i> | |
| Reading of Article 9 of the Convention of 1899 and of Article 9 (new text) . . . | 568 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell | 568 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 568 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 570 |
| of the President | 570 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 570 |
| <i>Article 10</i> | |
| Reading of Article 10 of the Convention of 1899 and of the Netherland amend- ment relative thereto (annex 40) | 570 |
| Withdrawal of the Netherland amendment by his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell | 570 |
| <i>Article 10a (new text)</i> | |
| Reading of Article 10a (new text) | 570 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 570 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 570 |
| <i>Articles 10b (new text), 11 and 11a (new text)</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 10b (new text), 11 of the Convention of 1899 and 11a (new text) | 570 |
| <i>Articles 11b and 11c (new text)</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 11b and 11c (new text) | 570 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 570 |
| of the President | 570 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 570 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 570 |
| Adoption of a modification proposed by Ritter von Weil to Articles 11b and 11c (new text) | 570 |
| Proposition of an amendment to Article 11c (new text) by Ritter von Weil | 570 |
| Remarks of General de Robilant | 571 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 571 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 571 |
| Reference of the amendment to the committee of examination | 571 |
| <i>Article 11d (new text)</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 11d (new text) | 571 |
| <i>Articles 12-14</i> | |
| Reading of Articles 12-14 of the Convention of 1899 | 571 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 571 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 571 |
| Remarks concerning Article 5 of the Convention of 1899 and the German amend- ment relative thereto | 571 |
| of the President | 571 |
| of Captain Ottley | 571 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 572 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 572 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 572 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 572 |
| Reference of the question to the committee of examination | 572 |
| Constitution of the committee of examination | 572 |

THIRD MEETING

(July 27, 1907)

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.*

(See vol. i, pp. 276-9[282-5]; vol. iii, pp. 463-518[460-514])

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Address of the President | 573 |
| General discussion | 575 |
| Address of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 575 |
| Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 576 |
| Declarations of Mr. Vedel | 577 |
| of Mr. de Beaufort | 578 |
| Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 579 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 580 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 580 |
| of Colonel Ting (with deposit of amendments) | 582 |
| of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz, with deposit of amendments (annex 50) | 582 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 583 |
| of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura | 583 |
| Closing of the general discussion | 589 |
| Discussion of the British proposition (annex 44) and the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 49) of Mr. Louis Renault | 589 |
| Reference of Article 1 of the British proposition to the Second Commission | 589 |
| Remarks of the President | 589 |
| Proposition of the President relative to the postponement of Articles 3, 5, 7 and 31 of the British proposition to the end of the discussion | 589 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 589 |
| of the Reporter | 589 |
| of the President | 589 |
| Declaration of Rear Admiral Sperry | 590 |
| Reading of question II of the <i>questionnaire</i> and of Article 30 of the British proposition | 590 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 590 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 590 |
| of the President | 590 |
| Deposit of an amendment by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 590 |
| Remarks of the President | 590 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 590 |
| Adoption of Article 30 (revised) of the British proposition | 591 |

FOURTH MEETING

(July 30, 1907)

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war (continuation). *Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.*

| | |
|---|-----|
| Continuation of the discussion of the British proposition (annex 44) and the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 49) of Mr. Louis Renault | 592 |
| Remarks of the President | 592 |
| Texts of the Treaty of Washington of May 8, 1871, and of the Italian Merchant Marine Code of 1878 (annexes A and B of this meeting) | 592 |
| Danish and Portuguese amendments (annexes 45 and 50) | 592 |
| Presentation of a new question, XVII, by his Excellency Mr. Hagerup (annex 51) | 592 |
| Deposit of an amendment by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 593 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 593 |
| of the Reporter | 593 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 594 |

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Reading of question III of the <i>questionnaire</i> | 594 |
| Reading of Article 2 of the British proposition | 594 |
| Remarks of the President | 594 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 594 |
| of the Reporter | 594 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Martens | 594 |
| Adoption of Article 2 | 595 |
| Remarks of the President | 595 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 596 |
| of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 596 |
| of Mr. de Beaufort | 596 |
| Article 10 of the British proposition and the Spanish amendment (Article 1, annex 47), Japanese amendment (Article 1, annex 46) and Russian amendment (Article 3, annex 48) | 597 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 598 |
| Article 10, letters <i>a</i> and <i>b</i> , of the British proposition | 598 |
| Remarks of the President | 598 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 598 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 598 |
| Adoption of Article 10, letter <i>a</i> | 598 |
| Reading and adoption of Article 25 of the British proposition | 598 |
| Postponement of the examination of Article 8 of the British proposition | 599 |
| The submission to discussion of Article 32 of the British proposition | 599 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 599 |
| Remarks of the President | 599 |
| Danish (annex 45) and Swedish amendments | 599 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammar skjöld | 599 |
| Reading of a declaration by Mr. Vedel | 599 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 600 |
| of the Reporter | 600 |
| of the President | 600 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammar skjöld | 600 |
| Transfer of Article 32 to the chapter concerning the rights and duties of neutral States | 600 |
| Remarks of the President relative to Article 1 of the Japanese amendment | 601 |
| Deposit of an amendment by Captain Burlamaqui de Moura (annex 52) | 601 |
| Reading of question IV of the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 49) | 601 |
| Reading and adoption of Article 28 of the British proposition | 601 |
| Reading of question V of the <i>questionnaire</i> (Articles 11 and 12 of the British proposition) | 601 |
| Spanish, Japanese and Russian amendments | 601 |
| Remarks of the President | 601 |
| of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 602 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 602 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 602 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 602 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 602 |
| Postponement of the vote on question V | 602 |
| Reference of the Spanish, Japanese and Russian amendments to the committee of examination | 603 |
| Reading of question VII on the <i>questionnaire</i> and of Article 15 of the British proposition | 603 |
| Deposit of a Portuguese amendment to this article | 603 |
| Article 15 is reserved | 603 |
| Reading of question VIII of the <i>questionnaire</i> (Article 13 of the British proposition) | 603 |
| Japanese and Russian amendments (annexes 46 and 48) | 603 |
| Remarks of the President | 604 |
| of the Reporter | 604 |
| Reference of question VIII to the committee of examination | 604 |
| Reading of question X of the <i>questionnaire</i> (Articles 26, 27 and 29 of the British proposition) | 604 |
| Spanish amendment (annex 47) | 604 |
| Remarks of the President | 604 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 604 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 604 |

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.*

| | |
|---|-------------|
| ANNEX A. Text of the Treaty of Washington of May 8, 1871 (Article 6) . . . | PAGE 605 |
| ANNEX B. Text of the Italian Merchant Marine Code of 1877 (Chapter VII) . . . | 605 |

FIFTH MEETING

(August 1, 1907)

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war (continuation). *Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.*

| | |
|---|-----|
| Continuation of the discussion of the British proposition (annex 44) and the <i>questionnaire</i> of Mr. Renault (annex 49) | 607 |
| Declaration of Mr. de Beaufort concerning question VIII of the <i>questionnaire</i> | 607 |
| Reading of question XI of the <i>questionnaire</i> (Article 19 of the British proposition) | 607 |
| Remarks of the President | 607 |
| Japanese and Portuguese amendments (annexes 46 and 50) | 608 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 608 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 608 |
| of Colonel Ovtchinnikow | 608 |
| Reference of question XI to the committee of examination | 608 |
| Reading of question XII of the <i>questionnaire</i> (Article 17 of the British proposition) | 608 |
| Spanish, Japanese and Russian amendments (annexes 47, 46 and 48) | 608 |
| Remarks of the President | 608 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 609 |
| Reading of a statement by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 609 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 611 |
| Remarks of the President | 613 |
| Reference of question XII to the committee of examination | 613 |
| Article 7, paragraph 3, of the Russian proposition (annex 48) | 613 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 613 |
| Reference of this article to the committee of examination | 613 |
| Discussion of the clause of Article 249 of the Italian Merchant Marine Code of 1877 (see fourth meeting, annex B) | 613 |
| Reference of the question to the committee of examination | 614 |
| Proposition of an addition to Article 15 of the British proposition (question VII of the <i>questionnaire</i>) by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 614 |
| Remarks of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura relative to question XII of the <i>questionnaire</i> | 614 |
| Reading of question XIII of the <i>questionnaire</i> (Article 18 of the British proposition) | 614 |
| Spanish amendment (annex 47) | 614 |
| Remarks of Count de la Mortera | 615 |
| Reference of question XIII to the committee of examination | 615 |
| Reading of question XIV of the <i>questionnaire</i> (Article 16 of the British proposition) | 615 |
| Japanese amendment (annex 46) | 615 |
| Remarks of the President | 615 |
| of Mr. de Beaufort | 615 |
| of the Reporter | 615 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 615 |
| Reading of question XV of the <i>questionnaire</i> (Articles 14, 21-24 and 29 of the British proposition) | 616 |
| Japanese and Portuguese amendments (annexes 46 and 50) | 616 |
| Remarks of the President | 616 |
| Reading of the new question XVII (annex 51) proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 616 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 616 |
| of the President | 617 |
| Submission to discussion of Articles 3-5, 7, 8, 14, 16, 21-24, 29, 31 and 32 of the British proposition | 618 |
| Japanese amendments (annex 46) | 618 |
| Russian declaration and Brazilian amendment (annex 52) | 618 |

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Reading of Article 3 of the British proposition | 618 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 618 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 618 |
| Reference of Article 3 to the committee of examination | 618 |
| Reading of Article 4 of the British proposition | 618 |
| Remarks of Mr. Vedel | 618 |
| Reference of Article 4 to the committee of examination | 619 |
| Reading of Article 5 of the British proposition | 619 |
| Brazilian amendment (annex 52) | 619 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago | 619 |
| Declaration of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura | 620 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 620 |
| of the President | 620 |
| Reference of Article 5 to the committee of examination | 620 |
| Reading of Articles 7 and 8 of the British proposition | 620 |
| Proposition of the President to combine these two articles | 620 |
| Reference of this question to the committee of examination | 620 |
| Remarks concerning the interpretation of the words "due diligence" | 620 |
| of the Reporter | 620 |
| of Mr. Georgios Streit | 620 |
| of the President | 620 |
| Reference of this question to the committee of examination | 620 |
| Reading of Article 14 of the British proposition | 620 |
| Japanese amendment (annex 46) | 620 |
| Remarks of the President | 620 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 621 |
| of Mr. Vedel | 621 |
| of Colonel Ovtchinnikow | 621 |
| Reading of Articles 16, 21-24, 29 and 31 of the British proposition | 621 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fusinato | 621 |
| Address of the President | 621 |
| Constitution of the committee of examination | 622 |
| Remarks of Rear Admiral Siegel | 622 |

COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION OF THE SECOND SUBCOMMISSION

MEETINGS OF SEPTEMBER 11 AND 12, 1907

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, pp. 276-9[282-5]; vol. iii, pp. 463-518[460-514], 573-622[569-618])

| | |
|---|-----|
| Discussion of the draft Convention (annex 63) prepared by the Reporter | 623 |
| Remarks of the President | 623 |
| Reading and adoption of paragraph 1 of the preamble of the draft | 623 |
| Reading of paragraph 2 of the preamble of the draft | 623 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 623 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 623 |
| Adoption of revised paragraph 2 | 623 |
| Reading of paragraph 3 of the preamble of the draft | 623 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 624 |
| of the Reporter | 624 |
| Adoption of paragraph 3 revised | 624 |
| Reading and adoption of paragraphs 4 and 5 of the preamble of the draft | 624 |
| Reading of paragraph 6 of the preamble of the draft | 624 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 624 |
| of the Reporter | 624 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 624 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 624 |
| of the President | 624 |

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 625 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 625 |
| of the President | 625 |
| Wording suggested by the Reporter | 625 |
| Vote upon and adoption of paragraph 6 revised | 625 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 625 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 625 |
| Reading of paragraph 7 of the preamble of the draft | 625 |
| Modification and adoption of paragraph 7 | 626 |
| <i>Articles 1-2</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 1-2 of the draft | 626 |
| <i>Article 3</i> | |
| Reading of Article 3 of the draft | 626 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 626 |
| Adoption of Article 3, paragraph 1 | 626 |
| Remarks upon Article 3, paragraph 2 | 626 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 626 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 627 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 627 |
| of the Reporter | 627 |
| of the President | 627 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 627 |
| Vote upon Article 3, paragraph 2 | 627 |
| Vote upon Article 3, paragraph 2, revised | 627 |
| <i>Article 4</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the draft | 628 |
| <i>Article 5</i> | |
| Reading of Article 5 of the draft | 628 |
| Remarks of the President | 628 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 628 |
| of the Reporter | 628 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 628 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 628 |
| Adoption of Article 5 | 628 |
| <i>Article 5bis (new)</i> | |
| Reading of Article 5bis (new) | 628 |
| Vote upon and adoption of Article 5bis (new) | 628 |
| <i>Article 6</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 6 of the draft | 628 |
| <i>Article 7</i> | |
| Reading of Article 7 of the draft | 629 |
| Discussion between his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow, the President and the Reporter | 629 |
| Adoption of Article 7 | 629 |
| <i>Articles 8-9</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 8 and of amended Article 9 of the draft | 629 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 629 |
| of the Reporter | 629 |
| <i>Article 10</i> | |
| Reading of Article 10 of the draft | 629 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 629 |
| of Mr. Vedel | 630 |

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Declarations of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 630 |
| of Rear Admiral Sperry | 630 |
| Adoption of Article 10 | 630 |
| <i>Article 11</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 11 of the draft after remarks by Rear Admiral Siegel | 630 |
| <i>Article 12</i> | |
| Reading of Article 12 of the draft | 630 |
| Remarks of the President | 630 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 630 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel (German amendment, annex 64) | 630 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 630 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 631 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 631 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 631 |
| of Mr. de Beaufort | 631 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 631 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 632 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 632 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 632 |
| of the President | 632 |
| of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura | 632 |
| Vote upon Article 12 with the German amendment | 632 |
| Vote upon and adoption of Article 12 | 632 |
| <i>Article 13</i> | |
| Reading of Article 13 of the draft | 632 |
| Remarks of the President | 632 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 632 |
| Adoption of Article 13 revised | 632 |
| <i>Article 14</i> | |
| Reading of Article 14 of the draft | 633 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 633 |
| of the President | 633 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 633 |
| Adoption of amended Article 14 | 633 |
| Reservations made to Articles 12 and 13 of the draft by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 633 |
| by Rear Admiral Siegel | 633 |
| <i>Article 15</i> | |
| Reading of Article 15 of the draft | 633 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 633 |
| of Mr. Vedel | 633 |
| of the Reporter | 633 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 633 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 633 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 633 |
| Vote upon and adoption of amended Article 15 | 634 |
| <i>Article 16</i> | |
| Reading of Article 16 of the draft | 634 |
| Remarks of Mr. Vedel | 634 |
| Adoption of amended Article 16 | 634 |
| <i>Article 17</i> | |
| Reading of Article 17 of the draft | 634 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 634 |
| of the President | 634 |
| Adoption of Article 17 | 634 |

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| <i>Article 18</i> | |
| Reading of Article 18 of the draft | 634 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 634 |
| Vote upon and adoption of amended Article 18 | 634 |
| <i>Article 19</i> | |
| Reading of Article 19 of the draft (two texts) | 634 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 635 |
| of the President | 635 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 635 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 635 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 635 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 636 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 637 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 637 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 637 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 637 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 638 |
| Vote upon the elimination of Article 19 | 638 |
| Adoption of Article 19, paragraph 1 | 638 |
| Vote upon the amendment proposed for Article 19, paragraph 2, by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 638 |
| Adoption of Article 19, paragraph 3 | 638 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 638 |
| Reservation made to the last paragraph of Article 19 by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 638 |
| by Rear Admiral Siegel | 638 |
| <i>Article 20</i> | |
| Reading of Article 20 of the draft | 638 |
| Remarks of the President | 638 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 638 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 638 |
| Adoption of amended Article 20 | 638 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow and negative vote (see Article 16 of the British proposition, annex 44) | 639 |
| <i>Article 21</i> | |
| Reading of Article 21 of the draft amended by a German proposition | 639 |
| Adoption of paragraph 1, amended | 639 |
| Adoption of paragraph 2 | 639 |
| <i>Article 22</i> | |
| Reading of Article 22 of the draft | 639 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 639 |
| Adoption of Article 22, amended | 639 |
| <i>Article 23</i> | |
| Reading of Article 23 of the draft | 639 |
| Remarks of the President | 640 |
| of the Reporter | 640 |
| of Mr. de Beaufort | 640 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 640 |
| Article 23 is reserved | 640 |
| <i>Article 24</i> | |
| Reading of Article 24 of the draft | 640 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 640 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 640 |
| Reading of an Italian amendment | 640 |

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 640 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 641 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli (president) | 641 |
| Vote upon and adoption of the Italian amendment | 641 |
| Remarks of Rear Admiral Siegel | 641 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 641 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 641 |
| of the President | 641 |
| Exchange of views between his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow, his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki, his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow, the President, and the Reporter | 641 |
| <i>Article 25</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 25 of the draft, revised by a Belgian and Nether- land amendment | 641 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 642 |
| <i>Article 26</i> | |
| Reading of Article 26 of the draft | 642 |
| Remarks of the President | 642 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 642 |
| Withdrawal of Article 26 | 642 |
| <i>Article 27</i> | |
| Reading of Article 27 of the draft | 642 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 642 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 642 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 642 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 642 |
| of the President | 643 |
| Proposition of an amendment by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 643 |
| Reading and adoption of a new Article 28 (final) proposed by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 643 |
| Remark of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow concerning the vote upon Article 23 of the draft | 643 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow concerning Article 12 of the draft | 644 |

MEETING OF SEPTEMBER 28, 1907

**Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war (continuation). Reporter: Mr.
LOUIS RENAULT.**

| | |
|--|-----|
| Discussion of the report (see the report to the Commission, annex to the minutes of the eighth meeting of the Third Commission; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 288[295] of Mr. Louis Renault and the draft convention, annex 65) | 645 |
| Address of the President | 645 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 646 |

Articles 1-2

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading and adoption of Articles 1-2 of the draft | 647 |
|---|-----|

Article 3

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 3 of the draft | 647 |
| Proposition of an amendment in the wording, by the Reporter | 647 |
| Remarks of the President | 647 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 647 |
| of the Reporter | 647 |

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| <i>Article 4</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the draft | 647 |
| <i>Article 5</i> | |
| Reading of Article 5 of the draft | 647 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 647 |
| Adoption of amended Article 5 | 647 |
| <i>Article 5bis</i> | |
| Reading of Article 5bis | 647 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 647 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 647 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 648 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 648 |
| of the President | 648 |
| Elimination of Article 5bis | 648 |
| <i>Articles 6-7</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 6-7 of the draft | 648 |
| <i>Article 8</i> | |
| Reading of Article 8 of the draft | 648 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 648 |
| Adoption of amended Article 8 | 648 |
| <i>Article 9</i> | |
| Reading of Article 9 of the draft | 648 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 648 |
| of Mr. de Beaufort | 648 |
| of the President | 648 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 648 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 648 |
| of the Reporter | 648 |
| Adoption of amended Article 9 | 648 |
| <i>Articles 10-11</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 10-11 of the draft | 648 |
| <i>Article 12</i> | |
| Reading of Article 12 of the draft | 648 |
| Reading of a Russian proposition | 648 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 648 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 649 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 649 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 649 |
| Reading of a Swedish proposition | 650 |
| Declarations of Rear Admiral Sperry | 650 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 650 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 650 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 650 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 650 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 650 |
| of the President | 650 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 650 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 650 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 650 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 650 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 651 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 651 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 651 |
| Retention of Article 12 | 651 |

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <i>Article 13</i> | |
| Reading of Article 13 of the draft | 651 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 651 |
| of the President | 651 |
| Article 13 is reserved | 651 |
| <i>Article 14</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 14 of the draft | 651 |
| <i>Article 15</i> | |
| Reading of Article 15 of the draft amended by a Swedish proposition | 651 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 651 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 651 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 651 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 652 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 652 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 652 |
| Vote upon the Swedish proposition | 652 |
| <i>Articles 16-18</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 16-18 of the draft | 652 |
| <i>Article 19</i> | |
| Reading of Article 19 of the draft | 652 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 652 |
| of the Reporter | 652 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 652 |
| <i>Article 20</i> | |
| Reading of Article 20 of the draft | 652 |
| Amendment proposed by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 652 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 653 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 653 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 653 |
| of Rear Admiral Sperry | 653 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 653 |
| Vote upon Article 20 and rejection of the Russian amendment | 653 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 653 |
| by Rear Admiral Siegel | 653 |
| Proposition of the Reporter | 653 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 653 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 653 |
| <i>Articles 21-22</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 21-22 of the draft | 653 |
| <i>Article 23</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Article 23 of the draft | 653 |
| Remarks of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura | 653 |
| of the Reporter | 653 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 653 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 654 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 654 |
| of Rear Admiral Sperry | 654 |
| <i>Articles 24-27</i> | |
| Reading and adoption of Articles 24-27 (final) of the draft | 654 |
| Adoption of the preamble of the draft | 654 |
| Observations of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow on the subject of Mr. Louis Renault's report | 654 |

ANNEXES

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns, villages, etc.

| NOS. | PAGE |
|--|------|
| 1. Proposal of the United States of America | 657 |
| 2. Spanish proposal | 657 |
| 3. Italian proposal | 657 |
| 4. Netherland proposal | 658 |
| 5. Russian proposal | 658 |
| 6. Combined proposal of the delegations of the United States of America, Spain, Italy, the Netherlands, and Russia | 659 |
| 7. French amendment to the combined proposition (annex 6) | 660 |
| 8. Draft regulations drawn up by the committee of examination | 660 |

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines.

| | |
|--|-----|
| 9. British proposition | 662 |
| 10. Italian motion | 663 |
| 11. Japanese amendment to the British proposition (annex 9) | 663 |
| 12. Netherland amendments to the British proposition (annex 9) | 663 |
| 13. Brazilian amendment to the British proposition (annex 9) | 664 |
| 14. Spanish amendments to the British proposition (annex 9) | 665 |
| 15. Chinese declaration | 665 |
| 16. German amendment to the British proposition (annex 9) | 666 |
| 17. Amendment of the United States to the British proposition (annex 9) | 666 |
| 18. Russian amendment to the British proposition (annex 9) | 666 |
| 19. Synoptic table | 667 |
| 20. German amendment to the synoptic table (annex 19) | 670 |
| 21. Netherland amendment to the synoptic table (annex 19) | 671 |
| 22. Netherland amendments to the synoptic table (annex 19) | 671 |
| 23. German proposal | 671 |
| 24. Netherland amendment to the synoptic table (annex 19) | 672 |
| 25. British amendment to the synoptic table (annex 19) | 673 |
| 26. Text of the draft regulations based upon the deliberations of the committee of examination | 673 |
| 27. Austro-Hungarian amendment to the draft regulations (annex 26) | 675 |
| 28. British amendment to Article 9 of the draft regulations (annex 26) | 676 |
| 29. New forms for Articles 3 and 4 of the draft regulations (annex 26) | 676 |
| 30. Text presented by his Excellency Mr. Hagerup, president of the committee of examination | 676 |
| 31. Draft regulations presented to the Commission | 676 |
| 32. British amendment to the draft regulations (annex 31) | 679 |
| 33. Netherland amendment to the draft regulations (annex 31) | 680 |
| 34. Ottoman amendment to the draft regulations (annex 31) | 680 |
| 35. Text of the draft regulations based upon the deliberations of the Commission | 681 |
| 36. Colombian amendment to the draft regulations (annex 35) | 682 |
| 37. British amendment to the draft regulations (annex 35) | 682 |

Amendments to the provisions of the Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864.

| NOS. | PAGE |
|---|------|
| 38. Text of the Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864 | 683 |
| 39. German proposal | 685 |
| 40. Netherland amendments to the German proposal (annex 39) | 688 |
| 41. French proposition | 689 |
| 42. French proposition | 689 |
| 43. Text proposed by the committee of examination | 690 |

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war.

| | |
|--|-----|
| 44. British proposal | 698 |
| 45. Danish amendment to the British proposal (annex 44) | 702 |
| 46. Japanese proposal | 702 |
| 47. Spanish proposal | 703 |
| 48. Russian proposal | 704 |
| 49. <i>Questionnaire</i> and synoptic table relative to the Japanese proposition (annex 46), Spanish proposition (annex 47), British proposition (annex 44) and Russian proposition (annex 48) | 705 |
| 50. Portuguese amendments to the synoptic table (annex 49) | 715 |
| 51. Norwegian amendment to the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 49) | 716 |
| 52. Brazilian proposition relative to the draft convention (annex 55) | 716 |
| 53. Articles presented to the committee of examination (see the draft convention, annex 55) | 716 |
| 54. Articles presented to the committee of examination (see the draft convention, annex 55) | 718 |
| 55. First draft convention drawn up by the committee of examination | 719 |
| 56. British amendments to the first draft convention (annex 55) | 723 |
| 57. Norwegian amendment to the first draft convention (annex 55) | 723 |
| 58. Japanese amendment to the first draft convention (annex 55) | 724 |
| 59. British amendment to the first draft convention (annex 55) | 724 |
| 60. Declarations and amendment of the United States of America relative to the first draft convention (annex 55) | 724 |
| 61. Japanese amendment to the first draft convention (annex 55) | 725 |
| 62. Russian amendment to the first draft convention (annex 55) | 725 |
| 63. Second draft convention drawn up by the committee of examination | 726 |
| 64. German amendment to the second draft convention (annex 63) | 730 |
| 65. Third draft convention drawn up by the committee of examination | 733 |

FOURTH COMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 24, 1907)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Address of the President | 741 |
| Organization of the Bureau | 743 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay relative to contraband | 744 |
| Adoption of the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 1) proposed by the President | 744 |

FOURTH COMMISSION

159

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 744 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 744 |
| of the President | 744 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow relative to the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (annex 2) and to the destruction of neutral prizes (annex 39) | 744 |
| Reading of a proposition of his Excellency Mr. Choate concerning the inviolability of enemy private property at sea (annex 10). | 745 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 745 |
| of the President | 745 |

SECOND MEETING

(June 28, 1907)

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. *Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.*

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading and discussion of question I of the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 1) | 746 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 747 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 747 |
| of the President | 747 |
| Reading and discussion of question II of the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 1) | 747 |
| Propositions of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell (annex 5) | 747 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 747 |
| of Captain Behr (annex 3) | 747 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki (annex 6) | 748 |
| Postponement of the discussion of the different propositions | 748 |

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea. *Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.*

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading and discussion of question III of the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 1) | 748 |
| Reading of a proposition of the United States of America (annex 1) | 748 |
| Reading of a declaration of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 748 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 748 |
| Remarks of the President | 752 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 752 |
| Remarks of the President | 767 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 768 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 768 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 768 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 768 |

THIRD MEETING

(July 5, 1907)

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea (continuation). *Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.*

(Question III of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Discussion of the proposition of the United States of America | 770 |
| Reading of a declaration by Mr. de Beaufort | 770 |
| Address and proposition of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa (annex 11) | 770 |
| Remarks of the President | 777 |
| Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 777 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 778 |

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 779 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 779 |
| Reading of a letter of his Excellency Mr. Larreta | 780 |
| Declaration of his Excellency the Marquis de Soveral | 780 |
| Address of Mr. Triana | 780 |
| Remarks of the President | 782 |
| Reading of a declaration by Mr. Louis Renault | 782 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Uriah Rose | 785 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 790 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé | 790 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 790 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 790 |

FOURTH MEETING

(July 10, 1907)

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Question III of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Continuation of the discussion of the proposition of the United States of America (annex 10) | 791 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 791 |
| of his Excellency the Honorable John W. Foster | 793 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 795 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 795 |
| of the President | 796 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 796 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 796 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 796 |
| Reading by his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel of the explanatory statement regarding the Belgian proposition (annex 14) | 796 |
| <i>Vau</i> proposed by his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois (annex 16) | 799 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 800 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 800 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Larreta | 800 |
| Reading by his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell of a declaration relative to the Netherland proposition (annex 12) | 800 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 801 |
| of the President | 801 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 801 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 801 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 802 |

FIFTH MEETING

(July 12, 1907)

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Questions I and II of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of question I of the <i>questionnaire</i> | 803 |
| Affirmative resolution | 803 |

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Reading of question II of the <i>questionnaire</i> | 803 |
| Deposit of the Austro-Hungarian proposition (see the declaration of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, vol. iii, p. 747[745]) | 803 |
| of the Italian proposition (annex 4) | 803 |
| of the Japanese proposition (annex 6) | 803 |
| of the Russian proposition (annex 3) | 803 |
| Proposition of the President relative to the appointment of a committee of examination | 803 |
| Agreement upon the first two points of the synoptic table (annex 8) | 803 |
| Reading by Rear Admiral Sperry of a proposition (annex 7) concerning the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (place and conditions) and of a proposition (annex 30) concerning contraband of war | 804 |
| Postponement of the discussion of these propositions | 805 |
| Submission to discussion, by the President, of the question of the length of time for which the conversion must be made | 805 |
| Declarations of Rear Admiral Siegel | 805 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Esteva | 805 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 805 |
| Remarks of the President | 808 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 808 |
| Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 810 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 811 |
| Reference of the question to a committee of examination | 811 |
| Submission to discussion of the question of the place where the conversion may be made | 811 |
| Remarks of Rear Admiral Siegel | 811 |
| of Colonel Ovtchinnikow | 812 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 812 |
| of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 813 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 813 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 814 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 814 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 814 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 814 |
| of the President | 815 |
| Reference of the different propositions to the committee of examination. | 815 |

Days of grace. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Question IV of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of question IV of the <i>questionnaire</i> | 815 |
| Address of Colonel Ovtchinnikow | 815 |
| Reading of the Russian proposition (annex 18) | 815 |
| Declaration of Captain Ottley | 817 |
| Remarks of the President | 818 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 818 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 818 |
| Remarks of Rear Admiral Sperry | 819 |
| of the President | 819 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay | 819 |
| Remarks of General Robilant | 819 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 819 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 819 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 819 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 819 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 819 |

SIXTH MEETING

(July 17, 1907)

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea (continuation). *Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.*

(Question III of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia concerning the adhesion of the Royal Government of Spain to the Declaration of Paris | 821 |
| Address of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 821 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 823 |
| Address of the President | 823 |
| Vote upon the proposition of the United States of America (annex 10) | 824 |
| Remarks of the President | 825 |
| of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 825 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 825 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 826 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 826 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 826 |
| of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell | 826 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 826 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 826 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 826 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 826 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 827 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 827 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 827 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 827 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 827 |
| of the President | 827 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 827 |

SEVENTH MEETING

(July 19, 1907)

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea (continuation). *Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.*

(Question III of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of the Brazilian proposition (annex 11) and vote upon taking it under con- sideration | 828 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 828 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 828 |
| Vote upon the taking under consideration of the Belgian proposition (annex 14) with the Netherland amendments (annex 15) | 829 |
| Reading of the first article of the Belgian proposition | 829 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 830 |
| of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell | 830 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois | 830 |
| of Lieutenant Colonel van Oordt | 830 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 831 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 831 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 831 |
| Vote upon Article 1 | 832 |
| Withdrawal of the Belgian proposition | 832 |
| Discussion upon the French <i>vow</i> (annex 16) | 832 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 832 |

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault | 832 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 833 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 833 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ernest Satow | 833 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 833 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 833 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 833 |
| Postponement of the vote upon the French <i>vœu</i> | 833 |
| Proposal of a <i>vœu</i> by the President | 833 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 835 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 836 |
| Withdrawal of the proposal | 836 |

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Questions I and II of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Discussion of question II of paragraph B of the British proposition (annex 2) | 836 |
| Amendment proposed by his Excellency Mr. Esteva to the Austro-Hungarian proposition (see vol. iii, p. 747[745]) | 836 |
| Address of his Excellency Lord Reay | 836 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell | 838 |
| of his Excellency General Porter | 839 |
| of Colonel Ovtchinnikow | 839 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 840 |
| Constitution of the committee of examination | 840 |
| Constitution of a special committee to determine the meaning and scope of paragraph B of the British proposition (annex 2) | 840 |

EIGHTH MEETING

(July 24, 1907)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Deposit of an Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 17) to the French <i>vœu</i> (annex 16) concerning enemy private property at sea | 841 |
| Reading of the report of the special committee charged with determining the meaning and scope of paragraph B of the British proposition (annex 2). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT. (See annex to the proceedings of the eighth meeting) | 841 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 841 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 841 |

Days of grace (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault and reading of a French proposition (annex 20) | 842 |
| Remarks of Mr. de Beaufort and proposition of a Netherland amendment (annex 19) to the Russian proposition (annex 18) | 842 |
| Remarks of the President | 843 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Lord Reay | 843 |
| of Mr. Georges Streit | 843 |
| Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault | 843 |
| Declarations of Mr. Kriege | 843 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 843 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 844 |

Contraband of war. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.(Questions VI, VII, VIII of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of question VI of the <i>questionnaire</i> | 844 |
| Address of his Excellency Lord Reay | 844 |
| of Mr. Kriege (German proposition, annex 28) | 849 |
| Deposit by his Excellency General Porter of an amendment (annex 35) to the Italian draft concerning blockade (annex 34) | 852 |
| ANNEX. Report of Mr. Fromageot on the deliberations of the committee | 852 |

NINTH MEETING

(July 26, 1907)

Contraband of war (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Larreta | 855 |
| Address of Mr. Louis Renault | 856 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 858 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 859 |
| of Rear Admiral Sperry | 861 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 861 |
| Remarks of his Excellency the Marquis de Soveral | 863 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 863 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Réchid Bey | 865 |
| Address of his Excellency Lord Reay | 865 |
| Remarks of his Excellency General Porter | 866 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 866 |
| Remarks of Mr. Max Huber | 867 |
| of the President | 867 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 868 |

TENTH MEETING

(July 31, 1907)

Contraband of war (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of the British proposition (annex 27). (See also the synoptic table, annex 32.) | 869 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 869 |
| of Count de la Mortera | 870 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 870 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 870 |
| of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 871 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 871 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay | 871 |
| of the President | 872 |
| Vote upon the British proposition and reference of the question to the com- mittee of examination | 872 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 872 |
| of the President | 872 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Concha | 872 |

Days of grace (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Remarks of the President | 875 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld upon the Swedish amendment (annex 21) | 875 |

Days of grace. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Reading by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow of the revision of the Russian proposition (annex 18) | 875 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Vice Admiral Mehemed Pasha | 875 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 876 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 876 |
| of the President | 876 |
| of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry | 876 |
| of Rear Admiral Sperry | 876 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 876 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 876 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow | 877 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 877 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 877 |
| Reference of the question to the committee of examination | 877 |

Blockade. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.(Questions IX and X of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of questions IX and X of the <i>questionnaire</i> | 877 |
| Remarks of the President | 877 |
| Deposit by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa of an amendment (annex 36) to the Italian proposition (annex 34) | 877 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 878 |
| Reading by Mr. Fusinato of an explanatory statement regarding the Italian proposition | 878 |
| Proposed amendments (annex 37) to the Italian proposition by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 880 |
| Proposed amendment (annex 35) to the Italian proposition by his Excellency General Porter | 880 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 880 |
| of Mr. Georgios Streit | 880 |
| of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 880 |

ELEVENTH MEETING

(August 2, 1907)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Declaration of Count de la Mortera relative to the adhesion of the Spanish delegation to the British proposition (annex 27) concerning contraband of war | 881 |
| Reading by the Vice President of the Conference of a telegram from Her Majesty the Queen Mother of the Netherlands | 881 |

Blockade (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa upon the Brazilian amendment (annex 36) to the Italian proposition (annex 34) | 881 |
| Reference of the Brazilian amendment to the committee of examination | 884 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Vice Admiral Mehemed Pasha | 884 |
| Proposition of Mr. de Beaufort (annex 38) | 884 |
| Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault | 884 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 884 |
| of Lieutenant Colonel van Oordt | 884 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Larreta | 886 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 886 |
| of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 886 |
| of his Excellency General de Robilant | 886 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 886 |
| of the President | 886 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 886 |

Blockade. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Propositions of the President | 886 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 886 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fusinato | 886 |
| Reference to the committee of examination of the British proposition (annex 45) concerning the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent, modified by a Belgian amendment (annex 46) | 887 |
| Proposition of the President relative to the discussion of the question of the inviolability of postal correspondence at sea | 887 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 887 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 887 |

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of question XIII of the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 1) | 887 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 887 |
| of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 887 |
| of Captain Castiglia | 888 |
| of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 888 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 888 |

TWELFTH MEETING

(August 7, 1907)

Destruction of neutral prizes. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.(Questions XI and XII of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

| | |
|---|-----|
| Address of Colonel Ovtchinnikow | 889 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 892 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 894 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 895 |
| Remarks of the President | 895 |
| of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael | 895 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 895 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 895 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | 895 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 896 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 896 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 896 |

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Discussion of the French <i>vœu</i> (annex 16) | 896 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 896 |
| Reading by his Excellency Baron von Macchio of an explanatory statement relative to the Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 17) to the French <i>vœu</i> | 897 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein | 897 |
| of Captain Behr | 898 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 898 |
| of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh | 898 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 898 |
| of his Excellency Lou Tseng-tsiang | 899 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 899 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 899 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 899 |
| of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 899 |
| of his Excellency Réchid Bey | 900 |

FOURTH COMMISSION

167

**Inviolability of enemy private property at sea. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—
Continued.**

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Votes upon the first and second part of the French <i>vanu</i> amended by the delegation of Austria-Hungary (annex 17) | 900 |

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 900 |
| Reading by Rear Admiral Haus of the Austro-Hungarian proposition (annex 50) | 901 |
| Reading by Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz of the Portuguese proposition (annex 49) | 901 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 902 |
| Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate | 902 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira | 903 |
| of the President | 903 |

THIRTEENTH MEETING

(September 18, 1907)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Examination of the reports on the work of the committee of examination | 904 |
| Address of the President | 904 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fromageot (<i>Reporter</i>) | 905 |
| Reading and adoption of the text of the regulations concerning the status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent. (See the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 268[274]; see also Fourth Commission, annex 48a. For the report to the committee of examination, see the eleventh meeting, annex B; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 261[267].) | 905 |
| Discussion of the report of Mr. Fromageot on the exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war. (See the report to the committee of examination, eleventh meeting, annex A; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 263[269].) | 906 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 906 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 906 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 906 |
| Adoption of the draft provision. (See Fourth Commission, annex 59; see the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 269[275].) | 906 |
| Reading of the draft regulations on the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. (See the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 266[272]; see also the text drawn up by the committee of examination, annex 9. For the report to the committee of examination, see the fifteenth meeting, annex B; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 234[239].) | 906 |
| Declarations of his Excellency General Porter | 906 |
| of his Excellency Vice Admiral Mehemed Pasha | 906 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 907 |
| Vote on the draft | 907 |
| Adoption of the report of Mr. Fromageot on the inviolability of enemy private property at sea. (See the report to the committee of examination, annex to the proceedings of the twelfth meeting of the committee of examination; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 240[245].) | 907 |
| Discussion of the draft regulations (annex 25) concerning the status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities (days of grace). (See the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 267[273]. For the report to the committee of examination, see the fifteenth meeting of the committee of examination, annex A; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 244[250].) | 907 |
| Declaration of his Excellency General Porter | 907 |
| Reading of a declaration by Mr. Kriege | 907 |

Days of grace.—Continued.

| | |
|---|-------------|
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow | PAGE 908 |
| Vote on the draft | 908 |
| Reading by Jonkheer van Karnebeek (<i>Reporter</i>) of the <i>varw</i> concerning the application to naval war of the principles of the Convention of 1899 relative to war on land (laws and customs of war on land), proposed by the committee of examination, and adoption of the <i>varw</i> . (See the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 269[275]. For the report to the committee of examination, see the annex to the proceedings of the thirteenth meeting of the committee; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 259[264].) | 908 |
| Vote upon the adoption of the report of Mr. Fromageot upon the destruction of neutral prizes. (See the report to the committee of examination, annex to the proceedings of the sixteenth meeting of the committee; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 257[262].) | 909 |

FOURTEENTH MEETING

(September 26, 1907)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow upon the proceedings of the thirteenth meeting | 910 |
| Adoption of the report of Mr. Fromageot on contraband of war. (See the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 250[256].) | 910 |
| Adoption of the report of Mr. Fromageot on blockade, with certain amendments. (See the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 255[260].) | 910 |
| Reading by Mr. Fromageot of the two articles concerning the protection of postal correspondence at sea. (See annex 44; see also the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 268[274]. For the report, see that to the Conference, vol. i, p. 260[266].) | 911 |
| Amendment to revised Article 1 | 911 |
| Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault | 911 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 911 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 911 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 911 |
| of the President | 911 |
| Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Lieutenant General den Beer Poortugael | 911 |
| Vote upon the draft convention concerning postal correspondence at sea | 912 |
| Adoption of the draft, except for the reservation of the delegation of Italy to the revision of paragraph 1 of Article 1 and the reservations of Montenegro and Russia to paragraph 2 of Article 1 | 912 |
| Closing address of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 912 |
| of the President | 913 |

COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION OF THE FOURTH COMMISSION**FIRST MEETING**

(August 3, 1907)

| | |
|--|-----|
| List of members of the committee | 919 |
| Designation of Mr. Fromageot as reporter | 919 |
| Constitution of a subcommittee to examine the question of contraband | 919 |

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.(Questions I and II of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Draft convention prepared by the President | 920 |
| Discussion of the place where conversion may be made | 920 |
| Remarks of the President | 920 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 920 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 920 |
| of Captain Behr | 920 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 920 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 920 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 920 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 921 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 921 |
| of the President | 921 |
| of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 921 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 921 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 921 |
| Propositions of the President | 922 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 922 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 922 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 922 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 922 |
| of the President | 922 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Matte | 922 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 922 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Larreta | 922 |
| Propositions of Mr. Louis Renault | 922 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 922 |
| Remarks of the President | 922 |
| Vote upon the question of conversion on the high sea (see the formula proposed by Mr. Fusinato) | 923 |
| Remarks of the President | 923 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 923 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 923 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 923 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 923 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 923 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 923 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 923 |
| of Captain Behr | 923 |

SECOND MEETING

(August 9, 1907)

| | |
|---|-----|
| Communication of his Excellency Lord Reay relative to the opinion expressed by Lord Granville in 1870 concerning the legality of the conversion of Prussian merchant ships into a volunteer fleet | 924 |
| Remarks of the President | 925 |
| Days of grace. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT. | |
| Deposit of a Russian proposition (annex 18), a Netherland amendment (annex 19), a French proposition (annex 20), a Swedish proposition (annex 21), and a proposition of Jonkheer van Karnebeek (annex 22) | 925 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 925 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 925 |

Days of grace. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|-------------|
| Declarations of his Excellency Lord Reay | 925 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Larreta | 925 |
| Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 925 |
| Vote upon the question, whether days of grace constitute an obligation on the part of the belligerent States | 925 |
| Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 925 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 925 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 926 |
| Discussion based upon the Swedish proposition (annex 21) | 926 |

Article 1

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 1 of the Swedish proposition | 926 |
| Amendment of paragraph 2 of Article 1, proposed by his Excellency Lord Reay | 926 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 926 |
| of Mr. de Beaufort | 926 |
| Changes in the wording proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 926 |
| Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault | 926 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 926 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 926 |
| of the President | 926 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 926 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 927 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 927 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 927 |
| Vote upon the amendment of his Excellency Lord Reay | 927 |
| Vote upon Article 1 of the Swedish proposition as modified by the Austro- Hungarian and British amendments | 927 |

Article 2

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 2 of the Swedish proposition | 927 |
| Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault | 927 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 927 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 927 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 927 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 927 |
| Adoption of Article 2, paragraph 1 | 928 |
| Amendment presented by Mr. Kriege to Article 2, paragraph 2 | 928 |
| Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault | 928 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 928 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 928 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 928 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 928 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 929 |
| Proposed formula of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 929 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fromageot | 929 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 929 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 929 |
| Proposition of the President | 929 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 929 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 929 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 929 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 929 |
| of the President | 929 |
| Adoption of the formula proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 930 |

THIRD MEETING

(August 12, 1907)

Days of grace (continuation). *Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.*

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Continuation of the discussion of the Swedish proposition (annex 21) | 931 |
| Reading of the amendment to Article 2 proposed by his Excellency Lord Reay | 931 |
| Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault | 931 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 931 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 931 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 931 |
| of the President | 931 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 932 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 932 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 932 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 932 |
| Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 932 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 932 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 932 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 932 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 932 |
| of the President | 932 |

Article 3

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of Article 3 of the Swedish proposition | 932 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 932 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 932 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 932 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 933 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 933 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 933 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 933 |
| of Rear Admiral Sperry | 933 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 933 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 933 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 933 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 933 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 933 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 934 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 934 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 934 |
| of Rear Admiral Sperry | 934 |
| of the President | 934 |
| Vote on the maintenance or the elimination of Article 3 of the Swedish proposition | 934 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fusinato | 935 |
| of the President | 935 |

Article 4

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 4 of the Swedish proposition | 935 |
| Remarks of the President | 935 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 935 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 935 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 935 |
| of the President | 936 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 936 |

FOURTH MEETING

(August 14, 1907)

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay on the subject of the proceedings of the second meeting | 938 |

Days of grace (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Submission to discussion of a new draft regulation (annex 23) prepared by Mr. Fromageot | 938 |
| Remarks of the President | 938 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 938 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 938 |
| Reading of a British proposition (annex 24) to add a new Article 5 | 938 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 939 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 939 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 939 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 939 |
| of Mr. de Beaufort | 939 |
| of the President | 939 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 939 |
| of Captain Ottley | 940 |
| of Captain Behr | 940 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 940 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 940 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 940 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 940 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 940 |
| of Mr. de Beaufort | 940 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 940 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 940 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 941 |
| of Captain Ottley | 941 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 941 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 941 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 941 |
| Proposition of the President | 941 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay | 941 |
| Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault | 941 |

Articles 1-2

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading and adoption of Articles 1-2 of the draft | 942 |
| Reservations with regard to Article 2 of the draft, made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 942 |
| his Excellency Lord Reay | 942 |

Article 3

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 3 of the draft | 942 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 942 |
| of the President | 942 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 942 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 942 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 942 |
| of the President | 943 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 943 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 943 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 943 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 943 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 943 |

Days of grace. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 943 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 943 |
| of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 943 |
| Vote upon Article 3 of the draft | 943 |

Article 4

| | |
|--|-----|
| Reading of and vote upon Article 4 of the draft | 943 |
| Discussion of the British proposition (annex 24) (see above) | 944 |
| Reading of new Article 5 of the British proposition | 944 |
| Remarks of the President | 944 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 944 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 944 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 944 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 944 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 944 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 945 |
| Reading of Article 4 as drawn up by Mr. Fromageot | 945 |
| Addition proposed by Mr. Kriege | 945 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fromageot | 945 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 945 |
| Reservation made by Rear Admiral Sperry | 945 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fusinato | 945 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 945 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 945 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 945 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 945 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 945 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay | 946 |
| Reservation made by Mr. Kriege | 946 |
| Vote upon the text proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 946 |

FIFTH MEETING

(August 16, 1907)

Status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Deposit of the British and Belgian propositions (annexes 45, 47 and 46) | 947 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 947 |
| Reading by the President of a letter from his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 947 |
| Reservation made by Mr. Kriege | 947 |
| Proposition of the President | 947 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 947 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 948 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 948 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 948 |
| of the President | 948 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 948 |
| Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault | 948 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 948 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 949 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 949 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 949 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 949 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 949 |
| of the President | 949 |

Status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent. Reporter:
Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 949 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 950 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 950 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 950 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 950 |
| Proposition of the President | 950 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 950 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 950 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 950 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 951 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 951 |
| of the President | 951 |
| Declaration of Mr. Kriege | 951 |
| Proposition of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 951 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 951 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 951 |

Blockade. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Discussion of the Italian proposition (annex 34) | 951 |
| Deposit of the Brazilian, British and American amendments (annexes 36, 37 and 35) | 951 |
| Remarks of the President | 952 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 952 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 952 |

Article 1

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 1 of the Italian proposition | 952 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 952 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 952 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 952 |

Article 2

| | |
|---|-----|
| Reading of Article 2 of the Italian proposition | 952 |
| Remarks of the President | 952 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 952 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 952 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 953 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 953 |
| Proposition of Mr. Louis Renault | 953 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 953 |
| of Captain Behr | 953 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 953 |
| Propositions of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 953 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Fusinato | 953 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 953 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 953 |
| Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 954 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fusinato | 954 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 954 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 954 |
| of the President | 954 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 954 |

SIXTH MEETING

(August 21, 1907)

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Remarks of his Excellency Baron von Macchio relative to the text of Article 3 of the draft regulations, drawn up by Mr. Fromageot, concerning days of grace voted in the fourth meeting | 955 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fromageot (<i>Reporter</i>) | 955 |
| Postponement of the vote upon the proposition concerning the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent (see the fifth meeting) | 955 |
| Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war. <i>Reporter</i>: Mr. FROMAGEOT. | |
| Deposit of the Austro-Hungarian and Portuguese propositions (annexes 50 and 49) | 955 |
| Basis of the discussion: the Portuguese proposition (annex 49) | 955 |
| Remarks of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz | 955 |
| Reading of the revised Article 1 of the Portuguese proposition | 956 |
| Remarks of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz | 956 |
| of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 956 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 957 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 957 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 957 |
| of the Reporter | 957 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 957 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 958 |
| of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz | 958 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 958 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 958 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 958 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 958 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 958 |
| of the President | 958 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 958 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 958 |
| of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz | 958 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 959 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 959 |
| of Captain Behr | 959 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 959 |
| of the President | 959 |
| of Rear Admiral Siegel | 959 |
| of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz | 959 |
| Proposition of Mr. Louis Renault | 959 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 960 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 960 |
| of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 960 |
| of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz | 960 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 960 |
| of the President | 960 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 960 |
| Vote upon and adoption of the right of requisition | 961 |
| Remarks of Rear Admiral Siegel | 961 |
| of Captain Behr | 961 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 961 |
| of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz | 961 |
| of the President | 961 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 961 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 961 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 961 |
| of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 961 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 961 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 962 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 962 |

SEVENTH MEETING

(August 23, 1907)

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Remarks of Rear Admiral Sperry on the subject of the proceedings of the third meeting | 962 |
| Status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT. | |
| Reading of the draft regulations (annex 48) presented by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, which were approved by the British delegation | 963 |
| Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 963 |
| of the President | 963 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 963 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 963 |
| Proposition of Mr. Kriege | 963 |
| Remarks of the President | 964 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 964 |
| of Captain Behr | 964 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 964 |
| Formula proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 964 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 964 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 964 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 964 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 964 |
| Proposition of the President | 964 |
| Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 964 |
| of the President | 965 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 965 |
| Remarks of the President | 965 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 965 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 965 |
| Vote upon the elimination of the words "sailing on a purely commercial mission" | 965 |
| Declaration of Captain Behr | 965 |
| Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 965 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 965 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 965 |
| of the President | 965 |
| Vote on the new British formula | 966 |
| Withdrawal of the British proposition by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 966 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fusinato | 966 |
| of the President | 966 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 966 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 966 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 966 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 967 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 967 |
| Proposition of the President | 967 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fusinato | 967 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 967 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 967 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fusinato | 967 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 967 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 967 |
| Proposition of the President | 968 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 968 |
| of the President | 968 |
| Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT. | |
| Presentation of a text (annex 54) prepared by Mr. Fromageot upon the basis of the discussion in the sixth meeting | 968 |

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Deposit of an Italian proposition (annex 56) relative to vessels having a scientific mission and of a Norwegian proposition (annex 53) | 968 |
| Discussion of the Italian proposition (annex 56) | 968 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 968 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 968 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 968 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 968 |
| Proposition of Mr. Fusinato | 968 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 968 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 968 |
| of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz | 969 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 969 |
| Proposition of Mr. Fusinato | 969 |
| Adoption of paragraph 1 of the Italian proposition | 969 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fusinato | 969 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 969 |
| Reading of the draft provision (annex 54) relative to fishing boats, drawn up by Mr. Fromageot | 969 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 969 |
| of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 969 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 969 |
| of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 970 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 970 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 970 |
| of the President | 970 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 970 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 970 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 970 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 970 |
| Proposition of Captain Behr | 971 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 971 |
| of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz | 971 |
| Adoption of paragraph 1 of the draft | 971 |
| Reading of paragraph 2 of the draft | 971 |
| Communication of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow relative to an amendment to be made | 971 |
| Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 971 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 971 |
| of the President | 971 |
| Adoption of paragraph 2 of the draft | 971 |
| Reading of paragraph 3 of the draft | 971 |
| Remarks of the President | 971 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 971 |
| Adoption of paragraph 3 of the draft subject to editing and without the Norwegian amendment (annex 53) | 971 |
| Reading of the Norwegian amendment | 971 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 971 |
| of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 971 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 972 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 972 |
| of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz | 972 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 972 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 972 |
| of the President | 972 |
| Adoption of paragraph 3 of the draft | 972 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fusinato | 973 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 973 |
| Rejection of the Norwegian amendment | 973 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 973 |
| of the President | 973 |

EIGHTH MEETING

(August 24, 1907)

Status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Text proposed by his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel to form a final paragraph of the draft regulations (annex 48) presented by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 974 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 974 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 974 |
| of the President | 974 |
| Adoption of the amendment, presented by Mr. Kriege, to paragraph 4 of the draft | 974 |
| Reading by Mr. Fromageot of the new text of the draft | 974 |
| Adoption of this text with reservation of the addition proposed by Mr. Kriege | 975 |

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

| | |
|--|-----|
| Continuation of the discussion of the draft provision (annex 54) relative to fishing boats drawn up by Mr. Fromageot | 975 |
| Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 975 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 975 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 975 |
| of the President | 975 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 975 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 975 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 975 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 976 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 976 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 976 |
| Proposition of the President | 976 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 976 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch | 976 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 976 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 976 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 977 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 977 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 977 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 977 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 977 |
| Submission to a vote of the elimination of the two last paragraphs of the draft | 977 |
| Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 977 |

Destruction of neutral prizes. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

| | |
|---|-----|
| Deposit of the British and Russian propositions (annexes 39 and 40) and of the Japanese amendments (annex 41) | 977 |
| Basis of the discussion: the Russian proposition (annex 40) | 977 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 977 |
| of the President | 977 |
| Withdrawal of the Japanese amendment by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 977 |
| Address of Captain Behr | 978 |
| Declaration of Mr. Kriege | 980 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 981 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 981 |
| of the President | 982 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 982 |

NINTH MEETING

(August 28, 1907)

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Destruction of neutral prizes (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT. | |
| Basis of the discussion: the Russian proposition (annex 40) | 983 |
| Remarks of the President and reading of a letter from his Excellency Count Tornielli | 983 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fusinato | 983 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 983 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 983 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 984 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 984 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 984 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 984 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 985 |
| of the President | 985 |
| of Captain Behr | 985 |
| Text proposed by Captain Behr | 985 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 985 |
| Proposition of the President relative to the formation of a special committee | 985 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 985 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 986 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 986 |
| of the President | 986 |
| of Rear Admiral Sperry | 986 |
| Laws and customs of naval war. Reporter: JONKHEER VAN KARNEBEEK. | |
| Remarks of the President | 986 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 986 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 986 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 987 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 987 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 987 |
| of the President | 987 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 987 |
| Nomination of Jonkheer van Karnebeek as reporter, with the assistance of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 987 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 988 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 988 |
| Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT. | |
| Discussion of the Italian proposition (annex 56) concerning vessels charged with scientific, religious and philanthropic missions | 988 |
| Reading of the Italian proposition (annex 56) | 988 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fusinato | 988 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 988 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 988 |
| Addition proposed by Captain Behr | 988 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 988 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 988 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 988 |
| Proposition of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 989 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fusinato | 989 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 989 |
| of Captain Behr | 989 |

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Proposition of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 989 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 989 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 989 |
| of Captain Behr | 989 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 989 |
| of the President | 989 |
| Changes in the wording demanded by his Excellency Mr. Beernaert and his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 989 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fusinato | 989 |
| Vote upon the amendment of paragraph 1 of the Italian proposition | 989 |
| Remarks of the President | 990 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 990 |
| Declaration of Mr. Kriege | 990 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 990 |
| Declaration of Captain Behr | 990 |
| Remarks of the President | 990 |
| Change in the wording demanded by Mr. Fromageot | 990 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 990 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 990 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 990 |

TENTH MEETING

(August 30, 1907)

| | |
|---|-----|
| Postponement of the discussion of days of grace | 991 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fromageot | 991 |

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Questions I and II of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

| | |
|--|-----|
| Remarks of the President | 991 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 991 |
| Reading of the Italian proposition (annex 4) | 991 |
| Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 991 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 992 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 992 |
| of the President | 992 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay | 992 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 992 |
| of the President | 992 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 992 |
| Proposition reiterated by his Excellency Mr. Hammar skjöld | 992 |
| Remarks of the President | 993 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 993 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 993 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 993 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 994 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 994 |
| of Captain Behr | 994 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 994 |
| Acceptance of the Italian text | 994 |
| Proposition of Mr. Fromageot | 994 |
| Reading of the Italian, Netherland and Russian propositions (annexes 4, 5 and 3) concerning the conditions which the crews must fulfill | 994 |
| Declarations of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 994 |
| of Captain Behr | 994 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fromageot | 994 |
| Declaration of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 994 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fusinato | 994 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 994 |

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Remarks of the President | 994 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 994 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay | 994 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 995 |
| of Captain Behr | 995 |
| Wording suggested by his Excellency Lord Reay | 995 |
| Remarks of Commander Behr | 995 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 995 |
| Proposition of Mr. Kriege | 995 |
| Reading of the Netherland and Russian propositions (annexes 3 and 5) concerning the condition of hoisting the flag | 995 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 995 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 995 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 995 |
| Declaration of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 995 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fromageot | 995 |
| of the President | 995 |
| of Captain Behr | 995 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 995 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 995 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 996 |
| of Captain Behr | 996 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 996 |
| of Captain Ottley | 996 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 996 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 996 |
| of the President | 996 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 996 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 996 |
| of Rear Admiral Sperry | 996 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 997 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 997 |
| of Captain Behr | 997 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 997 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 997 |
| of Captain Ottley | 997 |
| of the President | 997 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 997 |
| of the President | 998 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 998 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay | 998 |
| Remarks of the President | 998 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 998 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 998 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 998 |
| Vote upon the Netherland proposition as amended by the British delegation | 998 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fusinato | 998 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 998 |
| of the President | 998 |
| of Captain Ottley | 998 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 998 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 999 |
| Proposition of the President | 999 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 999 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 999 |
| Vote upon the interpretation to be given to the preceding vote | 999 |
| Austro-Hungarian proposition regarding the duration of the conversion (see the declaration of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, vol. iii, p. 747[745] | 999 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 999 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 999 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 999 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 999 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 999 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 1000 |
| of the President | 1000 |

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 1000 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 1000 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 1000 |
| of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 1000 |
| Reading of the Netherland proposition concerning ratification of the different provisions | 1000 |
| Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 1000 |
| of the President | 1000 |

ELEVENTH MEETING

(September 4, 1907)

| | |
|--|------|
| Remarks on the proceedings of the eighth meeting (destruction of prizes) | 1001 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 1001 |
| of Captain Behr | 1004 |
| of Rear Admiral Sperry | 1004 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1004 |
| of the President | 1005 |
| Postponement of the reading of Mr. Fromageot's report on the inviolability of enemy private property at sea | 1005 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 1005 |
| Reading and discussion of Mr. Fromageot's report on the exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war. (See the report to the committee of examination, eleventh meeting, annex A; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 263[269].) | 1005 |
| Discussion of the new Japanese amendment (annex 55) | 1006 |
| Remarks of the President | 1006 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 1006 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 1006 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 1006 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 1006 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 1006 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 1006 |
| of the Reporter | 1006 |
| Reading of a new paragraph 3 of Article 1 of the Japanese amendment, proposed by Mr. Louis Renault | 1006 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 1007 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 1007 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 1007 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 1007 |
| Declarations of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 1007 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 1007 |
| Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault | 1007 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 1007 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 1007 |
| Adoption of the Japanese proposition | 1007 |
| Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 1007 |
| of the President | 1007 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege upon Mr. Fromageot's report | 1007 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 1008 |
| of the Reporter | 1008 |
| Reading and discussion of Mr. Fromageot's report on the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent. (See the report of the committee of examination, eleventh meeting, annex B; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 261[267].) | 1008 |
| Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 1008 |
| Approval of Mr. Fromageot's report | 1008 |
| Discussion of the draft regulations (annex 25) concerning the status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities (days of grace). (See the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 267[273].) | 1008 |

Days of grace.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay | 1008 |
| of the President | 1009 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1009 |
| ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Fromageot on the exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war | 1009 |
| ANNEX B. Report of Mr. Fromageot on the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent | 1012 |

TWELFTH MEETING

(September 6, 1907)

| | |
|---|------|
| Reading of Mr. Fromageot's report concerning the question of the inviolability of enemy private property at sea. (See the report to the committee of examination, annex to this <i>procès-verbal</i> ; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 240[245].) | 1015 |
| Approval of the report | 1015 |

Days of grace (continuation).

| | |
|--|------|
| Discussion of the British draft (annex 26) amending the draft drawn up according to the deliberations of the committee of examination (annex 25) | 1015 |
|--|------|

Article 1

| | |
|--|------|
| Reading and adoption of Article 1 of the British draft | 1015 |
| Declaration of Rear Admiral Sperry | 1015 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 1015 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 1016 |

Article 2

| | |
|--|------|
| Reading and adoption of Article 2 of the British draft | 1016 |
|--|------|

Article 3

| | |
|---|------|
| Reading of Article 3 of the British draft | 1016 |
| Proposed amendment of Mr. Kriege | 1016 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 1016 |
| Declarations of Captain Behr | 1016 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 1017 |
| Vote upon and rejection of the proposition to eliminate Article 3 | 1017 |
| Withdrawal by Mr. Kriege of his amendment | 1017 |
| Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 1017 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 1017 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 1017 |
| Adoption of amended Article 3 | 1017 |

Article 4

| | |
|--|------|
| Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the British draft | 1017 |
| Reservations made by Mr. Kriege | 1017 |
| by Captain Behr | 1017 |

Article 5

| | |
|--|------|
| Reading of Article 5 of the British draft | 1018 |
| Remarks of the President | 1018 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 1018 |
| Proposition of Mr. Kriege relative to the elimination of Article 5 | 1018 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 1018 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1018 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 1018 |

Days of grace.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 1018 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 1018 |
| Proposition of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 1018 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 1019 |
| of the President | 1019 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 1019 |
| of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 1019 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 1020 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 1020 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 1020 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 1020 |
| of the President | 1020 |
| of the Reporter | 1020 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1020 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 1020 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 1021 |
| Reading of the proposed amendment to Article 5, by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 1021 |
| Declarations of Mr. Kriege | 1021 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 1021 |
| Vote upon the amendment of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 1021 |
| Proposed amendment of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 1021 |
| Proposed amendment of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 1021 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 1021 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 1021 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1021 |
| Elimination of, after the vote upon, Article 5 | 1021 |
| Reservations with regard to the whole draft, made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 1021 |
| his Excellency Mr. Larreta | 1021 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay | 1021 |
| Exchange of views between the President, Mr. Kriege, his Excellency Count Tornielli, and Mr. Fusinato | 1021 |
| Vote upon the whole draft (Articles 1-4 in their new form and Article 5 with the wording first elaborated following the deliberations of the committee of examination) | 1021 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 1022 |

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Questions I and II of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

| | |
|---|------|
| Discussion of the draft provision drawn up upon the basis of the decisions arrived at by the committee of examination (annex 9) | 1022 |
| Deposit of two amendments by the delegation of the United States of America | 1022 |

Article 1

| | |
|---|------|
| Reading of Article 1 of the draft | 1022 |
| Proposition of Mr. Fusinato | 1022 |
| Adoption of amended Article 1 | 1022 |

Article 2

| | |
|--|------|
| Reading and adoption of Article 2 of the draft | 1022 |
|--|------|

Article 3

| | |
|---|------|
| Reading of Article 3 of the draft | 1022 |
| Proposition of the United States of America | 1022 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 1022 |
| of Captain Behr | 1023 |
| of Rear Admiral Sperry | 1023 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 1023 |
| Wording proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 1023 |
| accepted by his Excellency Count Tornielli | 1023 |
| Mr. Kriege | 1023 |

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—
Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Wording accepted by Rear Admiral Sperry | 1023 |
| Captain Behr | 1023 |
| Reservation made by his Excellency Lord Reay | 1023 |
| Adoption of amended Article 3 | 1023 |

Article 4

| | |
|--|------|
| Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the draft | 1023 |
|--|------|

Article 5

| | |
|--|------|
| Reading of Article 5 of the draft | 1023 |
| Amendment proposed by Rear Admiral Sperry relative to the elimination of Article 5 | 1023 |
| Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault | 1023 |
| of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch | 1023 |
| Vote upon and rejection of the amendment of the United States of America | 1024 |

Article 6

| | |
|---|------|
| Reading and adoption of Article 6 of the draft | 1024 |
| Vote upon and adoption of the whole draft, with the reservation of Rear Admiral Sperry to Article 5 | 1023 |

ANNEX. Mr. Fromageot's report on the inviolability of enemy private property at sea . 1024

THIRTEENTH MEETING

(September 9, 1907)

| | |
|---|------|
| Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay concerning the proceedings of the twelfth meeting | 1030 |
| Discussion of the report of Jonkheer van Karnebeek upon the application of the provisions of the Convention relative to war on land of 1899 to naval war (laws and customs of naval war). (Annex to the proceedings of this meeting; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 259[264].) | 1031 |
| Remarks of the President | 1031 |
| of Captain Behr | 1031 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 1031 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 1031 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 1031 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 1031 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 1031 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 1031 |
| Reading of a resolution by his Excellency Mr. Beernaert | 1031 |
| Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup | 1032 |
| Reading by his Excellency Mr. Beernaert of a new paragraph completing the resolution | 1032 |

Destruction of neutral prizes (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

| | |
|--|------|
| Deposit by Mr. Kriege of copies of letters from Professor Holland relative to the destruction of prizes (annex 43) | 1032 |
| Remarks of Brigadier General Davis upon the proposition of the United States of America (annex 42) | 1032 |
| Remarks of the President | 1035 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 1035 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 1036 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 1036 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 1036 |
| Proposition of Mr. Fusinato | 1036 |
| Reference of the question to the two committees of examination of the Fourth Commission and second subcommission of the Third Commission so that | |

Destruction of neutral prizes. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|---|-------------|
| it may be discussed at the same time as Article 23 relative to the sojourn of neutral prizes in neutral ports (tentative decision of the committee of examination of the second subcommission of the Third Commission). (See vol. iii, Third Commission, annex 63.) | 1036 |
| ANNEX. Report of Jonkheer van Karnebeek on the laws and customs of naval warfare | 1036 |

FOURTEENTH MEETING

(September 10, 1907)

(Joint Session of the Committees of Examination of the Fourth Commission and of the Second Subcommission of the Third Commission. Under the Presidency of His Excellency Mr. Martens.)

| | |
|---|------|
| Discussion of draft Article 23 on the right to take prizes into neutral ports (tentative decision of the committee of examination of the second subcommission of the Third Commission). (See vol. iii, Third Commission, annex 63.) | 1056 |
| Reading of Article 23 | 1056 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 1056 |
| Vote upon Article 23 of the draft convention concerning the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war | 1058 |

Destruction of neutral prizes (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

| | |
|---|------|
| Discussion of the propositions of Great Britain (annex 39), of the United States of America (annex 42), and of Russia (annex 40), the Japanese amendment (annex 41) to the British proposition (annex 39) having been withdrawn | 1058 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 1058 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha | 1058 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 1058 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 1059 |
| Remarks of the President | 1060 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 1061 |
| Proposition of the President | 1061 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Baron von Macchio | 1062 |
| of the President | 1062 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 1062 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 1062 |
| Vote upon the propositions of Great Britain and the United States of America | 1062 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 1063 |

FIFTEENTH MEETING

(September 13, 1907)

| | |
|---|------|
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege on the subject of the proceedings of the twelfth meeting | 1064 |
| Reading and discussion of the report of Mr. Fromageot on days of grace. (See the fifteenth meeting, annex A; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 244[250].) | 1064 |
| Remarks relative to Article 3 of the draft (annex 25) | 1064 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1064 |
| of the Reporter | 1064 |
| Remarks relative to the wording of Article 4 of the draft | 1064 |
| of the Reporter | 1064 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 1064 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1065 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 1065 |
| Adoption of the new wording proposed by Mr. Louis Renault | 1065 |

Days of grace.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Amendment proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld to Article 5 of the draft | 1065 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay | 1065 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 1065 |
| Declaration of Captain Behr | 1065 |
| Acceptance of the amendment of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 1065 |
| Remarks of the Reporter | 1065 |
| Communication of his Excellency General Porter relative to the reservations to be made to several articles of the draft adopted by the committee | 1065 |
| Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek | 1065 |
| Proposition of Mr. Louis Renault | 1066 |
| Vote upon the whole draft with the modifications just adopted by the committee | 1066 |
| Reading and discussion of Mr. Fromageot's report concerning the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. (See the fifteenth meeting, annex B; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 234[239].) | 1066 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 1066 |
| of the Reporter | 1066 |
| Proposition of Mr. Kriege relative to paragraph 3 of the preamble (see the report) of the convention, suggested by the British delegation | 1066 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay | 1066 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 1066 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 1066 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1066 |
| of the President | 1066 |
| of Mr. de Beaufort | 1066 |
| Text proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 1066 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay | 1067 |
| of the Reporter | 1067 |
| of the President | 1067 |
| of Mr. Fusinato | 1067 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1067 |
| Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay | 1068 |
| Proposal by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of a new wording of paragraph 3 of the preamble of the convention (see the report) | 1068 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 1068 |
| Text proposed by the Reporter | 1068 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay | 1068 |
| of the President | 1068 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 1068 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 1068 |
| New text proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 1069 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 1069 |
| of his Excellency Lord Reay | 1069 |
| Reading of Articles 1-3 of the draft convention and of the text which the British delegation proposed to add to Article 3 | 1069 |
| Adoption of the said text | 1069 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld | 1069 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 1069 |
| of the President | 1069 |
| of his Excellency General Porter | 1070 |
| of the Reporter | 1070 |
| Vote upon the whole convention | 1070 |
| Reading and adoption of Jonkheer van Karnebeek's report on the laws and customs of naval war (to the Commission). (See the report to the committee of examination annexed to the proceedings of the thirteenth meeting of the committee of examination; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 259[264].) | 1070 |
| ANNEX A. Mr. Fromageot's report on days of grace | 1070 |
| ANNEX B. Mr. Fromageot's report on the conversion of merchant ships into warships | 1076 |

SIXTEENTH MEETING

(September 16, 1907)

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Reading and discussion of Mr. Fromageot's report on the destruction of neutral prizes. (See the report to the committee of examination annexed to the proceedings of this meeting; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 257[262].) | 1083 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 1083 |
| of the Reporter | 1083 |
| of the President | 1083 |
| Elimination of the words "in case of <i>force majeure</i> in the title of the report" | 1083 |
| Remarks upon the work of the committee on contraband | 1083 |
| of the President | 1083 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1083 |
| Remarks upon the question of blockade | 1084 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 1084 |
| of the President | 1084 |
| Continuation of the discussion of Mr. Fromageot's report on the destruction of neutral prizes | |
| Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammar skjöld | 1084 |
| of the President | 1084 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 1084 |
| Proposition of the President to omit the last phrase of the report | 1085 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 1085 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 1085 |
| of the President | 1085 |
| of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow | 1085 |
| of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel | 1085 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki | 1085 |
| Adoption of a text proposed by the Reporter | 1085 |
| ANNEX. Report of Mr. Fromageot on the destruction of neutral prizes | 1086 |

COMMITTEE CHARGED WITH THE STUDY OF THE QUESTION OF
CONTRABAND OF WAR

FIRST MEETING

(August 12, 1907)

Contraband of war. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

| | |
|---|------|
| List of the members of the committee | 1091 |
| Nomination of his Excellency Lord Reay as president | 1091 |
| Designation of Mr. Fromageot as Reporter | 1091 |
| General discussion | 1091 |
| Remarks of the President | 1091 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1091 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 1091 |
| of Rear Admiral Sperry | 1091 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 1092 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1092 |
| of Captain Behr | 1092 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 1092 |

SECOND MEETING

(August 15, 1907)

Contraband of war (continuation). *Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.*

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Discussion of the list of articles of absolute contraband of war contained in the | |
| French proposition (annex 29) | 1093 |
| Reading of number 1 on the list | 1093 |
| Proposal of Mr. Kriege | 1093 |
| Reading of amended number 1 | 1093 |
| Reading and adoption of number 2 on the list | 1093 |
| Reading of number 3 on the list | 1093 |
| Remarks of Rear Admiral Sperry | 1093 |
| of Mr. de Beaufort | 1093 |
| of General Amourel | 1093 |
| Exchange of views between Mr. Fromageot, Rear Admiral Sperry, General | |
| Amourel, Mr. de Beaufort, Mr. Kriege, Captain Behr, Mr. Louis | |
| Renault, and Captain Ottley | 1093 |
| Adoption of number 3 of the list amended by General Amourel | 1093 |
| Reading and adoption of numbers 4 and 5 of the list | 1094 |
| Reading of number 6 of the list | 1094 |
| Amendment proposed by Rear Admiral Sperry and accepted by Mr. Louis | |
| Renault | 1094 |
| Wording of number 6 proposed by General Amourel and accepted by | |
| the committee | 1094 |
| Reading of number 7 of the list | 1094 |
| Wording proposed by Rear Admiral Sperry | 1094 |
| Wording proposed by General Amourel and adopted by the committee | 1094 |
| Reading and adoption of number 8 of the list | 1094 |
| Reading of number 9 of the list | 1094 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 1094 |
| of Rear Admiral Sperry | 1094 |
| Declaration of Mr. Louis Renault | 1094 |
| Remarks of Captain Behr | 1094 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 1094 |
| Elimination of number 9 from the list | 1094 |
| Reading and adoption of number 10 of the list | 1094 |
| Reading of number 11 of the list | 1094 |
| Proposition of Rear Admiral Sperry | 1094 |
| Remarks of General Amourel | 1095 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1095 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 1095 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 1095 |
| of Captain Behr | 1095 |
| of Captain Ottley | 1095 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Matte | 1095 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 1095 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 1096 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1096 |
| Exchange of views between Mr. Kriege and his Excellency Mr. Ruy | |
| Barbosa | 1096 |
| Remarks of the President | 1096 |
| Adoption by the committee of Captain Ottley's amendment | 1096 |
| Reservation made by Rear Admiral Sperry | 1096 |
| Reading and elimination of number 12 of the list | 1096 |
| Reading of number 13 of the list | 1096 |
| Adoption of an amendment proposed by Messrs. Renault and Fromageot | 1096 |
| Adoption of amended number 13 | 1096 |
| Proposed amendment of Captain Behr | 1096 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 1097 |
| of Captain Ottley | 1097 |
| Withdrawal by Captain Behr of his amendment | 1097 |
| Remarks of the President | 1097 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1097 |

Contraband of war. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Exchange of views between the President, Mr. Louis Renault, Mr. Kriege, Captain Ottley, and his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa | 1097 |
| Reading by Mr. Fromageot of the list of articles of contraband as adopted by the committee | 1097 |
| Reservation of Article 1, paragraph 1, of the French proposition (annex 29) | 1097 |

THIRD MEETING

(August 21, 1907)

Contraband of war (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

| | |
|---|---------|
| Reading of the two articles of the draft regulations concerning absolute and conditional contraband of war, drawn up by Mr. Fromageot | 1098 |
| Continuation of the discussion of the list of articles of absolute contraband of war | 1098 |
| Remarks of Mr. Fromageot | 1099 |
| Reading of a declaration by Rear Admiral Sperry | 1099 |
| Amendment proposed by the President to number 12 of Article 1 (absolute contraband) of the draft | 1100 |
| Remarks of General Amourel | 1100 |
| of the President | 1100 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1100 |
| of Captain Behr | 1100 |
| Propositions of the President | 1100 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1100 |
| Remarks of the President | 1100 |
| of Rear Admiral Sperry | 1101 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1101 |
| of Captain Ottley | 1101 |
| Discussion of conditional contraband of war | 1101 |
| Declarations of Mr. Louis Renault | 1101 |
| of Rear Admiral Sperry | 1101 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1101 |
| of Captain Behr | 1101 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Matte | 1101 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 1101 |
| of the President | 1101 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 1102 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1102 |
| of the President | 1102 |
| of Rear Admiral Sperry | 1102 |
| of his Excellency Mr. Matte | 1102 |
| of Captain Behr | 1102 |
| Exchange of views between Mr. Louis Renault, Mr. Kriege, Rear Admiral Sperry, Captain Behr, and Mr. Fromageot | 1102-03 |
| Remarks of the President | 1103 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1103 |
| of Rear Admiral Sperry | 1103 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 1103 |
| of Captain Behr | 1103 |
| of General Amourel | 1104 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 1104 |
| of Captain Behr | 1104 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 1104 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1104 |
| Return to the discussion of number 12 on the list of absolute contraband | 1104 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 1104 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 1104 |

FOURTH MEETING

(September 14, 1907)

Protection of postal correspondence at sea. *Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.*

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Discussion of the German draft concerning the protection of postal correspondence at sea (annex 44) | 1105 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege relative to the amendment of Article 2 of the draft and to the preservation intact of Article 1 of the draft | 1105 |
| Declaration of Captain Ottley | 1105 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 1105 |
| Declarations of Captain Behr | 1106 |
| of his Excellency General Porter | 1106 |
| of Mr. Kriege | 1106 |
| Postponement upon the draft | 1106 |
| Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 1106 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 1106 |
| of Mr. Hurst | 1106 |
| of the President | 1106 |

Contraband of war (continuation). *Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.*

| | |
|--|------|
| Examination of the so-called analogous question of contraband, covered by Article 6 of the German draft on contraband (annex 28) | 1106 |
| Reading of Article 6 of the German draft | 1106 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 1106 |
| Declaration of Captain Ottley | 1107 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 1107 |
| of Captain Ottley | 1107 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 1107 |
| of Captain Behr | 1107 |
| of General Amourel | 1107 |
| of his Excellency Count Tornielli | 1107 |
| of Mr. Louis Renault | 1108 |
| Reading of Article 5 of the German draft | 1108 |
| Remarks of Captain Ottley relative to this article | 1108 |
| Amendment proposed by General Amourel relative to the first paragraph of Article 6 of the draft | 1108 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 1108 |
| Adoption of Article 6 of the draft subject to revision | 1108 |
| Reservations made by Captain Ottley relative to Article 5 of the draft | 1108 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 1108 |
| of Captain Ottley | 1108 |
| Discussion of confiscation of contraband of war | 1108 |
| Reading of Article 4 of the German draft | 1108 |
| Remarks of Mr. Kriege | 1108 |
| Propositions of Captain Behr | 1109 |
| of Mr. Fromageot | 1109 |
| Remarks of his Excellency General Porter | 1109 |
| of the President | 1109 |
| Declaration of Captain Ottley | 1109 |
| Amendment proposed by Mr. Hurst | 1109 |
| accepted by Mr. Kriege subject to revision | 1109 |
| Proposition of Mr. Louis Renault | 1109 |
| Exchange of views between Mr. Kriege, Mr. Louis Renault, Mr. Fromageot, Rear Admiral Arago, Captain Ottley, and Captain Behr | 1109 |
| Deposit by the British delegation of a draft declaration (annex 33) relative to contraband of war | 1109 |

FIFTH MEETING

(September 24, 1907)

Protection of postal correspondence at sea (continuation). *Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.*

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| Reading of the draft agreement relative to postal correspondence at sea (new German draft). (See also annex 44.) | 1110 |
| Declaration of Captain Behr | 1111 |
| Adoption of the new German draft | 1111 |
| Closing address of the President | 1111 |

ANNEXES

NOS.

1. *Questionnaire* prepared by his Excellency Mr. Martens, President of the Fourth Commission, to serve as a basis for the discussions of that Commission . 1115

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships.

| | | | |
|---|---------------------------------------|-----------|------|
| 2. British proposition | } Definition of the term "war-ship" { | | 1116 |
| 3. Russian proposition | | | |
| 4. Italian proposition | | | 1117 |
| 5. Netherland proposition | | | 1120 |
| 6. Japanese proposition | | | 1120 |
| 7. Proposition of the United States of America | | | 1120 |
| 8. Synoptic table | | | 1118 |
| 9. Draft regulations prepared by the committee of examination | | | 1121 |

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea.

| | |
|---|------|
| 10. Proposition of the United States of America | 1121 |
| 11. Brazilian proposition | 1122 |
| 12. Netherland proposition | 1123 |
| 13. Danish declaration | 1123 |
| 14. Belgian proposition | 1124 |
| 15. Netherland amendment to the Belgian proposition (annex 14) | 1125 |
| 16. French proposition | 1129 |
| 17. Austro-Hungarian amendment to the French proposition (annex 16) | 1129 |

Days of grace.

| | |
|--|------|
| 18. Russian proposition | 1130 |
| 19. Netherland amendment to the Russian proposition (annex 18) | 1131 |
| 20. French proposition | 1131 |
| 21. Swedish amendment to the Russian and French propositions (annexes 18 and 20) | 1131 |
| 22. Netherland proposal | 1132 |
| 23. Draft regulations prepared by Mr. Fromageot | 1133 |
| 24. British amendment to the draft regulations prepared by Mr. Fromageot (annex 23) | 1134 |
| 25. Draft regulations prepared by the committee of examination | 1134 |
| 26. British amendment to the draft regulations prepared by the committee of examination (annex 25) | 1135 |

Contraband of war.

| NOS. | PAGE |
|---|------|
| 27. British declaration | 1136 |
| 28. German proposition | 1136 |
| 29. French proposition | 1138 |
| 30. Brazilian proposition | 1139 |
| 31. Proposition of the United States of America | 1140 |
| 32. Synoptic table | 1141 |
| 33. British proposal | 1148 |

Blockade.

| | |
|---|------|
| 34. Italian proposition | 1149 |
| 35. Amendment of the United States of America to the Italian proposition (annex 34) | 1150 |
| 36. Brazilian amendment to the Italian proposition (annex 34) | 1150 |
| 37. British amendment to the Italian proposition (annex 34) | 1151 |
| 38. Netherland amendment to the Italian proposition (annex 34) | 1151 |

Destruction of neutral prizes.

| | |
|--|------|
| 39. British proposal | 1152 |
| 40. Russian proposition | 1152 |
| 41. Japanese amendment to the British and Russian propositions (annexes 39 and 40) | 1152 |
| 42. Proposition of the United States of America | 1153 |
| 43. Letters of Professor Holland | 1153 |

Protection of postal correspondence at sea.

| | |
|-------------------------------|------|
| 44. German proposal | 1155 |
|-------------------------------|------|

Status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent.

| | |
|---|------|
| 45. British proposition | 1156 |
| 46. Belgian amendment to the British proposition (annex 45) | 1156 |
| 47. British amendment to the British proposition (annex 45) | 1156 |
| 48. British-Austro-Hungarian proposition | 1157 |
| 48a. Draft regulations | 1157 |

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war.

| | |
|--|------|
| 49. Portuguese proposition (see annex 51) | 1159 |
| 50. Austro-Hungarian proposition | 1159 |
| 51. Portuguese amendment to the Portuguese proposition (annex 51) | 1160 |
| 52. British amendment to the Austro-Hungarian proposition (annex 50) | 1161 |
| 53. Norwegian amendment to the Austro-Hungarian proposition (annex 50) | 1161 |
| 54. Draft provision elaborated by Mr. Fromageot | 1161 |
| 55. Japanese amendment to the draft provision elaborated by Mr. Fromageot (annex 54) | 1162 |
| 56. Italian proposition concerning vessels charged with scientific, religious and philanthropic missions | 1162 |
| 57. Draft provisions | 1162 |

**INDEXES OF THE PROCEEDINGS
OF 1899 AND 1907**

THE 1899 CONFERENCE

INDEX OF PERSONS

For list of the delegates grouped by countries, see final act, pages 228-234.

- Abdullah Pasha, General, delegate of Turkey, 7; vice president of first subcommission of first commission, 21, 23; member of: first commission, 24, second commission, 25; expanding bullets, 339, 344; limitation of armaments, 335.
- Aghiah Bey, assistant head of the bureau of translation of the Turkish ministry for foreign affairs, secretary of the Turkish delegation, 7.
- Alexander I, Emperor of Russia, regarding disarmaments, 272, 299.
- Alexander II, Emperor of Russia, initiator of the Brussels conference, 224, 272, 505.
- Ardagh, Sir John Charles, delegate of Great Britain, 3; vice president of first subcommission of first commission, 21, 23; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, special technical committee on Russian proposals respecting limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; dum-dum bullets, 276, 278, 279, 298, 332; expanding bullets, 87, 338, 343; land warfare, 485, 489, 538, 544, 550, 553, 555, 556, 558; limitation of armaments, 334, 352, 356; projectiles from aircraft, 280; regulations on land warfare, 517, 519.
- Ariga, Nagao, delegate of Japan, 4; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25; land warfare, 557.
- Artom, Ernest, Italian attaché of legation, assistant secretary of the Italian delegation, 4.
- Asser, Tobias Michael Carel, delegate of the Netherlands, 4; assistant president of second commission, 21, 24; president of: drafting committee of final act, 31, 102, 107 note, first subcommission of the second commission, 46; member of third commission, 25, and its committee of examination, 106 note, 585; arbitration procedure, 613, 704, 732, 733, 734, 735, 739, 740, 743, 748, 858; Geneva convention, revision of, 46, 393, 394, 472; good offices and mediation, 589, 648, 691, 692, 693; international arbitration, 700; international commissions of inquiry, 673, 727, 729, 731, 774, 782, 791, 792; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 389, 390, 445, 446, 447, 449, 450, 452, 456, 457, 459, 460, 463, 470, 471, 473; obligatory arbitration, 702, 703, 769; permanent court of arbitration, 607, 608, 652, 653, 655, 675, 713, 718, 721, 722, 726, 757, 761, 765, 776, 777, 783, 785, 787, 788, 796; proposal amending the Russian draft of arbitral code, 858; revision of arbitral award, 617, 618, 624, 679, 741, 742, 749, 752, 753, 754, 755; speech on provisions for adhesion to pacific settlement convention, 216.
- Baguer, Arturo de, delegate of Spain, 2; member of second commission, 24; limitation of armaments, 378.
- Barantzew, Count, delegate of Russia, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; expanding bullets, 339; limitation of armaments, 337, 344.
- Baude, Baron, 548.
- Basily, A., delegate of Russia, 5; member of: first commission, 23, third commission, 25, commission in charge of correspondence, 218; international commissions of inquiry, 728.
- Beaufort, Willem Hendrik de, Netherland minister for foreign affairs, honorary president of the conference, 8; address at opening of conference, 13, at closing of conference, 226; circular of, 639, 641.
- Beernaert, Auguste M. J., delegate of Belgium, 1; president of first commission, 21, 23; member of second commission, 24; address, 272; declaration of Brussels, 502; expanding bullets, 279, 332, 344; good offices and mediation, 589, 591; land warfare, 475, 476, 477, 478, 482, 483, 484, 485, 487, 488, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 500, 501, 502, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 519, 520, 521, 523, 524, 526, 529, 531, 533, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 545, 548, 554, 555, 557, 559; limitation of armaments, 299, 331, 341, 347, 353, report of second subcommission of first commission on, 320; work of first commission, 273.
- Beer Poortugael, Jacobus Catharinus Cornelis den, delegate of the Netherlands, 4; reporter of military subcommission of first commission, 284; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; expanding bullets, 82, 86, 278, 279, 332, 339; land warfare, 410, 483, 486, 487, 488, 493, 494, 509, 511, 512, 549, 554; limitation of armaments, 301, 312, 326, 331, 332, 337, 344, 345, 349, 352, report on, 284; projectiles from aircraft, 280, 341, 342.
- Beldiman, Alexandre, delegate of Roumania, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its second subcommission, 51 note, 416 note, 525, third commission, 25; asphyxiating gases, 324; expanding bullets, 324, 339; Geneva convention, revision of, 393, 394, 408; good offices and mediation, 589, 591, 649; international arbitration, 604, 650, 651; international commissions of inquiry, 603, 626, 642, 643, 646, 669, 671, 793; land warfare, 101, 410, 490, 497, 521, 531, 537, 538, 554, 557, 558; limitation of armaments, 283;

- Beldiman, Alexandre (*continued*)
 maintenance of general peace, 647; obligatory arbitration, 652, 658; pacific settlement, reservation, 651; permanent court of arbitration, 609, 658; procedure of minutes, 22; projectiles from aircraft, 281.
- Bianco, Chevalier Auguste, delegate of Italy, 4; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 457.
- Bihourd, Georges, delegate of France, 3; member of first commission, 23; land warfare, 490, 493, 508, 520, 523, 557; limitation of armaments, 339; projectiles from aircraft, 281.
- Bildt, Baron Carl Nils Daniel, delegate of Sweden and Norway, 6; member of third commission, 26; amendment to final act, 105; arbitration procedure, 611, 612; international commissions of inquiry, 673; land warfare, 413, 414, 497, 513, 520, 524, 554; limitation of armaments, 316; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 470, 471, 472; permanent court of arbitration, 654, 656, 777, 778; procedure of minutes, 22; revision of arbitral award, 625, 679; system of arbitration, 774, 775.
- Bille, Fr. E., delegate of Denmark, 2; vice president of third commission, 22, 25; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; asphyxiating gases, 366; expanding bullets, 85, 87; land warfare, 541, 544, 554; limitation of armaments, 284, 317, 321, 364, 370, 372; shore ends of cables, 101.
- Birileff, Mr., secretary of the Russian technical naval delegate, 6.
- Blanc, Baron, 548.
- Boppe, A., French secretary of embassy, secretary of the French delegation, 3.
- Bourgeois, Léon Victor Auguste, delegate of France, 3; president of: drafting committee of second subcommission of second commission, 561, third commission, 22, 25, and of its committee of examination, 106 note; arbitration procedure, 616, 666, 667, 678, 737, 738, 739, 743, 746, 752; asphyxiating gases, 324; expanding bullets, 324; good offices and mediation, 590, 648, 649, 691, 695; international commissions of inquiry, 645, 671, 673, 674, 782, 792, 793; land warfare, 414, 511, 514, 532, 537, 538, 539, 553; limitation of armaments, 317, 319, 326; naval bombardment, 49; obligatory arbitration, 706, 707, 769, 771; permanent court of arbitration, 610, 656, 662, 709, 715, 721, 723, 756, 757, 758, 763, 764, 788, 796, 797; private property at sea, 413; regarding the signing of declarations and conventions, 213; revision of arbitral award, 742, 753, 754; work of third commission, 583.
- Brändström, Colonel P. H. E., delegate of Sweden, 6; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 25, special technical committee on Russian proposals regarding limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; expanding bullets, 339.
- Broglie, Duke of, 227.
- Bruns, Surgeon, 279.
- Buol-Schouenstein, Count, Austrian representative at the congress of Paris of 1856, 191, 192.
- Castilho, Captain Augusto de, delegate of Portugal, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24.
- Cherif Bey, assistant to legal councillors of the Sublime Porte, secretary of the Turkish delegation, 7.
- Clarendon, Earl of, British plenipotentiary at the congress of Paris of 1856, 171, 191, 192; note respecting the Geneva additional articles of 1868, 33, 38 note.
- Coanda, Colonel Constantin, delegate of Roumania, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, special technical committee on Russian proposals regarding limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; expanding bullets, 87, 339, 356; land warfare, 490; limitation of armaments, 372; projectiles from aircraft, 281.
- Court, Lieutenant Colonel Charles A., delegate of Great Britain, 3; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its first and second subcommissions, 31 note, 51 note, 395 note, 416 note, 525.
- Crespo, Mr., Spanish secretary of embassy, secretary of the Spanish delegation, 2.
- Crozier, Captain William, delegate of United States, 2; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, special technical committee on Russian proposition regarding limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89; expanding bullets, 79, 83, 85, 87, 278, 279, 298, 338; guns, 282, 332, 333, 343; land warfare, 521, 536, 555, 558; private property at sea, 491, 492, 493; projectiles from aircraft, 280, 353, 355.
- Cunha, José Ribeiro da, Portuguese first secretary of legation, secretary of the Portuguese delegation, 5.
- Delyanni, N. P., delegate of Greece, 3; member of third commission, 25; expanding bullets, 213; good offices and mediation, 588, 593; international commissions of inquiry, 637, 669, 672, 792, 793; limitation of armaments, 319; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 31.
- Derby, Lord, 517.
- Descamps, Edouard François Eugène, Baron, delegate of Belgium, 1; president and reporter of committee of examination of third commission, 106 note, 586, 593, 687; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25, drafting committee of final act, 31, 102, 107 note, adhesion to pacific settlement convention, 766; arbitration conventions, 775; arbitration procedure, 611, 615, 616, 666, 675, 676, 678, 679, 732, 733, 734, 736, 737, 738, 741, 743, 748; essay on arbitration,

Descamps, E. F. E., Baron (*continued*)

584; general provisions, 218; general survey of the clauses of mediation and arbitration affecting the powers represented at the conference, 191; good offices and mediation, 587, 589, 591, 648, 688, 691, 692, 693; international commissions of inquiry, 639, 644, 670, 673, 728, 731, 765, 781, 791, 792; land warfare, 485, 488, 494, 495, 496, 497, 501, 502, 510, 511, 512, 530, 545; maintenance of general peace, 647; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 390; obligatory arbitration, 702, 703, 707, 768, 770; permanent court of arbitration, 605, 606, 607, 608, 610, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 665, 712, 714, 715, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 755, 756, 758, 763, 764, 776, 777, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 796, 797; report on pacific settlement of international disputes, 106; report on work of the committee of examination relating to arbitration, good offices and mediation, and international commissions of inquiry, 593, 594; revision of arbitral award, 623, 742, 749, 750, 754; scope of work of committee of examination of third commission, 731.

Dittlinger, C. E., technical secretary of the conference, lieutenant of the Royal Navy, 8.
Djevad Bey, Lieutenant Colonel, secretary of the Turkish delegation, 7.

Erckert, d', German secretary of legation; assistant to the secretariat of the conference, 8.

Estournelles de Constant, Paul Henri Benjamin, Baron, d', delegate of France, 3; vice president of third commission, 22, 25, and secretary of its committee of examination, 106 note, 586, 687; international commissions of inquiry, 728, 729, 774, 781, 794; obligatory arbitration, 702, 703; permanent court of arbitration, 658, 726, 758, 759, 761, 762, 763, 764, 776, 778; wish for future conferences, 226.

Eys, Jonkheer, J. C. N. van, resident minister of Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands, secretary general of conference, 8.

Eyschen, Paul, delegate of Luxemburg, 4; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25, commission in charge of correspondence, 218; international commissions of inquiry, 643, 644, 645, 790, 791, 793; land warfare, 501, 514, 536, 543; permanent court of arbitration, 605; rights and duties of neutral States on land, 495, 496, 497, 498; rights of Luxemburg under treaty of London, 212, 499.

Fasciotti, Baron, Charles, Italian attaché of embassy, assistant secretary of the Italian delegation, 4.

Fauchille, Paul, 458.

Fisher, Sir John A., delegate of Great Britain, 3; vice president of second subcommission of first commission, 21, 23; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and

drafting committee of its first subcommission, 31 note, 395 note; asphyxiating gases, 367; limitation of armaments, 360, 364, 368, 378; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 470.

Gilinsky, Colonel, delegate of Russia, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its second subcommission, 51 note, 416 note, 525, special technical committee on Russian proposals regarding limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; asphyxiating gases, 324; expanding bullets, 83, 86, 278, 279, 298, 324, 325, 338, 344; Geneva convention, revision of, 385; land warfare, 477, 478, 487, 490, 494, 510, 511, 512, 516, 553; limitation of armaments, 282, 302, 305, 307, 310, 315, 331, 337, 339, 340, 341, 342, 352, 353, 356, 357; projectiles from aircraft, 86, 280; proposition regarding limitation of armaments rejected, 315.

Gourko-Romeiko, N. A., Russian second secretary of embassy, secretary of the Russian delegation, 6.

Grelle Rogier, Count de, delegate of Belgium, 1; secretary of conference, 8; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, third commission, 25; limitation of armaments, 333; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 29, 390, 465, 469, 470; mediation and arbitration, 212; permanent court of arbitration, 606, 653.

Gross von Schwarzhoff, Colonel, delegate of Germany, 1; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its second subcommission, 51 note, 416 note, 525, third commission, 25, special technical committee on Russian proposals of limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; expanding bullets, 279, 298, 338; land warfare, 414, 478, 479, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 494, 495, 501, 509, 510, 511, 512, 515, 520, 521, 528, 529, 532, 537, 538, 539, 541, 552, 555, 557, 558, 559; limitation of armaments, 282, 308, 310, 326, 341, 345, 351, 353; projectiles from aircraft, 281, 342.

Hagiwara, Mr., secretary of the Japanese delegation, 4.

Hamilton, Ronald James, third secretary of the British delegation, 3.

Hammer, Colonel, land warfare, 553.

Hayashi, Baron Tadasu, delegate of Japan, 4; member of third commission, 25.

Hessaptchieff, Major Christo, delegate of Bulgaria, 7; member of first commission, 24; expanding bullets, 339; limitation of armaments, 345, 356.

Hessen, Mr., head of the bureau of the imperial Russian ministry of justice, secretary of the Russian delegation, 6.

Hjulhammar, Captain, C. A. M. de, delegate of Sweden, 6; member of first commission, 23; limitation of armaments, 364, 369.

- Holla, Frederick W., delegate of United States, 2; member of: third commission, 25, and its committee of examination, 106 note, 585; arbitration procedure, 655, 675, 676, 733, 735, 746, 748; international commissions of inquiry, 644, 727, 728, 780, 781, 794; obligatory arbitration, 702, 703, 707, 770; permanent court of arbitration, 661, 698, 715, 718, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 726, 756, 757, 758, 761, 762, 763, 764, 776, 783, 786, 788, 795, 796, 797; revision of arbitral award, 620, 625, 741, 742, 749, 750, 751, 753, 754, 755; special mediation, 188, 588, 694, 696, 697, 833, 836.
- Hornberg, O., French attaché of embassy, secretary of the French delegation, 3.
- Houette, Captain, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 456.
- Ho Yen-cheng, delegate of China, 2.
- Hoo Wei-teh, delegate of China, 2; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25.
- Howard, Sir Henry, delegate of Great Britain, 3; member of third commission, 25.
- Jarousse de Sillac, Max, French attaché of embassy, secretary of the French delegation, 3; secretary of conference, 8; assistant secretary to committee of examination of third commission, 106 note, 687.
- Jayasurindr, Phra, attaché of the Siamese delegation, 6.
- Jomini, Baron, 548.
- Joostens, Maurice, Belgian counselor of legation, secretary of the Belgian delegation, 1.
- Karnebeek, Jonkheer, A. P. C. van, delegate of Netherlands, 4; assistant president of first commission, 21, 23; assistant to the secretariat of the conference, vice president of conference, 8; president of commission in charge of correspondence, 218; reporter of first commission, 322; member of third commission, 25, and participated in work of its committee of examination, 106 note; adhesion to convention concerning the laws and customs of war on land, 415; asphyxiating gases, 79, 283, 324, 325, 366; expanding bullets, 79, 82, 324, 325; international commissions of inquiry, 780, 781; land warfare, 414, 511, 521, 522, 523, 524, 527, 528, 529, 531, 533, 539, 554; limitation of armaments, 281, 282, 311, 359, 360, 361, 363, 364, 365, 367, 368, 370, 372, 373, 377, 378; obligatory arbitration, 768, 769, 770; pacific settlement convention, adhesion, 765, 771; permanent court of arbitration, 606, 756, 784, 785, 786, 787, 797; projectiles from aircraft, 79, 324, 325; revision of arbitral award, 625, 750.
- Khuepach zu Reid, Victor von, delegate of Austria-Hungary, 1; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, special technical committee on Russian proposals respecting limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; expanding bullets, 338, 343, 344; land warfare, 477, 484, 500, 527, 536; projectiles from aircraft, 280.
- Konow, W., delegate of Norway, 6; member of third commission, 26.
- Kreyer, Dr., Chinese counselor of legation and interpreter, 2.
- Künzli, Colonel Arnold, delegate of Switzerland, 6; member of: first commission, 24; third commission, 26; expanding bullets, 332, 338, 339; land warfare, 538, 539, 550, 553, 554; limitation of armaments, 305.
- Lahovari, John, minister of foreign affairs of Roumania; instructions for the Roumanian delegates regarding their participation in work of the conference, 627.
- Lambermont, Baron, 548.
- Lammasch, Heinrich, delegate of Austria-Hungary, 1; member of: second commission, 24, committee of examination of third commission, 106 note, 585, drafting committee of second subcommission of second commission, 51 note, 416 note, 525; arbitration procedure, 676, 678, 732, 734, 738, 743; good offices and mediation, 648, 649, 692; international arbitration, 700, 775; international commissions of inquiry, 644, 671, 727, 731, 774, 780, 782, 792, 794; land warfare, 476, 477, 480, 482, 488, 491, 494, 502, 512, 515, 521, 529, 537, 544; obligatory arbitration, 702, 706, 771; permanent court of arbitration, 653, 656, 715, 721, 757, 763, 776, 796.
- Leer, General, 548.
- Legendre, Louis, assistant secretary of the French delegation, 3.
- Legrand, Albert, secretary of conference, 8, French secretary of embassy, secretary of the French delegation, 3.
- Leo XIII, Pope, letter to the Queen of the Netherlands, 222.
- Levi, Baron, G. de, secretary of the Persian delegation, 5.
- Lou Tseng-tsiang, delegate of China, 2; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25; regarding the signing of declarations and conventions, 213.
- Low, Seth, delegate of United States, 2; member of: third commission, 25, drafting committee of final act, 50, 102, 107 note; arbitration procedure, 668; expanding bullets, 87; revision of arbitral award, 624.
- Macedo, Count de, delegate of Portugal, 5; vice president of third commission, 22, 25; asphyxiating gases, 326, 328; expanding bullets, 86, 87, 279, 324; good offices and mediation, 589; international arbitration, 99; international commissions of inquiry, 672; land warfare, 414; limitation of armaments, 283, 378; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 27, 99, 391, 414; permanent court of arbitration, 605, 607, 652, 654, 783, 784, 785; regarding the signing of declarations and conventions, 214.
- MacGrath, Thomas M., secretary of the American delegation, 2.
- Mahan, Captain Alfred T., delegate of United States, 2; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; armor plate, 363,

- Mahan, Captain Alfred T.** (*continued*)
364; asphyxiating gases, 283, 284, 324, 325, 326, 328, 366, 375; cannons, 359, 360, 372; expanding bullets, 86, 324, 325; Geneva convention, revision of, 408; limitation of armaments, 327, 378; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 88, 391, 445, 461, 462, 464, 468; projectiles from aircraft, 325; vessels with ram, 368.
- Manteuffel, Baron,** Prussian representative at the congress of Paris of 1856, 191.
- Martens, Fedor Fedorovich,** delegate of Russia, 5; president of: second commission, 21, 24, its subcommission, 383, and drafting committee of second subcommission, 51 note, 416 note, 525; member of: third commission, 25, and its committee of examination, 106 note, 585, drafting committee of final act, 31, 102, 107 note; arbitration procedure, 183, 612, 613, 615, 616, 617, 733, 734, 738, 739, 740, 746, 748; asphyxiating gases, 324; declaration concerning land warfare, 547, 554; declaration of Brussels, 505, 518; expanding bullets, 324; Geneva convention, revision of, 393, 394; good offices and mediation, 589, 592, 690, 691, 695; international arbitration, 701, 775; international commissions of inquiry, 640, 644, 730, 731, 780, 781, 782, 790, 792, 793; land warfare, 410, 411, 414, 475, 476, 484, 501, 502, 516, 522, 527, 530, 532, 546, 547, 551, 554; obligatory arbitration, 702, 703, 706, 707, 768, 771; on the convention concerning the laws and customs of war on land, 413; pacific settlement convention, adhesion, 771; permanent court of arbitration, 653, 656, 714, 717, 722, 723, 758, 763, 765, 775, 777, 784, 786, 787; private property at sea, 411, 412, 413; procedure of minutes, 22; revision of arbitral award, 618, 623, 741, 750, 753, 754, 755; special mediation, 697; *vœux* to be submitted to conference, 45, 46.
- Maschine, Colonel,** delegate of Serbia, 6; member of first commission, 23; expanding bullets, 339.
- Maxwell, Richard Ponsonby,** first secretary of the British delegation, 3.
- Mehemed Pasha, R.,** delegate of Turkey, 7; member of: first commission, 24, second commission, 25; limitation of armaments, 365, 371.
- Mercati, Alexandre,** secretary of the Greek minister, 3.
- Mérey von Kapos-Mérc, Cajetan,** delegate of Austria-Hungary, 1; vice president of third commission, 22, 25; member of drafting committee, 50, 102, 107 note, commission in charge of correspondence, 218.
- Mier, A. de,** delegate of Mexico, 3; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25.
- Miyatovitch, Chedomille,** delegate of Serbia, 6; member of: second commission, 25, third commission, 26; good offices and mediation, 650; international commissions of inquiry, 603, 669, 673; limitation of armaments, 314, 352.
- Morrison, Thomas,** secretary of the American delegation, 2.
- Motono, Ichiro,** delegate of Japan, 4; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25; expanding bullets, 339; Geneva convention, revision, 394; land warfare, 521, 558; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 30, 452, 453, 456, 458, 459, 460, 462, 463, 464, 468, 470, 471.
- Mounier, General,** delegate of France, 3; vice president of first subcommission of first commission, 21, 23; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its second subcommission, 51 note, 416 note, special technical committee on Russian proposals respecting limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; expanding bullets, 87, 338, 339; land warfare, 486, 489, 490, 500, 501, 502, 509; limitation of armaments, 344; projectiles from aircraft, 280.
- Mouravieff, Count N. V.,** Russian minister for foreign affairs, circular note of, 224, 299, 306, 349, 358, 383, 444, 542, 627, 629, 639, 640, 641.
- Münster, Count,** delegate of Germany, 1; honorary president of first commission, 21, 23; address of felicitation, 225.
- Nesselrode, Count,** inviolability of private property at sea, 47.
- Newell, Stanford,** delegate of United States, 2; member of second commission, 24.
- Nicholas II, Emperor of Russia,** acknowledgment of condolence, 79; initiator of the conference, 15, 224, 228, 272, 627, 628, 638; telegram of congratulations from conference, 14, and reply thereto, 17.
- Nigra, Count Costantino,** delegate of Italy, 4; honorary president of third commission, 22, 25; participated in work of its committee of examination, 106 note; member of drafting committee of final act, 31, 102, 107 note; amendment to Russian draft regarding mediation and arbitration, 190, 817; arbitration conventions, 775; arbitration procedure, 613, 615, 616, 735; Geneva convention, revision of, 394; good offices and mediation, 587, 588, 590, 591, 648, 691, 694, 836; international commissions of inquiry, 671, 780, 791, 793; land warfare, 409, 410, 413, 486, 502, 509, 531, 555, 557; obligatory arbitration, 702, 703, 706, 707, 767, 769, 770; permanent court of arbitration, 657, 659, 714, 715, 717, 721, 722, 724, 726, 757, 758, 761, 762, 763, 764, 783, 786, 788, 797; private property at sea, 49; regarding the signing of declarations and conventions, 213; revision of arbitral award, 619, 753.
- Nishi, Mr.,** secretary of the Japanese delegation, 4.
- Noury Bey, Mehemed** delegate of Turkey, 7; member of: second commission, 25, third commission, 26; good offices and mediation, 650; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 453, 454, 461, 472.

- Odier, Edouard, delegate of Switzerland, 6; member of: second commission, 25, third commission, 26, and its committee of examination, 106 note, 585; arbitration procedure, 733, 743; Geneva convention, revision of, 393, 473; good offices and mediation, 692; international arbitration, 701; international commissions of inquiry, 780, 781, 792; land warfare, 480, 481, 488, 490, 497, 513, 515, 519, 520, 529, 536, 537, 539, 540, 541; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 390, 447, 470; obligatory arbitration, 703, 707, 770; permanent court of arbitration, 661, 715, 723, 758, 761; revision of arbitral award, 752; rights and duties of neutrals, 105, 497.
- Okolicsányi von Okolicsna, Alexander, delegate of Austria-Hungary, 1; member of third commission, 25.
- Orelli, C. Corragioni d', delegate of Siam, 6; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 25, third commission, 26; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 390, 470, 472; revision of arbitral award, 624.
- Orloff, Count, Russian representative at the congress of Paris of 1856, 192.
- Ornellas, Captain Ayres d', delegate of Portugal, 5; member of first commission, 23; expanding bullets, 339; limitation of armaments, 331.
- Ornellas de Vasconcellos, Agostinho d', delegate of Portugal, 5; member of third commission, 25; good offices and mediation, 590, 594, 773; international commissions of inquiry, 774; permanent court of arbitration, 608.
- Ovtchinnikow, Colonel, delegate of Russia, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and associate member of drafting committee of its first subcommission, 31 note, 395 note; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 451, 453.
- Papiniu, Jean N., delegate of Roumania, 5; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25; arbitration procedure, 666, 667; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 445.
- Patijn, J. A. N., attaché of the Siamese delegation, 6.
- Pauncefoot, Sir Julian, delegate of Great Britain, 3; honorary president of third commission, 22, 25; participated in work of its committee of examination, 106 note; abstention from voting on *vœux*, 105; arbitration procedure, 676, 735, 736, 743; asphyxiating gases, 326; establishment of an international permanent court of arbitration, 186, 188, 584, 585, 813; expanding bullets, 82, 87; Geneva convention, revision of, 394, 409; good offices and mediation, 692, 695; international commissions of inquiry, 671, 674, 728; inviolability of private property at sea, 412; obligatory arbitration, 702, 706, 769, 770; permanent court of arbitration, 656, 674, 675, 698, 711, 714, 717, 720, 721, 724, 725, 762, 765; regarding the signing of declarations and conventions, 213; revision of arbitral award, 749, 753, 754, 755; shore ends of cables, 100, 101; *vœu* on naval bombardment, 46, 49, 411.
- Peel, Arthur, second secretary of the British delegation, 3.
- Pépau, Rear Admiral, delegate of France, 3; vice president of second subcommission of first commission, 21, 23; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; limitation of armaments, 359, 360, 361, 363, 366, 368, 372, 373, 378; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 445, 446, 451, 453, 459, 460, 461.
- Pichon, Baron, lieutenant of cavalry, assistant secretary of French delegation, 3.
- Poliakoff, Samuel de, secretary of the Persian delegation, 5.
- Pompili, Guido, delegate of Italy, 4; vice president of third commission, 22, 25; member of: second commission, 24; international arbitration, 650.
- Pop, G. J. C. A., captain on the staff, technical secretary of the conference, 8.
- Prikonsky, Mr., gentleman of the Chamber, head of the division of the first department of the Russian imperial ministry for foreign affairs, secretary of the Russian delegation, 5.
- Raffalovich, A., delegate of Russia, 5; assistant secretary general of conference, 8; secretary general of drafting committee of final act, 31, 107 note, secretary of special technical committee on Russian proposals regarding limitation of land forces and military budgets, 358; member of: first commission, 23; third commission, 25; expanding bullets, 85, 87, 279, 298, 343, 344; limitation of armaments, 347, 353, 375; procedure of minutes, 22; projectiles from aircraft, 281.
- Rahusen, Eduard Nicholaas, delegate of Netherlands, 4; member of: third commission, 25; arbitration procedure, 616; inviolability of private property at sea, 412; land warfare, 483, 491, 553.
- Rappard, Chevalier, W. de, secretary of legation of the Netherlands, secretary of the conference, 8.
- Rappe, F. de, secretary of the ministry for foreign affairs of Sweden and Norway, secretary of the delegation of Sweden and Norway, 6.
- Reedtz-Thott, Otto, Baron, secretary of the Danish ministry for foreign affairs, attaché of the Danish delegation, 2.
- Renault, Louis, delegate of France, 3; reporter of: drafting committee of final act, 31, 102, 107 note, drafting committee of first subcommission of second commission, 31 note, 395 note; member of: third commission, 25, drafting committee of second subcommission of second commission, 51 note, 416 note, 525; arbitration procedure, 617, 667; final act, oral report to conference on,

- Renault, Louis** (*continued*)
101, 207, 215; Geneva convention, revision of, 473; good offices and mediation, 773; land warfare, 476, 541, 557; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 30, 444, 445, 446, 447, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 467, 469, 470, 472, 473, report on, 31, 395; permanent court of arbitration, 609, 657, 783, 784, 785, 787.
- Riza Khan, General Mirza (Arfa-ud-Dovleh)**, delegate of Persia, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, third commission, 25; expanding bullets, 339; land warfare, 546; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 388, 390; tribute to Emperor Nicholas II and Queen Wilhelmina, 305.
- Rochussen, Jonkheer, J. J.**, assistant chief of the bureau of the Netherland ministry for foreign affairs at The Hague, secretary of conference, 8; assistant secretary of general drafting committee, 107 note.
- Rolin Jacquemyns, Edouard**, delegate of Siam, 6; reporter of: second subcommission of second commission, 475, and its drafting committee, 51 note, 416 note, 525; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 25, third commission, 26; arbitration procedure, 616, 617, 667; expanding bullets, 87; international arbitration, 651; international commissions of inquiry, 638, 672, 780; land warfare, 410, 413, 478, 480, 481, 483, 485, 488, 489, 490, 491, 494, 511, 512, 515, 516, 519, 520, 522, 523, 526, 531, 536, 540, 541, 557, 558, 559; report on, 50, 415; limitation of armaments, 361; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 391, 461, 464, 465; permanent court of arbitration, 607, 777, 778, 784, 786, 787.
- Roth, Dr. Arnold**, delegate of Switzerland, 6; vice president of first subcommission of second commission, 21, 24; member of: second commission, 25, third commission, 26, committee in charge of correspondence, 218; message of condolence to, 586.
- Sakamoto, Captain Toshiatsu**, delegate of Japan, 4; member of second commission, 24; limitation of armaments, 359, 363, 368, 373, 375.
- Samad Khan, Mirza (Momtas-es-Saltaneh)**, delegate of Persia, 5.
- Scheine, Captain**, delegate of Russia, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its first subcommission, 31 note, 395 note; asphyxiating gases, 324, 326, 365, 366; expanding bullets, 324; Geneva convention, revision of, 472; inviolability of private property at sea, 412; limitation of armaments, 283, 306, 321, 322, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 368, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 377, 378, 379; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 444, 445, 446, 451, 452, 455, 457, 462, 470, 471, 472; theatre of maritime warfare, 369.
- Schilling, Baron M. F. de**, third secretary of the imperial Russian ministry for foreign affairs, secretary of the Russian delegation, 6.
- Schimmelpenninck, A. G.**, secretary of legation of the Netherlands, secretary of conference, 8.
- Schnack, J. G. F. von**, delegate of Denmark, 2; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; expanding bullets, 338; land warfare, 489, 491, 558.
- Selir, Count de**, delegate of Portugal, 5; member of second commission, 24.
- Serrallo, Count de**, delegate of Spain, 2; member of first commission, 23; expanding bullets, 338; limitation of armaments, 373.
- Siegel, Rear Admiral**, delegate of Germany, 1; vice president of second subcommission of first commission, 21, 23; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its first subcommission, 31 note, 395 note, third commission, 25; asphyxiating gases, 325; limitation of armaments, 360, 363, 365, 367, 368, 372, 377, 378; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 450, 452, 454, 455, 459, 464, 470.
- Soltyk, Count Stanislaus**, delegate of Austria-Hungary, 1; reporter of second subcommission of first commission, 359; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; limitation of armaments, 359, 363, 366, 367, 368, 372, 378, report on, 291; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 445, 451, 452.
- Staal, Baron**, delegate of Montenegro and Russia, 4, 5; president of conference, 8, addresses, 15, 17, 223; member of third commission, 25; participated in work of its committee of examination, 106 note; limitation of armaments, 300; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 27; message of condolence to Dr. Roth, 586; obligatory arbitration, 702; permanent court of arbitration, 708, 726.
- Stancioff, Dr. Dimitri I.**, delegate of Bulgaria, 7; member of: second commission, 25, third commission, 26; international arbitration, 651; international commissions of inquiry, 637, 645, 791; land warfare, 497, 500, 511, 513; limitation of armaments, 311, 352; permanent court of arbitration, 607, 664, 778.
- Stengel, Baron von**, delegate of Germany, 1; vice president of second subcommission of second commission, 21, 24; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, drafting committee of final act, 31, 102, 107 note; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 447, 452, 456.
- Sturdza, Demetrius**, president of the council and minister of foreign affairs of Roumania, 627.
- Suriya, Nuvatr, Phya**, delegate of Siam, 6; member of third commission, 26; expanding bullets, 339; limitation of armaments, 335.
- Suter, A.**, assistant secretary of the Swiss political federal department, secretary of the Swiss delegation, 6.

- Tadema, Captain, A. P., delegate of the Netherlands, 4; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; limitation of armaments, 361; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 459.
- Tetuán, Duque de, delegate of Spain, 2; honorary president of second commission, 21, 24; member of third commission, 25.
- Thaulow, Major General J. J., delegate of Norway, 6; vice president of first subcommission of second commission, 21, 24; member of second commission, 25; Geneva convention, revision of, 473; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 452.
- Tour d'Auvergne, Prince de la, correspondence respecting the Geneva additional articles of 1868, 38 note.
- Turkhan Pasha, delegate of Turkey, 7; honorary president of second commission, 21, 24; member of third commission, 26; good offices and mediation, 588; international arbitration, 603; international commissions of inquiry, 645; land warfare, 484; pacific settlement, reservation, 100, 680, 683.
- Uehara, Colonel Yusaku, delegate of Japan, 4; member of second commission, 24; limitation of armaments, 308.
- Van Varick, van Daehne, author of *Actes et documents relatifs au programme de la Conférence de la Paix*, 582.
- Veljkovitch, Dr. Voislave, delegate of Serbia, 6; member of: second commission, 25, third commission, 26; arbitration procedure, 678; good offices and mediation, 647, 648, 649; international arbitration, 604, 651; international commissions of inquiry, 635, 672, 680, 792, 793; land warfare, 522, 523, 558; permanent court of arbitration, 658, 660, 662, 664.
- Vickery, James Harris, secretary of the American delegation, 2.
- Villa Urrutia, Wenceslao Ramirez de, delegate of Spain, 2; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25.
- Villers, Count de, delegate of Luxemburg, 4; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25.
- Visuddha Suriyasakdi, Phya, delegate of Siam, 6.
- Walewski, Count Colonna, French representative at the congress of Paris of 1856, 191, 192.
- Welsersheimb, Count Rudolph von, delegate of Austria-Hungary, 1; honorary president of second commission, 21, 24; member of third commission, 25; limitation of armaments, 361; permanent court of arbitration, 609, 610, 665.
- Welti, Mr., president of the Swiss confederation, 553.
- White, Andrew D., delegate of United States, 2; honorary president of first commission, 21, 23; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25; enemy private property at sea, 47, 412; expanding bullets, 85; Geneva convention, revision of, 409.
- Wilhelmina, Queen of the Netherlands, 13, 14, 15, 17, 102, 223, 225, 228, 582; letter of Her Majesty to Leo XIII, 222.
- Yang Yü, delegate of China, 2; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, third commission, 25.
- Youssef Bey, head of the cabinet of the Turkish ministry for foreign affairs, secretary of the Turkish delegation, 7.
- Zannini, Count A., delegate of Italy, 4; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25.
- Zenil, Jesús, delegate of Mexico, 3; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, third commission, 25; land warfare, 483, 514.
- Zorn, Dr. Philipp Karl Ludwig, delegate of Germany, 1; vice president of third commission, 22, 25; member of: second commission, 24, committee of examination of third commission, 106 note, 585; arbitration procedure, 616, 735, 740, 741, 743, 748; Geneva convention, revision of, 394; good offices and mediation, 648, 692, 695; international arbitration, 701; international commissions of inquiry, 644, 727, 728, 729, 731, 782, 790, 793; obligatory arbitration, 659, 702, 706, 707, 767, 768, 769, 770; permanent court of arbitration, 607, 652, 654, 675, 701, 712, 713, 714, 723, 726, 755, 756, 758, 761, 762, 764, 775, 776, 783, 784, 785, 788, 796; revision of arbitral award, 749.
- Zuccari, Chevalier Louis, delegate of Italy, 4; vice president of second subcommission of second commission, 21, 24; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its second subcommission, 51 note, 416 note, 525, special technical committee on Russian proposals respecting limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; expanding bullets, 279, 339; land warfare, 476, 485, 490, 494, 533; limitation of armaments, 315, 334.

THE 1907 CONFERENCE

INDEX OF PERSONS

For list of the delegates grouped by countries see final act, volume i, pages 679-90.

- Abbas Gouli Khan, attaché to the Persian delegation, I:12.
- Adams, John Quincy, secretary of state of the United States; declaration relative to private property at sea, III:754.
- Addison, Joseph, assistant secretary of the British delegation, I:8.
- Ahmed Khan, Mirza (Sadigh ul Mulk), delegate of Persia, I:11; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33.
- Akiyama, Major General Yoshifuru, delegate of Japan, I:9; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:109, 123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26; land warfare, III:125, 128.
- Aldunate, L., chargé d'affaires of Chile at The Hague, attaché to the delegation of Chile, I:5.
- Alexander I, Emperor of Russia, limitation of armaments, III:1.
- Alexander II, Emperor of Russia, originator of the international military conference at Saint Petersburg, III:1.
- Allart, G., counselor of Belgian legation at The Hague, secretary of the Belgian delegation, I:4.
- Alphonso XIII, King of Spain, I:588.
- Alves, José R., Brazilian secretary of legation, second secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:4.
- Amourel, General, delegate of France, I:7; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:109, 123, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, fourth commission, I:32; contraband of war, III:1093, 1094, 1095, 1100, 1104, 1107, 1108; indemnity for violation of laws and customs of land warfare, III:143; land warfare, III:11, 14, 100, 105, 114, 122, 124, 125, 126, 128, 135; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:75, 221; opening of hostilities, III:162, 164; projectiles from aircraft, III:152; rights and duties of neutral powers on land, III:173, 175, 177.
- Aninat, Felipe, secretary of the Chilean delegation, I:5.
- Arago, Rear Admiral, delegate of France, I:7; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:32, committee to devise distinctive sign for protection in naval bombardment, I:117, III:354; contraband of war, III:1109; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:297, 300, 301; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:635; submarine mines, III:529, 536.
- Ardagh, Sir John Charles, delegate to first conference, III:742.
- Asser, Tobias Michael Carel, delegate of the Netherlands, I:11, delegate to the conference of 1899, II:1; assistant president of second commission, I:23, 56, 57; president of second subcommission of second commission, I:25, III:2, 157, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note; member of: general drafting committee, I:34, 65, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336, first subcommission of first commission, I:20, its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:224, 375 note, special subcommittee thereof, II:441, 460, 572, committee of examination B of first subcommission of first commission, I:341 note, II:595 note, and its drafting subcommittee I:349 note, II:601, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, committee of examination of first subcommission of second commission, I:93 note, fourth commission, I:33; arbitration procedure, II:207, 366, 369, 584, 591, note on, II:942; contract debts, II:143; court of arbitral justice, II:597, 599, 602, 608, 609, 617, 618, 631, 632, 635, 637, 639, 640, 643, 654, 656, 665, 666, 667, 673, 674, 677, 678, 682, 699, 700; international arbitration, II:232; international commissions of inquiry, II:381, 382, 392, 395, 396, 397, 445, 446; international prize court, I:166, II:21, 24, 787; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:193, 210; obligatory arbitration, II:96, 99, 101, 102, 106, 406, 422, 426, 427, 437, 442, 449, 456, 463, 466, 487, 500, 501, 506, 548, 553, 569, 571, 572, 889; pacific settlement convention of 1899, participation in, I:395; permanent court of arbitration of 1899, shortcomings of, II:350; *questionnaire* on opening of hostilities, II:253; special mediation, II:380.
- Bailly-Blanchard, A., second secretary of the American embassy at Paris, second secretary of the American delegation, I:3; secretary of conference, I:16, 49.

- Balfour, James, prime minister of England, contract debts, II:229; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:476.
- Bannerman, Sir Henry Campbell, contract debts, II:249.
- Barbosa, Ruy, delegate of Brazil, I:4; honorary president of first commission, I:18, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:375 note, committee of examination B of first subcommission of first commission, I:341 note, II:595 note, and its special subcommittee, II:689, 690 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, fourth commission, I:32, its committee of examination I:234 note, III:919, and its subcommittee on contraband of war and regulation of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:919, 1091; arbitration procedure, II:127, 370; blockade, III:877, 881; contraband of war, III:863, 866, 872, 1092, 1095, 1096, 1097; contract debts, II:275; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:804, 923; court of arbitral justice, I:327, II:147, 600, 601, 603, 619, 624, 625, 640, 641, 645, 653, 660, 687, 690, 691, 696, 699, 701; days of grace, III:844, 876, 931, 943, 944; international commissions of inquiry, II:222; international prize court, I:168, II:9, 786, 796, 816, 827, 831, 843; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127; obligatory arbitration, II:99, 102, 175, 378, 406, 407, 409, 410, 411, 418, 428, 433, 451, 458, 464, 479, 485, 488, 502, 503, 528, 530, 549, 552, 554, 572; pacific settlement convention, I:330; permanent court of arbitration, II:342, 361; private property at sea, III:748, 770, 795, 796, 826, 827, 828, 833, 899; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:471; submarine mines, III:369, 371; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171, and to Léon Bourgeois as president of first commission, I:334.
- Barra, Francisco León de la, delegate of Mexico, I:10; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33; adhesion of Mexico to declaration of Paris, I:230; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:230; obligatory arbitration, II:6, 102, 239, 328, 480, 528, 549.
- Basily, A., third secretary of the chancellery of the imperial ministry for foreign affairs of Russia, secretary of the Russian delegation, I:13.
- Basry Bey, assistant head of bureau of the ministry for foreign affairs of Turkey, secretary of the Turkish delegation, I:14.
- Battle y Ordoñez, José, delegate of Uruguay, I:14; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first subcommission of second commission, 25, fourth commission, I:34, committee in charge of correspondence, I:35, 57; contract debts, I:332; court of arbitral justice, I:328, II:156; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Bayard, Thomas F., secretary of state of the United States, contract debts, II:230.
- Beaufort, Willem Hendrik de, minister of foreign affairs of the Netherlands, delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; vice president of conference, I:16, 46; president of commission in charge of correspondence, I:35, 57; member of drafting committee, I:34, 65; address of felicitation at closing of conference, I:584; blockade, III:884; contraband of war, III:1093; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:1066; court of arbitral justice, II:616; days of grace, III:842, 926, 939, 940; international commissions of inquiry, II:220; obligatory arbitration, II:173, 442; private property at sea, III:770; report on work of commission in charge of correspondence, I:60, 578; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:578, 596, 607, 615, 631, 640, 648; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:179; third peace conference, I:227; tributes to, I:586, 592.
- Becú, Carlos A., Argentine secretary of legation, secretary of the Argentine delegation, I:3.
- Beernaert, Auguste M. J., delegate of Belgium, I:4; president of: second commission, I:23, 56, its first subcommission, I:23, III:2, and committee of examination of first subcommission, I:93 note, III:123; member of: second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, fourth commission, I:32, drafting committee I:34, 65; arbitration procedure, II:369, 371; contract debts, II:309; days of grace, III:1021; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:902, 989; indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare, III:139; international prize court, II:22; land warfare, I:83, III:15, 101, 102, 105, 106, 108, 110, 111, 112, 113, 124, 126, 127, 128, 131; letter relative to Japanese and Danish amendments concerning the regulations of 1899 for land warfare, III:215; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:303, 564, 565, 566, 570; naval bombardment, III:542, 545, 551, 552, 553; naval warfare, III:987, 1031, 1032; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, 128, 129, III:85-86, 190, 192, 193, 194; opening address as president of second commission, III:1, and as president of its first subcommission, III:97; opening of hostilities, III:164, 168, 170, 171; permanent court of arbitration, II:332; private property at sea, III:768, 790, 791, 800, 801, 827, 829, 832, 833; projectiles from aircraft, III:146; regarding work of second com-

- mission, III:84; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:33.
- Beer Poortugael, Jacobus Catharinus Cornelis den, delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:109, 123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 185, first and second subcommission of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33; blockade, III:886; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:813; destruction of neutral prizes, III:895; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:887, 888; international prize court, II:795; land warfare, III:10, 98, 119, 124, 126, 127, 128, 136, 143; naval bombardment, III:344, 544, 549, 551; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:40, 76, 79, 198, 202; opening of hostilities, III:159, 164, 167, 170; postal correspondence, III:911; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:596; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:178, 182, 184.
- Behr, Captain F., delegate of Russia, I:13; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, fourth commission, I:33, its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:888, 919, its committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note, and its subcommittee on contraband of war and regulation of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:919, 1091, committee to devise distinctive signs for protection in naval bombardment, I:117, III:354; blockade, III:953; contraband of war, III:1092, 1093, 1094, 1095, 1096, 1100, 1101, 1102, 1103, 1104, 1107, 1109; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:920, 923, 924, 994, 995, 996, 997, 1023; crews of captured ships, III:964, 965; days of grace, III:940, 1016, 1017, 1065; definition of war-ships, III:747; destruction of neutral prizes, III:978, 985, 1004; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:959, 961, 971, 988, 989, 990; naval bombardment, III:547; naval warfare, III:1031; postal correspondence at sea, III:1106, 1111; private property at sea, III:898; submarine mines, III:539.
- Beldiman, Alexandre, delegate of Roumania, I:12; vice president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committee of examination B, I:341 note, II:354, 595 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, 47 note, 60 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 185, first and second subcommission of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33; academy of international law at The Hague, I:124; arbitration procedure, II:371; contract debts, II:142, 291, 298, 305; court of arbitral justice, I:327, II:161, 178, 598, 624, 660, 662, 690, 705; international commissions of inquiry, II:33, 221; international prize court, I:166, II:14; land warfare, I:84, III:106, 128; naval bombardment, III:548; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:81, 90; obligatory arbitration, II:42, 87, 100, 101, 105, 106, 118, 192; opening of hostilities, III:165; permanent court of arbitration, II:353, 354; submarine mines, III:453; third peace conference, I:169; tribute to Emperor Nicholas as initiator of conference, I:169.
- Bhūvanarth Narūbal, Captain Luang, delegate of Siam, I:13; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:29, 31, fourth commission, I:33; obligatory arbitration, II:98; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278; submarine mines, I:274.
- Bismarck, Prince, neutrals in belligerent territory, III:39.
- Blaine, James G., secretary of state of the United States, contract debts, I:553; II:230, 558.
- Blehr, Eivind, Norwegian secretary of legation, secretary of the Norwegian delegation, I:11.
- Blixen, Samuel, secretary of the chamber of deputies of Uruguay, secretary of the Uruguayan delegation, I:14.
- Boeresco, Michel, Roumanian second secretary of legation at Berlin, secretary of the Roumanian delegation, I:12.
- Bonde, Baron C. G., first secretary of Swedish of legation at Berlin, secretary of the Swedish delegation, I:14.
- Bongiovanni, Emile, attaché to the Italian delegation, I:9.
- Borel, Colonel Eugène, delegate of Switzerland, I:14; secretary and reporter of second subcommission of second commission, I:25, III:157, and reporter of its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:47 note, 60 note, 214; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, III:42 note, first subcommission of third commission, I:29, fourth commission, I:33, drafting committee, I:34, 65; indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare, III:141; international prize court, II:790; land warfare, III:102, 107, 121; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:125, 127, 128, 163, 164, III:38, 40, 41, 73, 74, 76, 81, 84, 88, 91, 191, 193, 197, 204, 206, 209, 233, first reports I:150, III:60, supplemental report, I:175;

- projectiles from aircraft, III:153; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, I:125, III:32, 33, 36, 175, 176, 178, 179, 183, reports, I:136, III:47.
- Bourgeois, Léon Victor Auguste, delegate of France, I:7; president of: first commission, I:18, 56, 325, first subcommission of first commission, I:18, II:8, and its committees of examination A and B, I:396 note, 341 note, II:375 note, 595 note, and special subcommittee of committee B, II:689, 690 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:20, II:8, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:809, member of: second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:32, drafting committee, I:34, 65; arbitration procedure, II:583, 584, 591; contract debts, II:142, 143, 304, 305, 560; court of arbitral justice, II:597, 600, 602, 609, 614, 615, 617, 628, 630, 631, 632, 633, 636, 637, 638, 639, 654, 662, 663, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 674, 675, 682, 683, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705; days of grace, III:819; international commissions of inquiry, II:37, 223, 381, 382, 383, 384, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 395, 397, 400, 401, 404, 444, 445, 446; international prize court, II:808, 814, 817, 818, 822, 824, 825, 826, 839, 840, 841, 842; limitation of armament, I:90; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:565; naval bombardment, I:87, III:350; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:128, III:81, 90, 193, 199, 208; obligatory arbitration, II:87, 92, 96, 105, 106, 108, 116, 117, 119, 136, 177, 191, 406, 411, 426, 427, 428, 435, 439, 440, 442, 449, 458, 473, 481, 492, 501, 503, 505, 507, 508, 525, 531, 535, 536, 552, 553, 564, 565, 566, 571, 572; opening addresses as president of first commission, II:1, as president of committee of examination A first subcommission first commission, II:375; permanent court of arbitration, II:148, 321, 335, 350, 580, 581; private property at sea, III:790, 799, 823, 826, 827, 830; projectiles from aircraft, I:85; regarding work of first commission, II:193, 198, and its first and second subcommissions, II:204, 783; regulations of the conference, I:53; submarine mines, I:274, III:394, 445, 530; third peace conference and tribute to Emperor Nicholas as initiator of first conference, I:170; tributes to, as president of first commission, I:325, 333-334, tribute to the memory of Count Nigra, II:210, tribute to the work of The Hague, II:334.
- Bowen, Herbert W., note regarding arbitration procedure, II:952.
- Brougham, Lord, private property at sea, III:756, 785.
- Brun, Constantin, delegate of Denmark, I:6; vice president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, first subcommission of second commission, I:23, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:123, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note; court of arbitral justice, II:147; international prize court, II:24; land warfare, III:108; letter containing Danish amendment to the British proposition on neutrals in naval war, III:216; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:41; obligatory arbitration, II:84; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Buchanan, William I., delegate of United States, I:3; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, 32.
- Bülow, Chancellor von, rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:476.
- Buquet, Colonel Sebastian, delegate of Uruguay, I:14; member of first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:29, 31.
- Burlamaqui de Moura, Tancredo, delegate of Brazil, I:4; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committee of examination, I:280 note, III:399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note; naval bombardment, III:344, 551; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:481, 583, 601, 614, 620, 632, 653; submarine mines, III:376, 395, 525, 527, 537.
- Bustamante y Sirvén, Antonio Sánchez de, delegate of Cuba, I:6; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, committee of examination of second subcommission of second commission, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 214, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:32; international prize court, II:789; land warfare, III:98.
- Butler, Charles Henry, delegate of United States, I:3; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, I:32.
- Cailliot, Lieutenant, attaché to the French delegation, I:7.
- Campillo, José F., chancellor of the Cuban legation at Washington, assistant secretary of the Cuban delegation, I:6.
- Candamo, Carlos G., delegate of Peru, I:11; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and of its committee of examination B, I:341 note, II:354, 595 note; contract debts, I:331, II:141, 292; international arbitration, II:214, 358; permanent court of arbitration, II:122, 578, 580, 581.

- Carlin, Gaston, delegate of Switzerland, I:14; vice president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, committee A of first subcommission of first commission, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 185, committee of examination of second subcommission of third commission, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:33; adhesion to convention respecting laws and customs of war on land, III:5; arbitration procedure, II:126, 130, 207, 584, 587, 588; contract debts, I:331, II:253, 303, 304, 305, 309, 559; court of arbitral justice, I:327, 574, II:144, 189, 190; final act, I:574; international prize court, I:339; land warfare, III:11, 101, 102, 108, 125, 126, 128, 137; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:64, III:298, 563, 567, 572; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, III:74, 90, 91, 193, 204, 219; obligatory arbitration, II:96, 98, 116, 175, 297, 405, 427, 440, 441, 446, 448, 458, 467, 468, 473, 479, 489, 492, 495, 500, 505, 507, 508, 518, 521, 527, 528, 535, 548, 552, 562, 573; opening of hostilities, III:169, 170; pacific settlement, I:330; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:36, 176.
- Carmona, L. S., Mexican second secretary of legation, secretary of the Mexican delegation, I:10.
- Carnegie, Andrew, donor of the palace of peace, I:48, 62, II:3, 234; letter from President Roosevelt regarding general arbitration treaty, II:312.
- Carvalho Moreira, Arthur de, Brazilian first secretary of legation, first secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:4.
- Castiglia, Captain François, delegate of Italy, I:9; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, 288 note, III:305 note, 489 note, fourth commission, I:33, committee to devise distinctive sign for protection in naval bombardment, I:117, III:354; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:888; submarine mines, III:522, 529.
- Castlereagh, Lord, letter from Alexander I to, regarding limitation of armaments, III:1.
- Castro, Juan Pedro, delegate of Uruguay, I:14; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first subcommission of second commission, I:25, fourth commission, I:34; obligatory arbitration, II:266; permanent court of arbitration, II:353.
- Catherine II, Empress of Russia; armed neutrality, III:1, 741, 915.
- Cerruti, Vittorio, secretary of the royal Italian legation at The Hague, assistant secretary of the Italian delegation, I:9.
- Cestero, Tulio M., ex-consul of the Dominican Republic at Hamburg, secretary of the delegation of Dominican Republic, I:6.
- Chacón, Captain Francisco, delegate of Spain, I:7; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 25, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:304, 489 note; submarine mines, III:530.
- Chang Ching-tong, delegate of China, 5; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first subcommission of third commission, I:28.
- Chao Hi-chiu, delegate of China, I:5; member of: second subcommission of third commission, I:30.
- Chateaubriand, François René Auguste, private property at sea, III:758.
- Chatidej Udom, Major General Mom, delegate of Siam, I:13; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:29, 31, fourth commission, I:33, international prize court, I:270.
- Cheng-loh, secretary of the Chinese delegation, I:5; assistant secretary of conference, I:17, 52.
- Choate, Joseph H., delegate of the United States, I:2; honorary president of third commission, I:27, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:18, its committee of examination B, I:341 note, II:354, 595 note, and special subcommittee thereof, II:689, 690 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:809, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, I:31; arbitration procedure, II:369; contraband of war, III:871; court of arbitral justice, II:179, 180, 189, 595, 600, 602, 607, 618, 625, 630, 632, 639, 643, 644, 654, 668, 670, 676, 681, 682, 683, 694, 700, 701, 702, 703; destruction of neutral prizes, III:896; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:902, 903; good offices and mediation, II:208; international prize court, II:795, 800, 814, 817, 841; letter outlining attitude of United States on limitation of armament, I:90; letter reserving right to submit questions on recovery of contract debts, etc., to conference, I:55; obligatory arbitration, II:73, 118, 168, 171, 173, 192, 262, 332; opening of hostilities, III:165; permanent court of arbitration,

- II:312, 361; private property at sea, III:745, 752, 769, 770, 796, 801, 821, 823, 824, 826, 827, 898; regarding work of first commission, II:196.
- Clarendon, Lord, obligatory arbitration, III:1; private property at sea, III:773.
- Clauzel, Baron, French secretary of embassy of the third class, secretary of French delegation, I:7; secretary of conference, I:17, 49.
- Clay, Henry, secretary of state of the United States, private property at sea, III:754.
- Cockerill, Major George Kynaston, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, III:123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26.
- Concha, Carlos, delegate of Chile, I:5; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 29; contraband of war, III:872; limitation of armament, I:91; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.
- Cousin, Alexander, secretary of the Nicaraguan delegation, I:10.
- Crommelin, C., secretary of legation of the first class of the Netherlands, secretary of conference, I:16, 49; secretary of fourth commission, III:743.
- Crowe, Eyre, secretary of British delegation, I:8; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, its committee of examination C, I:396 note, II:709 note, drafting subcommittee of its committee B, I:349 note, II:601, and special subcommittees of committee of examination A, II:474, 496, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:32; arbitration procedure, II:725, 729, 730, 747, 748, 751, 757, 758; court of arbitral justice, II:614, 638, 644, 654, 656, 659, 663, 666, 668, 674, 675, 681; international prize court, II:815, 816, 817, 824, 831, 837; obligatory arbitration, II:501, 503, 504, 505, 519, 520, 526, 527, 528, 554, 564, 570, 573; permanent court of arbitration, II:738, 739.
- Cruz, Juan Carlos, secretary of the Argentine delegation, I:3.
- Curtius, F. Donker, assistant secretary of the conference, I:17, 52; secretary of fourth commission, III:743.
- Dalbemar, Jean Joseph, delegate of Haiti, I:8; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:19; international commissions of inquiry, II:220.
- Davis, Brigadier General George B., delegate of United States, I:2; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:23, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 227, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, I:31; destruction of neutral prizes, III:1032; expanding bullets, III:15, neutrals of belligerent territory, III:189, 198, 227.
- Delvincourt, P., French secretary of embassy of the first class, secretary of the French delegation, I:7; secretary of conference, I:16, 49; secretary of fourth commission, III:743.
- Denison, Henry Willard, delegate of Japan, I:9; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommission of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33.
- Descamps, Edouard François Eugène, Baron, Belgian delegate to first conference, reporter of 1890 commission on pacific settlement of international disputes, I:395, II:1203; international commissions of inquiry, II:398.
- Dimitrieff, Commander S., delegate of Bulgaria, I:5; member of: first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 29, fourth commission, I:32.
- Diomède, A., attaché to the Greek delegation, I:8.
- Dobbert, Fernando, second secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:5.
- Dorn y de Alsúa, Enrique, delegate of Ecuador, I:6; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, second subcommission of third commission, I:30; contract debts, I:332; court of arbitral justice, I:328.
- Doude van Troostwijk, W., resident minister of Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands, secretary general of the conference, I:16, 49; tribute to as secretary general of first commission, II:199.
- Drago, Luis Maria, delegate of Argentine Republic, I:3; vice president of third commission, I:27, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:18, and its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, second subcommission of first commission, I:21; arbitration procedure, II:591; contract debts, I:330, II:141, 246, 307, 557; limitation of armament, I:91; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, 164; obligatory arbitration, II:54, 94, 104, 175, 410, 435, 443, 457, 462, 463, 465, 527, 550, 552, 554; permanent court of arbitration, II:330; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:619.
- Dulles, John Foster, secretary of the Chinese delegation, I:5.
- Elles, Sir Edmond Roche, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:109,

- second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note; penalty for violation of the regulations regarding land warfare, III:13; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:71, 72.
- Emma, Queen Regent of the Netherlands, telegram from, III:881.
- Emir Khan de Béharlou, attaché to the Persian legation at Paris, attaché to the Persian delegation, I:12.
- Esteve Gonzalo A., delegate of Mexico, I:10; vice president of first commission, I:18, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committees of examination A and B, I:396 note, 341 note, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, fourth commission, I:33; contract debts, II:141; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:804, 836; court of arbitral justice, I:327, II:143, 653, 660, 690; international prize court, I:166, II:11, 830, 833; permanent court of arbitration, II:336; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Estournelles de Constant, Paul Henri Benjamin, Baron d', delegate of France, I:7; delegate to the conference of 1899, II:1; vice president of third commission, I:27, 56; secretary of first subcommission of first commission, I:18, II:203, and its committees of examination A and B, II:375 note, 595 note; member of: committees of examination A and B of first subcommission of first commission, I:396 note, 341 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, fourth commission, I:32, drafting committee, I:34, 65; collaborator in work of first commission, II:195; arbitration procedure, II:7; contract debts, II:306; court of arbitral justice, II:615, 681; international commissions of inquiry, II:7, 398; obligatory arbitration, II:469; palace of peace, I:335, 574; pacific settlement convention of 1899, I:395, II:333; permanent court of arbitration, II:124, 360, 580.
- Eyschen, Paul, delegate of Luxemburg, I:10; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committee of examination B, I:341 note, II:354, 595 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, committee of examination of second subcommission of second commission, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 185, fourth commission, I:33, committee in charge of correspondence, I:35, 57; court of arbitral justice, II:638; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:92, 210-214, 221; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, I:339; *vacu* on maintenance of peaceful relations between belligerent and neutral countries, I:574, III:93.
- Eysinga, Jonkheer, W. J. M. van, delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and of fourth commission, I:33.
- Ferrara, Orestes, first secretary of the Cuban delegation, I:6.
- Ferraz, Lieutenant Commander Guilherme Ivens, delegate of Portugal, I:12; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:28, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, fourth commission, I:33, and its committee of examination, III:903; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:901, 955, 956, 958, 959, 960, 961, 969, 971, 972; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:582; submarine mines, III:532, 541.
- Fish, Hamilton, secretary of state of the United States, contract debts, II:230.
- Foster, John Watson, delegate of China, I:5; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, fourth commission, I:32; private property at sea, III:755; replaces temporarily first delegate of China in meetings of conference, I:51.
- Franklin, Benjamin, private property at sea, III:754.
- Frederick, King of Prussia, III:755.
- Frelinghuysen, Frederick T., secretary of state of the United States, views regarding Venezuelan contract debts, I:553, II:558.
- Fromageot, Henri Auguste, delegate of France, I:7; secretary and reporter of fourth commission, I:31, 228, III:744; reporter of committee of examination of fourth commission, I:234 note, III:919, and of subcommittees of fourth commission on contraband of war and regulations of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:1091, on definition of auxiliary vessels, III:852 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committees of examination A, B and C, I:396 note, 341 note, II:375 note, 595 note, 446, 709 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, drafting committee, I:34, 65, committee of examination of fourth commission, substitute member of committee of examination of second subcommission of first commission, II:808; arbitration procedure, II:715, 716, 719, 720, 721, 724, 725, 728, 729, 730, 733, 734, 735, 736, 744, 747, 753, 754, 758, 759, 763, 767; blockade, III:910; report, I:255; contraband of war, III:1093, 1095, 1096, 1097, 1098, 1099, 1103, 1104, 1109, report, I:250; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:231, III:746, 994, 995, 996, 997, 999, 1067, 1068, reports, I:234, III:1076; crews of captured ships, I:232, III:950, 951, reports, I:261, III:1012; days of grace, III:927, 928, 929, 932, 933, 934, 935, 938, 939, 940, 942, 943, 944, 945, 955, 991, 1015, 1020, 1064, 1133, reports, I:244,

- III:1070; destruction of neutral prizes, III:1083, 1085, reports, I:257, III:1086; enemy merchant ships at opening of hostilities, I:231; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, I:232, III:957, 968, 969, 970, 975, 988, 990, 1006, 1008, 1161, reports, I:263, III:1009; international commissions of inquiry, II:215, 382, 384, 385, 387, 388, 389, 390, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 444, 445; naval warfare, III:1031, report, I:259; permanent court of arbitration, II:710, 712, 714, 738, 739, 740, 761, 762; private property at sea, reports, I:240, III:1024; protection of postal correspondence at sea, III:911, report, I:260; war-ships, report, III:852; work of the fourth commission, I:228, general report on, I:233.
- Fry, Sir Edward, delegate of Great Britain, I:7; honorary president of first commission, I:18, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, its committees of examination A, B and C, I:396 note, 341 note, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, 709 note, and special subcommittee of committee B, 690 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:808, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:32, committee to prepare *questionnaire* on prize court, I:179, II:782; address of felicitation, I:586; adhesion to 1899 declarations concerning prohibition of use of expanding bullets, and the use of asphyxiating and deleterious gases, I:86; arbitration procedure, II:364, 591, 724, 727, 729, 730, 731, 733, 734, 735, 736, 743, note on, II:942; contraband of war, III:868; contract debts, II:265, 559; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:747; court of arbitral justice, II:189, 597, 599, 600, 602, 608, 617, 624, 630, 631, 632, 633, 638, 642, 653, 655, 660, 665, 674, 681, 682, 693, 701; days of grace, III:876; international commissions of inquiry, II:37, 204, 220, 378, 381, 384, 386, 387, 389, 392, 393, 395, 401, 445; international prize court, I:55, 168, 169, II:6, 786, 788, 790, 791, 799, 805, 806, 813, 815, 816, 817, 819, 822, 825, 834, 838, 846, *questionnaire* relative to, II:1058; land warfare, I:84, 123; letter reserving right to submit new propositions to conference, I:55; limitation of armament, I:88-90; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:64; naval bombardment, I:87; obligatory arbitration, II:81, 101, 104, 115, 117, 165, 168, 193, 299, 406, 410, 416, 418, 428, 434, 439, 441, 447, 451, 466, 472, 480, 484, 486, 487, 492, 495, 501, 502, 519, 535, 536, 548, 552, 554, 555, 562, 564, 565; permanent court of arbitration, II:329, 348, 357, 361; private property at sea, III:790; projectiles from aircraft, I:85, 86; regulations of the conference, I:53; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278; special mediation, II:380; third peace conference, I:170; tributes to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:170, and to Léon Bourgeois as president of first commission, I:334, II:198.
- Fuente, Gustavo de la, delegate of Peru, I:11; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, fourth commission, I:33.
- Fuentes, Fernando Sánchez de, second secretary of the Cuban delegation, I:6.
- Fusinato, Guido, delegate of Italy, I:9; assistant president and president of first subcommission of first commission, I:18, II:203, president of its committee of examination C, I:396 note, II:447, 709 note, assistant president of committees of examination A and B of first subcommission of first commission, II:375 note, 595 note; member of: committees of examination A and B of first subcommission of first commission, I:396 note, 341 note, special subcommittees of committee A, II:441, 460, 474, 496, 572, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33, and its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:888, 919, drafting committee, I:34, 66, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336; arbitration procedure, II:583, 584, 588, 590, 715, 716, 717, 718, 720, 722, 723, 724, 729, 730, 731, 734, 735, 744, 747, 751, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758; blockade, III:878, 884, 886, 952, 953, 954; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:814, 920, 922, 923, 991, 992, 994, 995, 997, 998, 1000, 1022, 1067; court of arbitral justice, II:599, 630, 638, 641, 643, 654, 674, 675, 676, 677, 680, 682; crews of captured ships, III:948, 949, 950, 963, 966, 967; days of grace, III:931, 933, 935, 938, 940, 942, 944, 945, 1017, 1020; destruction of neutral prizes, III:983, 984, 1035, 1036; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:957, 958, 959, 961, 968, 969, 970, 971, 973, 975, 988, 989, 990, 1006; international commissions of inquiry, II:38, 383, 387, 389, 392, 397, 399, 404, 445, 446; naval warfare, III:1031; obligatory arbitration, II:410, 424, 426, 433, 436, 437, 438, 443, 447, 451, 457, 460, 462, 464, 484, 504, 518, 519, 520, 570, 572, 573; permanent court of arbitration, II:711, 714, 738, 739, 740, 761, 762, 766; postal correspondence at sea, III:911; special mediation, II:380; tribute to, as president of committee of examination C, II:195.
- Gana, Domingo, delegate of Chile, I:5; vice president of third commission, I:27, 56; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, fourth commission, I:32; contract debts, II:306; international arbitration, II:119;

- international prize court, II:20; naval bombardment, I:87; permanent court of arbitration, II:359.
- Garbasso, Charles, first secretary of the royal Italian embassy at Paris, secretary of the Italian delegation, I:9; secretary of the conference, I:16, 49.
- Garcia Rosado, Lieutenant Colonel Tomaz Antonio, delegate of Portugal, I:12; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, and of first subcommission of third commission, I:28.
- Giesl von Gieslingen, Baron Wladimir, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3; reporter of first subcommission of second commission, I:23, III:16 note, 98 note, 109 note, and its committee of examination, III:123; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:23, and its committee of examination, I:93, III:109, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 186, drafting committee, I:34, 65; declarations of 1899 regarding expanding bullets and deleterious gases, report, I:105; land warfare, I:83, 84, III:10, 99, 107, 108, 117, 126, 127, 133, 136, 137, reports, I:93, III:16, 123; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:194, 199, 205, 219, 226; renewal of 1899 declaration regarding projectiles from aircraft, I:85, reports, I:93, 102, III:16, 27.
- Gil Fortoul, José, delegate of Venezuela, I:15; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:20; contract debts, I:331, II:137, 142, 243, 308; court of arbitral justice, I:328, II:183, 189; international prize court, I:167, II:19; obligatory arbitration, II:94; permanent court of arbitration, II:341; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Gomez Carillo, Enrique, chargé d'affaires of Guatemala at Berlin, delegate of Guatemala, I:8.
- Göppert, Dr., delegate of Germany, I:2; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first subcommission of third commission, I:27, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:67, III:305 note; land warfare, III:99.
- Gortschakoff, Prince, private property at sea, III:760, 824.
- Granville, Lord, conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:924, 938.
- Grieg, Joachim, delegate of Norway, I:10; member of second subcommission of first commission, I:22, and of fourth commission, I:33.
- Gross von Schwarzhoff, Colonel, delegate to the conference of 1899, III:742.
- Grouitch, General Sava, delegate of Serbia, I:13; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, third peace conference, I:172, tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Guachalla, Fernando E., delegate of Bolivia, I:4; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:19.
- Guillaume, Jean Jules Gustave Paul, Baron, delegate of Belgium, I:4; secretary of conference, I:17, 49; reporter of first subcommission of first commission, I:18, II:203, and its committees of examination A and C, I:396 note, II:375 note, 709 note; member of: committees of examination B and C of first subcommission of first commission, I:341 note, II:595 note, 446, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 29, fourth commission, I:32, drafting committee, I:34, 65; arbitration procedure, II:587, 588, 591, 719, 724, 751, 754, 756, 763, 765; contract debts, II:559, report, I:547; court of arbitral justice, II:161, 660, 690; international arbitration, II:212; international commissions of inquiry, II:27, 382, 388, 390, 392, 400, 402, 403; land warfare, III:101; obligatory arbitration, I:332, II:59, 438, 475, 483, 550; permanent court of arbitration, II:578, 710, 712, 714, 739, 745, 766; projectiles from aircraft, III:123; revision of 1899 pacific settlement convention, I:329, II:32, report, I:395; tribute to, as reporter of first commission, II:195.
- Gündell, Major General von, delegate of Germany, I:2; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:23, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:109, 123, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 184, fourth commission, I:31; indemnity for violation of the regulations concerning laws and customs of war on land, III:13, 139, 142; land warfare, III:10, 12, 15, 99, 101, 102, 103, 104, 107, 110, 119, 124, 126, 133, 135; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:75, 194, 195, 201, 203, 206, 210, 217, 221, 224; neutral railway material, III:928; projectiles from aircraft, III:151; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:36.
- Gustavus Adolphus, King of Sweden, III:834, 904.
- Hagerup, Georg Francis, delegate of Norway, I:10; president of first subcommission of third commission, I:27, III:291, and committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:355 note, 399 note, 458 note; vice president of fourth commission, I:31, 57, III:743; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:809, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of ex-

- amination, I:288 note, III:489 note, committee of examination of fourth commission, I:234 note, III:919, drafting committee, I:34, 65; auxiliary vessels, III:863; blockade, III:886; contraband of war, III:861; contract debts, II:309; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:994; court of arbitral justice, II:160, 183; crews of captured ships, III:965, 967; days of grace, III:929; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:906, 961, 969, 971, 972, 973, 975, 1006, 1007, 1008; international commissions of inquiry, II:37; international prize court, II:15, 24, 788, 794, 805, 815, 824, 830, 848; naval bombardment, I:112 note, 576, III:352, 542, 548; naval warfare, III:1032; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, III:38, 89, 190, 203, 204; obligatory arbitration, II:117; opening address as president of first subcommission of third commission, III:521; private property at sea, III:779, 826; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:580, 592, 602, 613, 616, 621, 626, 632, 633, 637, 639, 648, 650; submarine mines, III:373, 376, 396, 397, 398, 437, 438, 439, 440, 446, 452, 526, 532, 536, 537, 677.
- Hale, Chandler, ex-first secretary of the American embassy at Paris, first secretary of the United States delegation, I:3.
- Hamilton, Alexander, contract debts, II:230, 277, 278.
- Hammar skjöld, Knut Hjalmar Leonard, delegate of Sweden, I:13; vice president of third commission, I:27, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, committee of examination of second subcommission of first commission, I:179 note, II:809, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, committees of examination of first subcommission of third commission, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 402, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, fourth commission, I:33, and its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:840, 919; arbitration procedure, II:582, 587, 588; contraband of war, III:858; contract debts, II:309; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:921, 922, 923, 992, 995, 996, 998, 999, 1000, 1023, 1066, 1068, 1069; court of arbitral justice, II:183; crews of captured ships, III:949, 964, 967; days of grace, III:875, 925, 926, 927, 929, 931, 932, 933, 939, 940, 945, 1018, 1064, 1065; destruction of neutral prizes, III:1062, 1084; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:906, 970, 975, 1007; international arbitration, II:237, 575, 576; international prize court, II:17, 787, 799, 817, 825, 839, 842; land warfare, III:105, 130; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:302; naval bombardment, III:551; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127; obligatory arbitration, II:108, 416, 421, 428, 434, 439, 447, 455, 463, 465, 480, 488, 503, 505, 506, 525, 564, 565, 566, 571, 574, 888; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:467, 485, 590, 599, 600, 626, 627, 629, 631, 633, 641, 649, 650, 652, 654; private property at sea, III:795; submarine mines, III:435, 436, 437, 450, 533.
- Hay, John, secretary of state of the United States, I:250 note.
- Haus, Rear Admiral Anton, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:27, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:355 note, 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:32; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:901.
- Hedengren, Colonel David, delegate of Sweden, I:14; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first subcommission of third commission, I:29.
- Hellner, Johannes, delegate of Sweden, I:14; member of first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, and of fourth commission, I:33.
- Hennebicq, Léon, legal adviser to minister of foreign affairs at Teheran, delegate of Persia, I:12.
- Henriquez de Lancastre, Luiz, attaché to Portuguese delegation, I:12.
- Henriquez i Carvajal, Francisco, delegate of Dominican Republic, I:6; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30; contract debts, II:142, 269, 309; court of arbitral justice, II:145, 183; international prize court, I:166, II:24; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:279.
- Heuvel, Jules van den, delegate of Belgium, I:4; secretary of first subcommission of third commission, I:27, III:291; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, first subcommission of second commission I:23, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 184, committees of examination of first subcommission of third commission, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:32, and its committee of examination, I:233 note, III:840, 919, drafting committee, I:34, 65, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336; contraband of war, III:870; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:841, 993, 997; court of arbitral justice, II:184; crews of captured ships, III:835, 947, 964, 966, 967, 974; days of grace, III:928, 929, 932, 1017, 1019; destruction of neutral prizes,

- III:984, 1085; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:958, 959, 960, 968, 970, 972, 976, 977, 989, 1006; international prize court, II:17, 23; land warfare, III:104, 105; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:296, 565, 571; naval bombardment, I:112 note, III:349, 352, 551; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:128, III:41, 90, 196, 220, 221, 224; obligatory arbitration, II:171, 191; private property at sea, III:796, 825, 826, 828, 830, 831, 832, 835, 836, 899; projectiles from aircraft, III:147; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:485, 589, 594, 618; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:174, 175, 177, 179, 181, 182, 184; submarine mines, III:374, 531, 532; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas, I:172.
- Hill, David Jayne, delegate of the United States, I:2; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, fourth commission, I:31, drafting committee, I:34, 66; general arbitration, II:245; pacific settlement convention, I:329.
- Hogendorp, Baron van, Netherland director of the protocol, I:338.
- Holguin, General Jorge, delegate of Colombia, I:6; member of first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, and of second subcommission of third commission, I:30.
- Holla, Frederick W., delegate of United States to first peace conference, participated in work of 1899 commission on pacific settlement convention, I:395; international commissions of inquiry, II:1, 398; permanent court of arbitration, II:333.
- Howard, Sir Henry, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21; court of arbitral justice, II:602; international prize court, II:793; note regarding arbitration procedure, II:953; permanent court of arbitration, II:579, 580, 581.
- Huber, Professor Max, delegate of Switzerland, I:14; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:25, 26, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, fourth commission, I:33; contraband of war, III:867; contract debts, I:331, II:141; international prize court, II:804; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:565; obligatory arbitration, II:66; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:467.
- Hübner, Martin, on prize law, I:181.
- Hudicourt, Pierre, delegate of Haiti, I:9; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committee of examination, I:111 note, III:356 note; contract debts, II:294; court of arbitral justice, I:328; II:182, 183; international prize court, I:167; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:193, 199.
- Hurst, Cecil James Barrington, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:32, drafting committee, I:34, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336; arbitration procedure, II:764; contraband of war, III:1109; permanent court of arbitration, II:741; postal correspondence at sea, III:1106.
- Jarousse de Sillac, Max, French secretary of embassy of the second class, secretary of the French delegation, I:7; secretary of conference, I:16, 49; collaborator in work of arbitration of first commission, II:195.
- Jonge, Jonkheer, C. de, assistant secretary of conference, I:17, 52; collaborator in work of arbitration of first commission, II:195.
- Joseph, Auguste Jean, secretary of the legation of Haiti at Paris, secretary of the Haitian delegation, I:9.
- Karandjouloff, Ivan, delegate of Bulgaria, I:5; member of first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, and of fourth commission, I:32; arbitral justice, II:347.
- Karnebeck, Jonkheer Herman Adriaan van, delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:22, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33, and its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:840, 919; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:813, 920, 923, 986, 987, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 999, 1000; days of grace, III:925, 926, 927, 931, 935, 936, 940, 1019, 1065; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:958, 968, 970, 971, 972, 975, 977, 989, 1007; laws and customs of naval war, report, III:1036, *varu*, I:233; III:908.
- Kebedgy, Michel, report to the Institute of International Law on submarine mines, III:399.
- Klint, Commander Gustaf af, delegate of Sweden, I:14; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, first subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, fourth commission, I:33.
- Konek de Norwall, Emil, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:4; member of first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 29, and of fourth commission, I:32.
- Kriege, Johannes, delegate of Germany, I:2; vice president of first commission, I:56, 179 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:18, its committees of examination A, B, and C, I:396 note, 341 note, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, 446, 709 note, special subcommittees of committee A, II:474, 496, and drafting subcommittee of

committee B, I:349 note, II:601, second subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, fourth commission, I:31, its committee of examination, I:233 note, III:840, 919, and its subcommittee on contraband of war and regulation of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:919, 1091, drafting committee, I:34, 65, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336, committee to prepare *questionnaire* on prize court, I:179, II:782; arbitration procedure, II:209, 355, 583, 584, 587, 588, 715, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 727, 729, 730, 733, 734, 736, 744, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 754, 755, 756, 757, 759, 763; blockade, III:952, 954; contraband of war, III:849, 1083, 1091, 1092, 1093, 1094, 1095, 1096, 1097, 1100, 1101, 1102, 1103, 1104, 1106, 1107, 1108, 1109; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:920, 922, 923, 994, 995, 996, 998, 1023, 1066, 1067; court of arbitral justice, II:602, 604, 608, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 631, 632, 633, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 643, 653, 656, 657, 658, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 682; crews of captured ships, III:947, 949, 950, 951, 963, 964, 967, 968, 974; days of grace, III:843, 877, 907, 925, 926, 928, 929, 932, 933, 934, 935, 940, 942, 943, 945, 946, 1009, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1020, 1021, 1022, 1064, 1065; destruction of neutral prizes, III:980, 983, 984, 985, 1004, 1032, 1085; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:968, 970, 971, 977, 990, 1007; international commissions of inquiry, II:382, 384, 387, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 396, 397, 399; international prize court, II:788, 790, 791, 795, 798, 807, 814, 817, 824, 825, 826, 827, 837, *questionnaire* relative to, II:1058; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:291; obligatory arbitration, II:418, 426, 427, 428; opening of hostilities, III:170; pacific settlement of international disputes, II:204, 208; permanent court of arbitration, II:709, 710, 711, 738, 739, 740, 761, 762, 766; postal correspondence at sea, III:849, 887, 911, 1105, 1106; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:477, 483, 484; special mediation, II:380.

Kropf, Carlos Lemgruber, first secretary of Brazilian legation at The Hague, first secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:4.

Kurachi, Tetsukichi, counselor to imperial ministry for foreign affairs of Japan, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:9.

Lacaze, Captain, delegate of France, I:7; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:21, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committee of examination, I:111 note, III:356 note, second subcommission of third commission,

I:30, fourth commission, I:32; naval bombardment, III:348, 349; opening of hostilities, III:170.

Lammasch, Heinrich, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3; delegate to the conference of 1899, II:1; assistant president of second subcommission of first commission, I:20, 179 note, II:781, vice president of fourth commission, I:31, 57, III:743; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committees of examination, A, B, and C, I:396 note, 341 note, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, 709 note, special committees of committee A, II:474, 496, and drafting subcommittee of committee B, I:349 note, II:601, committee of examination of second subcommission of first commission, I:179 note, II:809, committee of examination of fourth commission, I:233 note, III:919, drafting committee, I:34, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336; arbitration procedure, II:587, 590, 715, 716, 719, 720, 722, 723, 724, 725, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 733, 734, 735, 736, 744, 747, 748, 749, 751, 756, 757, 758, 759, 764, 765, 767, note regarding, II:949; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:747, 810, 1023, 1068; court of arbitral justice, II:184, 599, 604, 608, 615, 618, 636, 637, 639, 655, 656, 658, 659, 660, 664, 670, 675, 681, 682; crews of captured ships, III:949, 951, 963, 964, 965, 966, 1008; days of grace, III:925, 926, 929, 941, 944, 945, 1017, 1018, 1020, 1021; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:969, 971; international arbitration, II:575; international commissions of inquiry, II:37, 381, 385, 386, 387, 388, 392, 393, 394, 395, 400, 401, 403, 444, 445; international prize court, II:12, 822, 823, 824, 831, 838; obligatory arbitration, II:407, 410, 422, 440, 442, 450, 464, 518, 519, 574; participated in pacific settlement convention of 1899, I:395; permanent court of arbitration, II:711, 713, 738, 739, 740, 761, 762, 766, 767; postal correspondence at sea, III:911; private property at sea, III:826; tribute to, as assistant president of second subcommission of first commission, II:199.

Lange, Christian Lous, delegate of Norway, I:11; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committees of examination A and C, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, 446; arbitration procedure, II:731, 734; international arbitration, II:256; obligatory arbitration, II:426, 428, 481, 483, 485, 504, 505; permanent court of arbitration, II:579, 581, 740, 767.

Langgaard Menezes, Rodrigo Octavio de, first secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:4.

Larreta, Carlos Rodríguez, delegate of Argentine Republic, I:3; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, fourth commission, I:32, and its committee of examination, I:233 note, III:840, 919; adhesion to British proposal regarding definition of auxiliary vessel, III:855; blockade, III:886; contraband of

- war, III:855; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:922, 925; days of grace, III:855, 925, 1021; international arbitration, II:206, 329; international prize court, II:11; private property at sea, III:780, 800.
- Lavalette, Marquis, conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:924.
- Laveleye, Mr., private property at sea, III:761.
- Léger, Abel, attaché at the legation of Haiti at Paris, secretary of the Haitian delegation, I:9.
- Léger, J. N., delegate of Haiti, I:8; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and of first subcommission of third commission, I:28; contract debts, II:289; naval bombardment, I:87; permanent court of arbitration, II:338.
- Lichtervelde, Count de, Belgian secretary of legation of the first class, secretary of conference, I:16, 49.
- Lieber, Francis, instructions for the government of armies of the United States in the field, I:47.
- Lincoln, Abraham, President of the United States, regarding laws and customs of war on land, III:97.
- Lisbôa, Eduardo Felix Simões dos Santos, delegate of Brazil, I:4; member of first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21.
- Loeff, J. A., delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:809; arbitration procedure, II:362, 364, 730; international prize court, II:30, 821, 822, 824, 825, 827, 834, 837, 841, 843.
- Loris-Mélikoff, Mr., second secretary of legation of Russia, secretary of conference, I:17, 49.
- Louis XIV, King of France, III:773, 787.
- Louis XVI, King of France, private property at sea, III:763.
- Lou Tseng-tsiang, delegate of China, I:5; honorary president of third commission, I:27, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, first subcommission of second commission, I:23, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:136 note, 150 note, III:47 note, 60 note, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, fourth commission, I:32; adhesion to convention respecting laws and customs of war on land, III:5; arbitration procedure, II:365; court of arbitral justice, I:328, II:161, 605; international prize court, II:20; letter in re absence from meetings, I:51; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:292; naval bombardment, I:87; obligatory arbitration, II:83, 115, 117; opening of hostilities, III:158; private property at sea, III:899; projectiles from aircraft, III:149; remarks upon the work of the second conference, I:580; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:279; submarine mines, III:448; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171, and to Léon Bourgeois as president of the first commission, II:198.
- Macchio, Baron Carl von, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:18, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, fourth commission, I:32, and its committee of examination, I:233 note, III:840, 919, drafting committee, I:34, 66; blockade, III:880; contraband of war, III:869; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:921, 999, 1000; days of grace, III:943, 955; destruction of neutral prizes, III:1058, 1062; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:900, 906, 956, 960, 961, 969, 970, 971, 977; private property at sea, III:748, 825, 888, 897, 899.
- Machain, Eusebio, delegate of Paraguay, I:11; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:20; contract debts, I:331, II:141; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:270; court of arbitral justice, I:328; crews of captured ships, I:270; enemy merchant ships at opening of hostilities, I:270; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, I:270; naval warfare *ocean*, I:270; postal correspondence at sea, I:270; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.
- Mackintosh, Sir James, on the international character of prize courts, I:181.
- MacVeagh, Wayne, note regarding arbitration procedure, II:952.
- Magalhaes Castro, Leopoldo de, second secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:5.
- Mahmoud Khan, Mirza, third secretary of the legation of Persia at The Hague, secretary of the Persian delegation, I:12.
- Malloy, William M., assistant secretary of the United States delegation, I:3.
- Mandelstam, Mr., secretary of the Russian delegation, I:13; secretary of conference, I:17, 49; collaborator in work of the first commission, II:195.
- Manini Rios, Pedro, secretary of the Uruguayan delegation, I:14.
- Marcy, William Learned, secretary of state of the United States, contraband of war, III:865, 866, 871; private property at sea, III:750, 760.
- Margaritescu-Grecianu, E., Roumanian secretary of legation of the first class, secretary of conference, I:16, 49; collaborator in the work of arbitration of the first commission, II:195.
- Marschall von Bieberstein, Baron, delegate of Germany, I:2; honorary president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: committees of examination A and B of first subcommission of first commission, I:396

note, 341 note, II:354, 595 note, and its special subcommittee of committee B, II:689, 690 note, committee of examination of second subcommission of first commission, I:179 note, II:808, committee of examination of first subcommission of second commission, I:93 note, fourth commission, I:31; arbitration procedure, II:371, 372; blockade, III:880; contraband of war, III:871; contract debts, II:285, 557, 560; court of arbitral justice, II:596, 599, 602, 606, 608, 609, 615, 617, 624, 630, 641, 642, 644, 654, 663, 669, 670, 702, 703; enemy merchant ships at opening of hostilities, I:231; international commissions of inquiry, II:220; international prize court, I:55, 169, II:6, 20, 783, 805, 814, 831; land warfare, I:84; maritime prizes, II:4; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:562; naval bombardment, I:87; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:125, 127, 128, 129, III:80, 81, 89, 91, 186, 192, 193, 197, 203, 205, 207, 208; obligatory arbitration, II:47, 80, 82, 101, 103, 105, 106, 116, 119, 136, 137, 175, 177, 285, 432, 434, 436, 439, 440, 441, 442, 449, 451, 456, 457, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 469, 471, 473, 475, 480, 481, 501, 502, 506, 508, 526, 529, 535, 536, 537, 554, 571; opening of hostilities III:164, 169; permanent court of arbitration, II:328, 581; private property at sea, III:778, 800, 897; regulations of the conference, I:53; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:279; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:177, 180; submarine mines, I:273, 274, 275, III:385, 391, 437, 440, 441, 444, 445, 450, 453; third peace conference, I:170; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:170, and to Léon Bourgeois as president of the first commission, I:333.

Marshall, John, chief justice, equality of nations, II:321.

Martens, Fedor Fedorovich, delegate of Montenegro, I:10; delegate of Russia, I:12; delegate to the conference of 1899, II:1; delegate to Brussels conference, III:1; president of fourth commission, I:31, 56, 228, III:743, its committee of examination, I:233 note, and member of its committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committees of examination A and B, I:396 note, 341 note, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, and special committee of committee A, II:496, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:29, 30, drafting committee, I:34, 65; arbitration procedure, II:131, 364, 366, 369, 371, 590, notes regarding, II:942, 949; blockade, III:951, 952, 954; addresses as president of fourth commission, III:741, 913; contraband of war, III:867, 872; contract debts, II:559; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:747, 811, 815, 919, 920, 921,

922, 923, 987, 991, 992, 993, 994, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000, 1066, 1068; court of arbitral justice, II:161, 204, 608, 614, 615, 616, 624, 630, 631, 632, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 642, 656, 659, 662, 664, 666, 669, 671, 672, 674, 677, 681, 683, 701; crews of captured ships, III:948, 949, 951, 966, 967, 968; days of grace, III:819, 929, 931, 939, 941, 944, 1018, 1019, 1020; destruction of neutral prizes, III:983, 985, 986, 1005, 1035, 1036, 1060, 1062, 1083, 1084, 1085; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:958, 959, 960, 961, 970, 971, 972, 973, 975, 976, 1006, 1007; international commissions of inquiry, II:35, 204, 218, 220, 223, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 388, 389, 390, 394, 395, 396, 397, 401, 402, 404, 444, 445, 446; international prize court, II:799; land warfare, I:84; naval warfare, III:986, 1031; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, 128; obligatory arbitration, II:83, 95, 106, 116, 119, 135, 165, 175, 405, 408, 425, 428, 435, 439, 443, 450, 457, 467, 480, 496, 503, 505, 509, 518, 519, 525, 528, 535, 537, 550, 566, 569, 571, 572; pacific settlement convention of 1899, I:395; permanent court of arbitration, II:124, 204, 325, 356, 361, 579, 580; postal correspondence at sea, III:911; private property at sea, III:759, 767, 823, 825, 833, 836; projectiles from aircraft, I:85; *questionnaire* for work of fourth commission, III:1115; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:594; special mediation, II:380; tribute to Léon Bourgeois as president of first commission, I:333; work of fourth commission, I:229, III:904.

Martín, Captain Juan A., delegate of Argentine Republic, I:3; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, I:32; submarine mines, III:391, 393.

Martitz Ferdinand von, paper submitted to International Law Association on mines, III:399.

Matheu, Pedro J., delegate of Salvador, I:13; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, fourth commission, I:33; declaration regarding arbitration treaties, II:292; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.

Matte, Augusto, delegate of Chile, I:5; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 29, fourth commission, I:32, its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:888, 919, and its subcommittee on contraband of war and postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:1091; contraband of war, III:1096, 1101, 1102; contract debts, II:273, conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:

- 922; court of arbitral justice, II:180; permanent court of arbitration, II:122.
- Matzen, Henning, note regarding arbitration procedure, II:942.
- Maura y Gamazo, Gabriel (Count de la Mortera), delegate of Spain, I:7; secretary of second subcommission of first commission, I:20, II:781; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, committee of examination of second subcommission of first commission, I:179 note, II:809; contraband of war, III:870, 881; international prize court, II:830; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:615; tribute to, as secretary of second subcommission of first commission, II:195.
- Mavrocordato, Edgard, delegate of Roumania, I:12; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, fourth commission, I:33; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:41.
- Mazhar Bey, head of the bureau of the ministry for foreign affairs of Turkey, first secretary of the Turkish delegation, I:14.
- McKinley, William, President of the United States, private property at sea, III:754.
- Medina, Crisanto, delegate of Nicaragua, I:10; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and of fourth commission, I:33; contract debts, I:331, II:252, 309; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:270; court of arbitral justice, I:328; crews of captured enemy merchant ships, I:270; enemy merchant ships at the opening of hostilities, I:270; exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats, I:270; naval warfare *versus*, I:270.
- Mehemed Pasha, R., delegate of Turkey, I:14; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, fourth commission, I:34; blockade, III:884; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:906; days of grace, III:875; naval bombardment, III:351, 553; submarine mines, III:393.
- Melvil de Lynden, Baron, notes to, regarding arbitration procedure, II:938, 945; tribute to as general secretary of the administrative council, II:3.
- Merck, Ernesto de, secretary of the Guatemalan delegation, I:8.
- Mérey von Kapos-Mérey, Cajetan, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3; honorary president of first commission, I:18, 56; member of: committees of examination A and B of first subcommission of first commission, I:396 note, 341 note, II:375 note, 395 note, and special subcommittees thereof, II:460, 572, 689, 690 note, committee of examination of second subcommission of first commission, I:179 note, first subcommission of second commission, I:23, fourth commission, I:32; arbitration procedure, II:365, 367, 590, 591; contract debts, II:141, 143, 303; court of arbitral justice, II:601, 615, 632, 633, 638, 643, 644, 654, 662, 667, 668, 669, 672, 677, 681, 683, 701, 703, 704; international commissions of inquiry II:222, 382, 384, 387, 388, 400, 403; international prize court, II:13, 807, 820, 826, 837; land warfare, I:84; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:64; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, 128; obligatory arbitration, II:85, 91, 102, 106, 109, 113, 118, 136, 166, 170, 174, 177, 303, 406, 420, 426, 441, 468, 478, 479, 492, 497, 507, 508, 519, 520, 526, 529, 532, 535, 536, 547, 548, 553, 563, 565, 572; opening of hostilities, III:169; on work of first commission, II:196; permanent court of arbitration, II:123, 303; special mediation, II:380; submarine mines, III:393, 437, 444, 452, 455; third peace conference, I:170; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:170, and to Tornielli as president of third commission, I:279.
- Merino, R. M., secretary of the delegation of Salvador, I:13.
- Michelson, Colonel, delegate of Russia, I:13; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, and of fourth commission, I:33; land warfare, III:102, 107; opening of hostilities, III:161; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:31, 33, 34, 36.
- Mier, Sebastián B. de, delegate of Mexico, I:10; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:22, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33; contract debts, II:308.
- Militchevitch, Michel G., delegate of Serbia, I:13; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:20.
- Milovanovitch, Milovan G., delegate of Serbia, I:13; vice president of fourth commission, I:31, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, committee of examination of fourth commission, I:234 note, III:919; arbitration procedure, II:591; contract debts, II:309, 556, 559; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:923; days of grace, III:932, 933, 934; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:960, 976; international commissions of inquiry, II:222; international prize court, II:19; land warfare, III:112, 113; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:209, 223; obligatory arbitration, II:78, 100, 175, 241, 408, 421, 425, 428, 434, 440, 442, 454, 462, 463, 464, 467, 480, 484, 486, 498, 501, 502, 503, 506, 519, 520, 526, 550, 553, 554, 570, 571; opening of hostilities, III:171; permanent court of arbitration, II:337, 581; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:36.

- Miltchieff, M., chief of protocol division of ministry for foreign affairs of Bulgaria, secretary of the Bulgarian delegation, I:5.
- Monroe, James, President of the United States, III:781; private property at sea, III:755.
- Montejo, J. Jofre, delegate of Spain, I:7; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30; land warfare, III:11, 103, 104.
- Moriyama, Captain Keizaburo, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:9; member of committee of examination of first subcommission of third commission, I:280 note, III:399 note, 458 note.
- Mortera, Count de la. See Maura y Gamazo, Gabriel.
- Mouravieff, Count N. V., Russian minister for foreign affairs, circular letters of, I:88, 169, II:262; note regarding arbitration procedure, II:949.
- Mouravieff, honorary councilor, attaché of the Russian embassy at Paris, secretary of the Russian delegation, I:13.
- Nabi Bey, counselor of the Turkish embassy at Paris, secretary of the Turkish delegation, I:14.
- Nagaoka, Haruzaku, third secretary of the imperial Japanese legation at The Hague, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:10, secretary of conference, I:17, 49.
- Naón, Rómulo S., deputy, secretary general of Argentine delegation, I:3.
- Napoleon I, Emperor of France, III:167.
- Napoleon III, Emperor of France, III:750.
- Nelidow, Alexander, delegate of Montenegro, I:10; president of conference, I:16, 46, II:5, and of drafting committee, I:34, 65; member of special subcommittee of committee of examination B of first subcommission of first commission, II:689, 690 note; addressee, I:46, 580; admission of Honduran representatives to conference, II:40; contract debts, II:143, 557, 560; court of arbitral justice, I:325, II:179, 180, 182, 189, 624, 639, 644, 664, 668, 670, 681, 682, 690, 698, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704; days of grace, III:818, 819, 876, 877; division of work, I:54, 55; eulogy of Baron Staal, I:52; indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare, III:143; international prize court, I:168, II:806; Italo-Argentine arbitration treaty, I:162; land warfare, III:102, 105; limitation of armaments, I:91; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:63, 65; III:571, 572; messages received as president of conference, I:595; naval bombardment, III:553; naval warfare *vacu*, I:233; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:90, 91, 92, 93, 198; obligatory arbitration, II:108, 117, 118, 171, 173, 177, 193, 472, 504, 509, 527, 565; opening of hostilities, III:164, 165; organization of commissions, I:56, 57, drafting committee, I:65, 66; secretariat, I:49; palace of peace, I:48, 335, 574; private property at sea, III:768, 802, 827, 831, 833; publicity of the work of the conference, I:57, 66; regarding program of conference, III:375; regulations of the conference, I:52, 53, 54; remarks on report of correspondence commission, I:62; submarine mines, III:370, 375; thanks conference on behalf of Emperor Nicholas for tributes, I:172, 326; third peace conference, I:169; tribute to Queen Wilhelmina, I:172, and to Léon Bourgeois as president of first commission, I:334; tribute to, as president of conference, I:584; *vacu* on maintenance of relations between belligerent and neutral territory, III:93; work of: first commission, I:325, II:195, third commission, I:271, III:488, fourth commission, I:227.
- Nesselrode, Count, private property at sea, III:758, dispatch to Pozzo di Borgo, ambassador of Russia at Paris, relative thereto, III:823.
- Nicholas II, Emperor of Russia, initiator of first peace conference, I:88, 91, 396, III:1; convocation of second conference, I:36, 45; mention in final act, I:679; telegrams of homage and gratitude from conference, I:46, 594, and reply thereto, I:51; tributes to, as initiator of conferences, I:169-172, 589, 591, and acknowledgment thereof, I:326.
- Nigra, Count Costantino, Italian delegate to the conference of 1899, III:742; participated in work of 1899 commission on pacific settlement of international disputes, I:395, II:1; tribute to, II:210.
- Nihad Bey, assistant to the head of the cabinet of the ministry for foreign affairs of Turkey, secretary of the Turkish delegation, I:14.
- Nolde, Baron, director of the first department of the imperial ministry for foreign affairs of Russia, secretary of the Russian delegation, I:13; secretary of conference, I:16, 49, and of fourth commission, III:743, 1111.
- Odier, Edouard, Swiss delegate to first peace conference, participated in work of 1899 on pacific settlement of international disputes, I:395, II:1.
- Oliveira, Alberto d', delegate of Portugal, I:12; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, its committees of examination A, B, and C, I:396 note, 341 note, II:225, 375 note, 595 note, 446, 709 note, and special subcommittee of committee A, II:496, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33; arbitration procedure, II:716, 719, 722, 747, 748, 749, 757, 763, 765; court of arbitral justice, II:604, 617, 642, 644; international commissions of inquiry, II:383, 398, 402; obligatory arbitration, II:61, 406, 416, 417, 423, 427, 428, 432, 433, 435, 436, 439, 448, 449, 457, 463, 464, 467, 473, 507, 508; permanent court of arbitration, II:711, 713, 745, 761.
- Oordt, Lieutenant Colonel H. L. van, delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of first

- and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, and of fourth commission, I:133; blockade, III:884; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:209, 224; private property at sea, III:830; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:182.
- Oppenheim, A., consul general of Persia, secretary of the Persian delegation, I:12.
- Orelli, C. Corragioni d', delegate of Siam, I:13; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:29, 31, fourth commission, I:33; court of arbitral justice, II:180; international arbitration, II:307; international prize court, I:167, II:18; obligatory arbitration, II:85, 114; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Orsini-Baroni, Luc, Italian legation secretary of first class, secretary of the Italian delegation, I:9.
- Otori, F., second secretary of the imperial Japanese legation at The Hague, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:10.
- Ottley, Captain Charles Langdale, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:32; contraband of war, III:1093, 1095, 1096, 1097, 1101, 1107, 1108, 1109; conversion of merchant ships into warships, III:996, 997, 998; days of grace, III:817, 940, 941; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:301, 571; naval bombardment, III:344, 349, 354, 546, 548, 549, 551; postal correspondence, III:1105; submarine mines, III:523, 530, 531, 532, 533, 536.
- Ovtchinnikow, Colonel, delegate of Russia, I:13; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first subcommission of third commission, I:29, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:33; conversion of merchant ships into warships, III:812, 839; days of grace, III:815; destruction of neutral prizes, III:889; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:301; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:608.
- Palmerston, Lord, contract debts, II:229, 250, 251, 271; private property at sea, III:757, 763.
- Parisot, Henri, assistant director of the private secretariat of the ministry for foreign affairs of France, assistant secretary of the French delegation, I:7.
- Pasquier, G. du, Swiss ex-secretary of legation, secretary of the Swiss delegation, I:14.
- Paul I, Emperor of Russia; armed neutrality, III:1.
- Pauncefote, Sir Julian, delegate of Great Britain to first conference, participated in work of 1899 commission on pacific settlement of international disputes, I:395, III:742; initiator of the establishment of permanent court of arbitration, II:1, 234, 313, 327, 333; message from Lord Salisbury to, II:316.
- Pellet, Eugène Antoine Marcellin, delegate of France, I:7; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 25.
- Penfield, William I., note regarding arbitration procedure, II:952.
- Pereira, A. Baptista, Brazilian secretary of legation, second secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:5.
- Pérez Triana, Eduardo, first secretary of Colombian legation at Paris, secretary of the Colombian delegation, I:6.
- Pérez Triana, Santiago, delegate of Colombia, I:6, and of Salvador, I:13; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, fourth commission, I:32; address of felicitation, I:590; contract debts, I:331, II:259; court of arbitral justice, I:327; private property at sea, III:780; submarine mines, III:451, 452, 453; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.
- Pierce, Franklin, President of the United States, private property at sea, III:749, 750.
- Pinilla, Claudio, delegate of Bolivia, I:4; member of second subcommission of first commission, I:21; contract debts, II:140, 309; court of arbitral justice, I:328; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Pompili, Guido, delegate of Italy, I:9; vice president of first commission, I:18, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committees of examination A and B, I:396 note, 341 note, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, fourth commission, I:33.
- Porras, Belisario, delegate of Panama, I:11; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33; contract debts, II:243; court of arbitral justice, I:328; permanent court of arbitration, II:337; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.

- Porter, Horace, delegate of the United States, I:2; honorary president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:18, and its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first subcommission of second commission, I:23, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, I:31; blockade, III:852, 880; contraband of war, III:866, 1109; contract debts, II:4, 8, 142, 226, 304, 305, 474, 555, 557, 559; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:231, III:839, 906, 1070; days of grace, III:907, 1065; international prize court, I:55, 169; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:64; naval bombardment, III:291; obligatory arbitration, II:106, 478, 484, 490, 492, 525, 527, 537, 552, 564, 566, 570; opening of hostilities, III:166; postal correspondence at sea, III:1106; private property at sea, III:1070; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278, III:467; submarine mines, III:387, 534; third peace conference, I:170; tribute to Emperor Nicholas, I:170.
- Prozor, Maurice, delegate of Russia, I:12; secretary general of conference in charge of drafting, I:16, 49; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, fourth commission, I:33, drafting committee, I:34, 66; contract debts, II:139, 240.
- Putnam-Cramer, G. J. W., lieutenant in the royal navy of the Netherlands, secretary of conference, I:17, 49.
- Quesada y Aróstegui, Gonzalo de, delegate of Cuba, I:6; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21; first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:32; author of work on arbitration in Latin America, I:271; opening of hostilities, III:169; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.
- Quintella de Sampaio, F., first secretary of the Portuguese legation at Paris, secretary of the Portuguese delegation, I:12.
- Raif Bey, delegate of Turkey, I:14; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, fourth commission, I:34.
- Rangabé, Cléon Rizo, delegate of Greece, I:8; vice president of first commission, I:18, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committees of examination A and B, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, fourth commission, I:32; contract debts, I:330; court of arbitral justice, I:327, II:183; international commissions of inquiry, II:221; international prize court, II:17; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127; obligatory arbitration, II:71; pacific settlement, I:329; private property at sea, III:790; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278, 340; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.
- Rangel de Sampaio, Carlos, secretary of the legation of Portugal at The Hague, second secretary of the Portuguese delegation, I:12.
- Reay (Donald James Mackay), Lord, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; president and member of subcommittee of fourth commission on contraband of war and regulation of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:1091, 919; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:24, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 184, fourth commission, I:32, its committee of examination, I:234 note, and its committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note, drafting committee, I:34, 66; adhesion to declaration of 1899 concerning asphyxiating gases, III:153; contraband of war, III:744, 865, 871, 1096, 1097, 1100, 1101, 1102, 1103, 1109, 1111, 1136; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:812, 837, 841, 907, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 938, 992, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1023, 1030, 1066, 1067, 1068, 1069; days of grace, III:819, 820, 843, 876, 877, 925, 926, 928, 931, 932, 934, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 945, 946, 1008, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1020, 1021, 1030, 1065; indemnity for violation of laws and customs of land warfare, III:142; land warfare, III:138; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:38, 81, 83, 90, 188, 197, 208, 221; opening of hostilities, III:165, 166; projectiles from aircraft, III:148; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:32, 34, 35, 177, 181, title of draft thereof, III:184; signing the declarations of 1899 relating to asphyxiating gases and expanding bullets III:154.
- Réchid Bey, delegate of Turkey, I:14; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:25, 27, fourth commission, I:34; contraband of war, III:865; land warfare, I:85, III:135; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:83, 199, 203; obligatory arbitration, II:193; permanent court of arbitration, II:353; private property at sea, III:900; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:33; submarine mines, III:393, 436, 441.
- Renault, Louis, delegate of France, I:7; president of subcommittee of general drafting committee, I:35, 336; reporter of: second subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committee of examination, I:179 note,

- II:809, 819, committee of examination of second subcommission of second commission, I:131 note, III:42 note, 214, third commission, III:291, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, III:291, and its committees of examination, I:67 note, III:291, 305 note, 489 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, its committee of examination B, I:341 note, II:354, 595 note, drafting subcommittee of committee B, I:349 note, II:601, and special subcommittees of committee A, II:474, 496, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:136 note, 150 note, III:47 note, 60 note, 184, fourth commission, I:32, its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:840, 919, and its subcommittee on contraband of war and regulation of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:919, 1091, general drafting committee, I:34, 65, committee to prepare *questionnaire* on prize court, I:179, II:782; arbitration procedure, II:207, 365, 366, 372, 438, 590; blockade, III:884, 953, 954; contraband of war, III:856, 1091, 1092, 1093, 1094, 1095, 1096, 1097, 1101, 1102, 1103, 1104, 1107, 1108, 1109; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:814, 921, 922, 1023, 1066; court of arbitral justice, I:373, 375, 376, II:184, 189, 599, 614, 616, 631, 633, 636, 637, 638, 639, 660, 663, 666, 669, 670, 682, 703, 704, 705; crews of captured ships, III:948, 949, 950, 951, 964; days of grace, I:245 notes, III:842, 843, 876, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 939, 941, 944, 1020, 1065, 1066; destruction of neutral prizes, III:895, 1036; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 968, 969, 972, 976, 1006, 1007; final act, oral report to conference on, I:335, 573, 574, 577; indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare, III:141; international commissions of inquiry, II:444, 445; international prize court, I:164, 168, II:21, 22, 23, 24, 29, 30, 814, 822, 823, 824, 826, 834, 836, 840, 841, 842, report, I:179; *questionnaire* relative to, II:1058; land warfare, III:13, 138; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:63, 64, III:293, 296, 297, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 561, 562, 564, 565, 566, 568, 571, reports, I:67, III:305; naval bombardment, III:352, 548, 549, 552, 554; naval warfare, III:1031; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:76, 83, 90, 190, 192, 195, 204, 207, 208; obligatory arbitration, II:67, 103, 438, 441, 448, 455, 457, 520, 528, 536; opening of hostilities, I:124, 125, III:169, 170, reports, I:131, III:42; permanent court of arbitration, II:1, 123; postal correspondence at sea, III:911; private property at sea, III:782, 831, 832, 899; projectiles from aircraft, III:147, 149; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:276, 278, III:468, 580, 594, 600, 602, 604, 613, 615, 620, 623, 624, 625, 627, 628, 629, 638, 640, 641, 647, 648, 652, 653, reports, I:288, III:489; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:34, 176, 177, 178, 179; submarine mines, III:538; tribute to, as reporter of first commission, II:199.
- Rendón, Victor, delegate of Ecuador, I:6; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and of fourth commission, I:32; contract debts, II:308; obligatory arbitration, II:272; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.
- Retzmann Lieutenant Commander, delegate of Germany, I:2; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:27, and its committee of examination, I:280 note, III:399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, fourth commission, I:31.
- Reynolds, General Francisco, delegate of Argentine Republic, I:3; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25.
- Ribot, A., French secretary of embassy of the first class, secretary of the French delegation, I:7; secretary of conference, I:16, 49.
- Rica y Calvo, José de la, delegate of Spain, I:7; member of fourth commission, I:32.
- Ricci-Busatti, Arthur, Italian counselor of legation, secretary of the Italian delegation, I:9.
- Robilant, General Marius Nicolis de, delegate of Italy, I:9; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, fourth commission, I:33; blockade, III:886; days of grace, III:819; land warfare, III:116; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:571; projectiles from aircraft, III:150, 152.
- Rocas, Abelardo, Brazilian secretary of legation, second secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:4.
- Röell, Jonkheer J. A., delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:33; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:747, 838; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:300, 566, 568, 570; private property at sea, III:800, 826, 830; submarine mines, III:367, 442, 525, 530, 531, 532, 534, 535, 537, 538.
- Roijsen, J. H. van, Netherland counselor of legation, secretary of conference, I:16, 49, 573; collaborator in the work of arbitration of first commission, II:195.
- Roon, Lieutenant von, legal adviser to the German general staff, attaché to the first delegate of Germany, I:2.
- Roosevelt, Theodore, President of the United States, arbitration, II:3, 330, 361; contraband of war, III:866, 871; contract debts, II:230; letter to Andrew Carnegie advo-

- cating general arbitration treaty, II:312; private property at sea, III:754, 758, 759, 782; proposes conference, I:36, 336, 679; telegram to, at closing of conference, I:583, and reply from, 595; tributes to, I:45, 47, 588, 591, 594.
- Root, Elihu, secretary of state of the United States, equal rights of nations, II:646; instructions to Pan-American Congress regarding contract debts, II:275; permanent court of arbitration, II:316; replies on behalf of President Roosevelt to telegram of conference, I:595.
- Rose, Uriah M., delegate of United States, I:2; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, fourth commission, I:31, committee on correspondence, I:35, 57; private property at sea, III:785.
- Ruijsenaers, Mr., general secretary to the administrative council, II:3; notes to, regarding arbitration procedure, II:952, 954.
- Russell, Lord John, contract debts, II:229.
- Sáenz Peña, Roque, delegate of Argentine Republic, I:3; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, drafting committee, I:34, 65; address of felicitation, I:587; letter transmitting text of arbitration treaty, I:162; permanent court of arbitration, II:12, 330; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.
- Said Bey, Mehemmed delegate of Turkey, I:14; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:25, 27.
- Salisbury, Lord, contract debts, II:229, 250, 275; permanent court of arbitration, II:316.
- Samad Khan, Mirza (Momtas-es-Saltaneh), delegate of Persia, I:11; vice president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33; address of felicitation, I:593; arbitration procedure, II:369; contract debts, II:307; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:231; court of arbitral justice, I:327, II:161, 634; international arbitration, II:293; international prize court, I:167, II:20, 804; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:63, 64, III:298, 563, 564; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, III:76; obligatory arbitration, II:82, 85, 113, 547; permanent court of arbitration, II:349; private property at sea, III:898; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas, I:171.
- Sanguily, Manuel, delegate of Cuba, I:6; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:32; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127.
- Sapountzakis, Colonel C., delegate of Greece, I:8; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33; land warfare, III:11; opening of hostilities, III:167; projectiles from aircraft, III:148; submarine mines, III:393.
- Sato, Aimaro, delegate of Japan, I:9; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33.
- Satow, Sir Ernest Mason, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; vice president of fourth commission, I:31, 56, III:743; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:28, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, fourth commission, I:32, and its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:840, 919; blockade, III:880, 952, 953, 954; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:744, 987; crews of captured ships, III:837, 887, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 974; destruction of neutral prizes, III:892, 895, 981, 982, 985, 986, 1001, 1004, 1058, 1062, 1083, 1084, 1085; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:957, 959, 960, 962, 971, 975, 976, 977, 989, 990, 1006, 1007; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:63, III:301, 302, 564, 565, 566, 570; naval bombardment, III:350, 352, 353; naval warfare, III:1031; postal correspondence at sea, III:887; private property at sea, III:777, 801, 821, 827, 833, 836, 898; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:467, 468, 470, 479, 484, 485, 575, 589, 590, 594, 595, 598, 600, 602, 603, 608, 609, 613, 614, 618, 624, 625, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 637, 638, 639, 641, 642, 643, 646, 647, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 1056; submarine mines, I:274, III:292, 368, 376, 381, 391, 392, 394, 398, 436, 438, 439, 440, 441, 446, 453, 454, 455.
- Savornin Lohman, A. F. de, note regarding arbitration procedure, II:942.
- Scheller, Rear Admiral C. F., delegate of Denmark, I:6; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committee of examination, I:111 note, III:356 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30.
- Scheven, Waldamar von, German attaché of legation, secretary of the German delegation, I:2; secretary of conference, I:17, 49.
- Schouvalow, Count, attaché in the first department of the imperial Russian ministry

- for foreign affairs, secretary of the Russian delegation, I: 13.
- Scott, James Brown, delegate of United States, I: 3; reporter of committee of examination B of first subcommission of first commission, I: 341 note, II: 595 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I: 18, its committees of examination A and C, I: 396 note, II: 224, 311, 375 note, 446, 709 note, special subcommittee of committee A, II: 496, and the drafting subcommittee of committee of examination B, I: 349 note, II: 601, second subcommission of first commission, I: 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I: 23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I: 27, 29, fourth commission, I: 32, general drafting committee, I: 34, and its subcommittee, I: 35, 336; arbitration procedure, II: 584, 590, 729, 749, 751, 763, 764; court of arbitral justice, I: 326, II: 178, 183, 184, 583, 598, 609, 625, 629, 631, 636, 637, 638, 640, 660, 674, 675, 682, 683, 700, 701, 702, 704, 705, 706, report, I: 341; declaration regarding pacific settlement convention, II: 123; international commissions of inquiry, II: 382, 384, 387, 401, 403, 404; obligatory arbitration, II: 108, 110, 113, 115, 165, 416, 427, 432, 506, 507, 521, 527, 528, 565, 574; permanent court of arbitration, II: 316, 579, 761, 766; special mediation, II: 380; tribute to, as reporter of first commission, II: 195.
- Segrave, Commander John Roderick, delegate of Great Britain, I: 8; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I: 28, and its committee of examination, I: 280 note, III: 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I: 30, fourth commission, I: 32.
- Selby, Walford H. M., third secretary of legation of Great Britain, secretary of conference, I: 17, 49.
- Selir, Count de, delegate of Portugal, I: 12; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I: 20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I: 24, 26, drafting committee, I: 34, 65; international prize court, II: 818; projectiles from aircraft, III: 149; relative to signing the declaration of 1899 concerning expanding bullets, III: 154.
- Shimamura, Rear Admiral Hayao, delegate of Japan, I: 9; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I: 28, and its committees of examination, I: 111 note, 280 note, III: 356 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I: 30, and its committee of examination, I: 67 note, III: 305 note, fourth commission, I: 33, and its committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III: 852 note.
- Siben, Lieutenant Colonel, delegate of France, I: 7; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I: 24, 26.
- Siegel, Rear Admiral, delegate of Germany, I: 2; secretary of third commission, III: 291, and its second subcommission, I: 29, III: 291; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I: 21, first subcommission of third commission, I: 27, and its committees of examination, I: 111 note, 280 note, III: 355 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, committee of examination of second subcommission of third commission, I: 67 note, 288 note, III: 305 note, 489 note, fourth commission, I: 31, and its committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III: 852 note, drafting committee, I: 34, 65; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III: 804, 811; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III: 958, 959, 961; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III: 294, 296, 559, 562, 564, 565, 566, 570, 572; naval bombardment, III: 548, 550, 551, 552; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III: 477, 583, 604, 622, 624, 626, 627, 630, 631, 632, 633, 635, 636, 638, 640, 641, 642, 647, 650, 651, 653; submarine mines, III: 380, 531, 541.
- Soubotitch, Branislav J., secretary of the Serbian legation at Rome, secretary of the Serbian delegation, I: 13.
- Soveral, Marquis de, delegate of Portugal, I: 12; honorary president of second commission, I: 23, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I: 20, second subcommission of first commission, I: 22, and its committee of examination, I: 179 note, II: 809, first subcommission of second commission, I: 24, and its committee of examination, I: 93 note, second subcommission of second commission, I: 26, second subcommission of third commission, I: 30, fourth commission, I: 33; contraband of war, III: 863; contract debts, II: 302; obligatory arbitration, II: 44, 235, 481, 482, 488; permanent court of arbitration, II: 349; private property at sea, III: 780; third peace conference, I: 171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas, I: 171.
- Sperry, Rear Admiral Charles S., delegate of United States, I: 2; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I: 23, 25, first subcommission of third commission, I: 27, and its committees of examination, I: 111 note, 280 note, III: 355 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I: 29, and its committee of examination, I: 288 note, III: 489 note, fourth commission, I: 31, its committee of examination, I: 234 note, III: 840, 919, its subcommittee on contraband of war and regulation of postal correspondence at sea, I: 234 note, III: 919, 1091, and committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III: 852 note; contraband of war, III: 804, 861, 1091, 1092, 1093, 1094, 1096, 1099, 1101, 1103; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III: 803, 996, 1023; days of grace, III: 819, 876, 933, 934, 1015; destruction of neutral prizes, III: 986, 1004, 1005; naval bombardment, I: 112 note, III: 553; postal correspondence at sea, III: 861; rights and duties

- of neutral powers in naval war, III:590, 630, 650, 653, 654.
- Spottorno, P., Spanish embassy secretary of the second class, secretary of the delegation of Spain, I:7; secretary of conference, I:16, 49, 579; collaborator in work of arbitration of first commission, II:195.
- Staal, Baron, president of the conference of 1899, III:742; eulogy of, I:52, II:1; memorial of the United States commission relative to private property at sea, addressed to, III:752.
- Stowell, Ellery Cory, secretary of Panaman delegation, I:11; assistant secretary of conference, I:17; secretary of fourth commission, III:743.
- Streit, Georgios, delegate of Greece, I:8; reporter of first subcommission of third commission, I:27, III:291, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committees of examination A and B, I:396 note, 341 note, II:375 note, 595 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33, drafting committee, I:34, 65; arbitration procedure, II:126, 583, 584; blockade, III:880; contract debts, II:307, 560; court of arbitral justice, II:660, 690; days of grace, III:843; international arbitration, II:253; naval bombardment, I:87, 112 note, 576, III:343, 346, 351, 353, 354, 548, 553, reports, I:111, III:355; obligatory arbitration, II:102, 479, 489, 519, 548, 550, 555, 562, 564; permanent court of arbitration, II:123; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:620; submarine mines, I:272, III:379, 393, 394, 449, reports, I:280, III:399, 457, on the competence of the commission with regard to mines, III:377.
- Stülpnagel, Lieutenant von, attaché to the German delegation, I:2.
- Sturdza, Captain Alexandre, delegate of Roumania, I:12; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committee of examination, I:111 note, III:356 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33; land warfare, III:134.
- Sturdza, Démètre, president of council of ministers of Roumania, submits plan for academy of international law to be erected at The Hague, I:123, 124, 129.
- Surie, Lieutenant H. G., delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committee of examination, I:280 note, III:399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33, and its committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note.
- Swinderen, Jonkheer O. van, Netherland minister to United States, assistant secretary of conference, I:17, 52.
- Sze Chao-tsang, secretary of the Chinese delegation, I:5.
- Szilassy von Szilás und Pilis, Julius, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3, member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25; indemnity for violation of laws and customs of land warfare, III:142; projectiles from aircraft, III:146.
- Takatsuka, Major Tsuyoshi, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:10.
- Tatsuké, Shichita, first secretary of the imperial Japanese embassy at Paris, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:9.
- Tcharykow, N., delegate of Montenegro, I:10, and of Russia, I:12; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first subcommission of third commission, I:29, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, committee in charge of correspondence, I:35, 57; contraband of war, III:859; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:814; crews of captured ships, III:910; days of grace, III:875, 908; indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare, III:140; international prize court, II:13, 805; and warfare, I:84, III:14, 15, 102, 105, 137; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:297; naval bombardment, I:112 note, III:522, 545, 551; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, III:40, 83; opening of hostilities, III:158; private property at sea, III:779, 826; projectiles from aircraft, III:145, 146, 149, 150, 152; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:279, III:466, 483, 576, 593, 596, 598, 602, 604, 609, 611, 623, 624, 625, 627, 628, 630, 631, 632, 633, 635, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 648, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:32, 33, 34, 37; submarine mines, I:274, III:370, 376, 387, 393, 398, 438, 439, 441, 443, 446, 450, 530.
- Tejera Apolinar, delegate of Dominican Republic, I:6; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30; contract debts, I:331; court of arbitral justice, I:328.
- Tejera, Emilio, consul of Dominican Republic at Havre, secretary of the delegation of Dominican Republic, I:6.
- Tetuán, Duque de, delegate of Spain to the conference of 1899, III:742.
- Tets van Goudriaan, Jonkheer D. A. W. van, minister of foreign affairs of the Netherlands, honorary president of conference, I:16, 46; address at opening of conference, I:45, at closing of conference, I:593.
- Théotoky, Nicolas, secretary of the royal Greek legation at Vienna, secretary of the Greek

- delegation, I:8; secretary of conference, I:17, 49, and of fourth commission, III:743.
- Tibbe Machado, José, delegate of Guatemala, I:8; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, fourth commission, I:33; contract debts, I:331, II:140, 308; court of arbitral justice, I:328, II:158; obligatory arbitration, II:98; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Ting, Colonel, W. S. Y., delegate of China, I:5; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 402, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:32; land warfare, III:11, 135; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:572; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:83; opening of hostilities, III:169; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:582; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:184; submarine mines, III:453.
- Tornelli Brusati di Vergano, Count Giuseppe, delegate of Italy, I:9; president of: third commission, I:27 56, 279, III:289, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committees of examination, I:67 note, 288 note, III:305 note, 489 note, committee of examination of fourth commission on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, its committee of examination A, I:396, and special subcommittee of its committee of examination B, II:689, 690 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:809, committees of examination of first subcommission of third commission, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, fourth commission, I:33, drafting committee, I:34, 65; address of felicitation, I:587; address on work of: third commission, III:486, second subcommission of third commission, I:303, fourth commission, III:912; blockade, III:878, 886, 1084; contraband of war, III:1108; contract debts, II:141, 142, 300, 309, 556; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:747, 814, 840, 1023, 1066, 1068, 1069; court of arbitral justice, II:189, 640, 671, 672; days of grace, III:819, 820, 1021; destruction of neutral prizes, III:894, 896, 977, 981, 983, 984, 985, 986, 1035, 1059, 1061, 1063, 1085; exemption from capture of certain vessels in time of war, III:887, 888, 900, 988, 990, 1007; indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare, III:143; international arbitration, II:212; international commissions of inquiry, II:219; international prize court, II:807, 814, 824; land warfare, III:14, 15, 105, 108, 111, 113, 114; letter transmitting text of arbitration treaty, I:162; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:64, 65, III:300 302, 351, 557, 565, 566, 567; naval bombardment, I:86, III:348, 352, 354, 355, 522, 542, 544, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553; naval warfare, III:986; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, 129, III:76, 81, 204; obligatory arbitration, II:44, 95, 97, 101, 107, 108, 118, 176, 177, 477, 481, 505, 524, 527, 528, 534, 535, 548, 553, 561, 566, 572, 574; opening address as president of third commission, III:289; opening of hostilities, III:164, 171; postal correspondence at sea, III:1106; private property at sea, III:768, 796, 802, 826, 833, 896; projectiles from aircraft, III:145, 149, 153; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:480, 573, 595, 597, 598, 599, 601, 603, 604, 607, 608, 613, 615 616, 620, 621, 624, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 633, 634, 640, 641, 642, 643, 647, 648; submarine mines, III:375, 376, 378, 380, 391, 392, 397, 398, 432, 437, 440, 441, 443, 448, 452, 522, 525, 527, 530, 531, 532, 536, 537, 538, 540; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Queen Wilhelmina and Emperor Nicholas, I:171.
- Trautmann, vice consul at the consulate general of the German empire at St. Petersburg, secretary of the German delegation, I:2.
- Traxler, Alphonse, secretary of the chancellery of the delegation of Austria-Hungary, I:4.
- Triana, Santiago Pérez. See Pérez Triana, Santiago.
- Trompowsky, Leitão d'Almeida, Colonel Roberto, delegate of Brazil, I:4; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25.
- Tsien Sun, delegate of China, I:5; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, second subcommission of third commission, I:30.
- Tsudzuki, Keiroku, delegate of Japan, I:9; honorary president of fourth commission, I:31, 56, III:743; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 184, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:304, 489 note, committee of examination of fourth commission, I:234 note, III:840, 919, drafting committee, I:34, 65; address of felicitation, I:591; arbitration procedure, II:127, 129, 130; blockade, III:952, 953; contraband of war, III:870; contract debts, II:141, 292; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:748, 811, 920, 921, 922, 987, 992, 993, 995, 996, 999, 1000, 1068, 1069; crews of captured ships, III:948 965; days of grace, III:818, 843, 927, 928, 932, 933, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943,

- 945, 1016, 1018, 1019, 1020, 1021, 1022, 1065; destruction of neutral prizes, III:896, 977, 1085; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:957, 958, 961, 962, 971, 976, 977, 988, 989, 1006, 1007; international prize court, II:18, 786; land warfare, I:84, III:7, 8, 101, 102, 105, 106, 109, 110, 111, 112, 114, 115, 138; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:572; naval bombardment, I:87, III:345, 348, 547, 548; naval warfare, III:1031; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:83, 198, 210; obligatory arbitration, II:84, 96, 116, 193; opening of hostilities, III:165, 167, 169; pacific settlement, I:329, 330; permanent court of arbitration, II:121; private property at sea, III:833; projectiles from aircraft, I:85; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278, III:463, 467, 479, 482, 484, 579, 608, 615, 625, 631, 632, 635, 637, 638, 641, 642, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:34, 35, 71, 175, 182, 226; submarine mines, III:385, 524, 535, 536; third peace conference I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas, I:171, and to Léon Bourgeois, as president of first commission, II:198.
- Tufton, Honorable Charles, British second embassy secretary, assistant secretary of the British delegation I:8.
- Turkhan Pasha, delegate of Turkey, I:14; honorary president of third commission, I:27, 56; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:280 note, III:399 note, 402, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note; arbitration procedure, II:127; contract debts, II:307; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:270; destruction of neutral prizes, III:1058; international commissions of inquiry, II:221; international prize court, I:167, II:19; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:63, III:292, 297, 303, 560, 563; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:129; obligatory arbitration, II:83, 116; pacific settlement convention, I:329, 330, II:32, 132; permanent court of arbitration, II:122; projectiles from aircraft, III:148; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278, III:599, 602, 614, 630, 651; submarine mines, I:273, 274, III:397, 439, 441, 443, 450, 454, 456; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.
- Vallenilla Lanz, Laureano, secretary of the Venezuelan delegation, I:15.
- Vargas, General Marceliano, delegate of Colombia, I:6; contract debts, II:308.
- Vedel, Axel, delegate of Denmark, I:6; member of: second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, fourth commission, I:32; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:577, 599, 618, 621, 630, 634; submarine mines, III:438.
- Verduynen, Baron Michiels van, general secretary of the administrative council, II:3.
- Villa Urrutia, Wenceslao Ramirez de, delegate of Spain, I:6; honorary president of fourth commission, I:31, 56; III:743; member of first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21; adhesion of Spain to declaration of Paris, I:230, III:821; contract debts, II:252, 306; limitation of armament, I:90; land warfare, III:99; naval bombardment, I:87, 112 note; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278; submarine mines, I:274; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.
- Villers, Count de, delegate of Luxemburg, I:10; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 22, second subcommission of second commission, I:26; contract debts, II:309; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Vinaroff, Major General Vrbán, delegate of Bulgaria, I:5; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25; contract debts, II:309; land warfare, I:84; obligatory arbitration, II:94; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Vredenburg, Jonkheer C. van, Netherland counselor of legation, secretary of conference, I:16, 49.
- Waldenegg, Egon Berger von, attaché of the ministry of the imperial and royal household and of foreign affairs of Austria-Hungary, secretary of the delegation of Austria-Hungary, I:4.
- Wang Kuang-ky, secretary of the Chinese delegation, I:5.
- Weil, Otto Ritter von, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:303, 570.
- White, Andrew D., delegate of United States to the Conference of 1899, III:742; private property at sea, III:752.
- Whitehouse, H. Remsen, Chinese ex-secretary of embassy, secretary of the Chinese delegation, I:5.
- Wilhelmina, Queen of the Netherlands, I:36, 45, 47, 51, 123, 170, 172, 227, 583, 586, 590, 591, 593, 595, 679.
- William II, Count of Holland, King of the Romans, I:46.
- Wonlarlarsky, Captain Dimitri, attaché to the Russian general staff, secretary of the Russian delegation, I:13.

- Yamakawa, Tadao, councilor of the imperial naval ministry of Japan, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:10.
- Yarde-Buller, Lieutenant Colonel Henry, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of fourth commission, I:32.
- Yermolow, Major General, delegate of Russia, I:13; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:109, 123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:29, 30; land warfare, III:9, 118, 125, 126, 127, 132, 137; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:72, 76, 87; opening of hostilities, III:3; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:35, 71, 78, 181.
- Yoshimura, Yasozo, councilor of the imperial war ministry of Japan, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:10.
- Zaule, H., gentleman of the chamber, secretary of the delegation of Denmark, I:6.
- Zorn, Dr. Philipp Karl Ludwig, delegate of Germany, I:2; delegate to the conference of 1899, II:1; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, fourth commission, I:31; international commissions of inquiry, II:398; obligatory arbitration, II:5, 257; participated in work of 1899 pacific settlement convention, I:395.

THE 1899 CONFERENCE

GENERAL INDEX

For the attitude of the several Governments on various questions before the conference see under both the names of the countries in this index and the names of their delegates in the preceding index of persons.

- Adhesions:**
 special arrangements regarding pacific settlement convention 152-4, 245, 771
 conditions as to other conventions 103, 208-10, 414, 415
- Administrative council at The Hague:**
 138, 188, 241, 598, 609, 610, 664, 665, 725
 726, 778, 785, 788
- Aircraft:**
 proposal, United States 354
 discussion in the
 plenary conference 79, 86
 first commission 274, 275, 280-1, 324, 329
 first subcommission 341-2, 353-5
 report of the
 first commission 88-9
 first subcommission 287
 general drafting committee 207, 211-12
 declaration forbidding throwing of
 projectiles and explosives from
 balloons:
 draft submitted to the conference 211-12
 text adopted by the conference 264
 signatory powers 268
 Aix-la-Chapelle conference (1818) 178
 Alabama arbitration 748
- Arbitral code.** See Arbitration procedure.
- Arbitral tribunal** (see Permanent court of arbitration), 132-4, 142-51, 178, 179, 240-4, 600, 601, 607, 608, 611-17, 625, 654-7, 666-8, 675-9, 733-41, 746-8, 750, 757, 765, 776-8, 786-8, 797, 815, 816
- Arbitration, international.** See also Arbitration procedure; Arbitration, obligatory; Permanent court of arbitration; System of arbitration.
 proposal and amendment:
 Russia, 167-9, 173, 178-9, 700, 705, 798-800, 808, 815, 816, 837
 Italy 190, 817
 declarations:
 Roumania 122, 650, 651
 Turkey 100, 155, 683
 report of the
 third commission 118
 committee of examination 593, 595-601
 draft submitted to the
 conference 159
 third commission 837, 851
 committee of examination 837
 text adopted by the conference 238
 claims for indemnity for damages subject of 175
- treaty clauses affecting Powers represented at the conference 191, 818
- Arbitration, obligatory.** See also International commissions of inquiry.
 proposal, Russia 168, 173, 768, 799, 808
 declaration, Roumania 120, 652
 discussion in the
 third commission 583, 604, 629, 639, 658-61
 committee of examination 701-7, 721, 767-71
 report of the
 third commission 123-6
 committee of examination 596-7
 extension of 239
- Arbitration procedure.** See also Arbitration, international.
 proposals and amendments:
 France 754
 Netherlands 617, 704, 742, 858
 Russia (arbitral code) 180, 801
 Sweden and Norway 133-4, 611
 discussion in the
 third commission 583, 603, 611-25, 665-8, 675-80
 committee of examination 687, 731-55, 795-7
 report of the
 third commission 139
 committee of examination 599-601
 draft submitted to the
 conference 162
 third commission 843, 854
 committee of examination 843
 text adopted by the conference 241
 arbitral awards 149-51, 239, 241, 244, 601, 611, 615-25, 651, 666, 667, 678, 679, 704, 740-3, 746, 748-55, 784, 788, 858
compromis 139-41, 143, 147, 150, 151, 241, 243, 244, 581, 600, 601, 611, 617, 623, 624, 625, 644, 651, 656, 657, 665, 667, 679, 704, 721, 722, 732, 734, 735, 739, 741, 742, 746, 788, 808
 considered by the Institute of International Law 139, 144, 148, 599, 742, 749
 rules in arbitration between Great Britain and Venezuela under treaty of 1897 183
- Armistices:**
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary and Russia 484
 Germany 61, 427, 485
 discussion in the
 second commission 409
 second subcommission 474, 483-5

Armistices (continued):

- report of the
 - second commission 61
 - second subcommission 426
- draft submitted to the
 - conference 75
 - second commission 440
- text adopted by the
 - conference 259
 - second subcommission on first reading 576
- Brussels declaration, text 576
- Armor plates 294, 295, 363, 364, 365, 372, 373, 375, 376

Asylum. See Neutral asylum.

Austria-Hungary. See also the Index of

- Persons under Khuepach zu Ried, Lammasch, Mérey von Kapos-Mére, Okolicsányi von Okolicsna, Soltyk, Welsersheimb.
- delegates to the conference 1, 228
- signatory of conventions and declarations 268
- proposals:
 - armistices 484
 - bullets 344
 - prisoners of war 480, 481
 - telephones 66, 544, 562
- declaration, naval cannon 371
- Awards, arbitral (see Arbitration procedure) 149-51, 239, 241, 244, 601, 611, 615-25, 651, 666, 667, 678, 679, 704, 740-3, 746, 748-55, 784, 788, 858

Balloons. See Aircraft.**Belgium. See also the Index of Persons under Beernaert, Descamps, Grelle Rogier.**

- delegates to the conference 1, 228
- signatory of conventions and declarations 268
- proposals and amendments:
 - internment of belligerents and care of wounded in neutral States 68, 69, 509
 - military occupation 62, 514, 526
 - permanent court of arbitration 657
 - qualifications of belligerents 549
 - restitution of railway plant 67, 505, 542, 545
 - seizure of railway material 66, 505, 540, 541
 - system of arbitration 768
 - treatment of prisoners of war 56, 57, 478, 480, 481
 - wounded, sick and shipwrecked 465, 469
- declaration, pacific settlement 212
- obligations under treaty of April 19, 1839 212, 765

Belligerents in land warfare. See also Belligerents in neutral territory; Laws and customs of war on land.

- proposals and amendments:
 - Austria-Hungary, prisoners of war 480, 481

- Belgium, prisoners of war 56, 57, 478, 480, 481
- qualifications of belligerents 549
- Great Britain, *levée en masse* 54, 420, 550
- Siam, prisoners of war 481
- Switzerland, prisoners of war 480, 481
- levée en masse* 540, 550
- discussion in the
 - second commission 409
 - second subcommission 474-83, 488-9, 546-57
- report of the
 - second commission 53
 - second subcommission 419
- draft submitted to the
 - conference 69
 - second commission 434
- text adopted by the
 - conference 253
 - second subcommission on first reading 566
- Brussels declaration, text 566
- prisoners of war 54-8, 70, 254, 409, 420, 435, 474-83, 489, 549, 557, 569
- qualifications of, 53, 69, 253, 419, 434, 546-57, 566
- sick and wounded, 58, 68, 69, 72, 78, 257, 262, 423, 434, 438, 443, 474, 488, 489, 495, 500-2, 509, 558, 559, 574
- Belligerents in neutral territory. See also Laws and customs of war on land.
- proposals and amendments:
 - Belgium 69, 509
 - Belgium and France 68, 509
- declaration of Luxemburg regarding obligations under treaty of London of 1867 68, 499, 500
- discussion in the
 - second commission 413
 - second subcommission 489, 495-7, 499-502, 509, 558-9
- report of the
 - second commission 67
 - second subcommission 433
- draft submitted to the
 - conference 77
 - second commission 443
- text adopted by the
 - conference 261
 - second subcommission on first reading 577
- Brussels declaration, text 577
- considered by the Institute of International Law 499
- Bering Sea fisheries arbitration 224, 748
- Berlin, General Act (1885), good offices and mediation (see also Conferences and Congresses) 109, 171, 172, 192, 193, 691, 805, 806, 819, 820
- Berne, General postal convention of (1874) 124, 171, 177, 806, 811
- Bombardment. See Aircraft; Bombardment by naval forces; Sieges and bombardments.
- Bombardment by naval forces:
 - discussion 46, 49, 409-11, 493-4, 629

- Bombardment by naval forces** (*continued*):
 report of the
 second commission 50, 59
 second subcommission 415, 425
 general drafting committee 104
voir 234
- Brussels, Declaration of** (see also Conferences and Congresses) 50-69 *passim*, 170, 366, 383, 385, 386, 415-34 *passim*, 465, 466, 469, 474-578 *passim*, 633
- Budgets, war.** See under Limitation.
- Bulgaria.** See also Index of Persons under Hessapchieff and Stancoff.
 delegates to the conference 7, 233
 signatory of conventions and declarations 268
 amendments, international commissions of inquiry 118, 638, 645
- Bullets.** See also Guns.
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary 344
 Russia 337, 338
 Switzerland 338
 United States 80, 279
 declaration, Greece 213
 discussion in the
 plenary conference 79-88
 first commission 276-80, 298, 323-5, 329
 first subcommission 332, 338-9, 343, 344, 346, 347, 354, 356
 report of the
 first commission 88
 first subcommission 286
 general drafting committee 103, 207, 211-12
 declaration concerning expanding bullets:
 draft submitted to the conference 211-12
 text adopted by the conference 262
 signatory powers 268
- Bureau of the conference** 8
- Cables.** See Telegraphs.
- Calibers of guns.** See Armor plates; Field cannon; Guns; Naval cannon.
- Cannon.** See Field cannon and Naval cannon.
- Capitulations:**
 discussion in the
 second commission 409
 second subcommission 474, 483, 484
 report of the
 second commission 61
 second subcommission 426
 draft submitted to the
 conference 74
 second commission 440
 text adopted by the
 conference 259
 second subcommission on first reading 576
 Brussels declaration, text 576
- China.** See also the Index of Persons under Ho Yen-cheng, Hoo-Wei-teh, Lou Tseng-tsiang, Yang Yu.
 delegates to the conference 2, 229
 signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
- Commission on correspondence:**
 formation 22
 members 218
 report 218
- Commissions of inquiry.** See International commissions of inquiry.
- Commissions of the conference.** See also Committees, drafting; Committees of examination; Subcommittees.
 first commission (see also Aircraft; Bullets; Explosives; Field cannon; Gases; Guns; Limitation of armaments and war budgets, and of military charges; Muskets; Naval cannon; Powders; Submarines; War-ships with rams)
 organization 19, 21
 work, outline of 273-5
 members 23-4
 meetings 271-329
 report 88
 second commission (see also Geneva convention of 1864; Inviolability of private property at sea; Laws and customs of war on land; Naval bombardment; Rights and duties of neutrals)
 organization 19, 21
 members 24-5
 meetings 383-443
 reports
 adaptation of the principles of the Geneva convention to maritime warfare 31
 laws and customs of war on land 50
 third commission (see also Pacific settlement of international disputes)
 organization 19, 22
 members 25-6
 meetings 581-684
 report 106
- Committees, drafting:**
 general drafting committee (drafting committee of the Final Act)
 appointment 31, 49, 50
 members 31, 50
 oral report 101, 207, 215
 second commission
 first subcommission (maritime warfare and the Geneva convention)
 appointment 454
 members 31 note, 395 note, 454
 report (reference to) 458
 draft articles 458-65, 467-71, *passim*
 second subcommission (laws and customs of war on land)
 appointment 525
 members 51 note, 525

- Committees, drafting:
 second commission
 second subcommission (*continued*):
 reports
 proposed text on requisitions and contributions 561
 Articles 6, 7 and 8 of Declaration of Brussels draft (military occupation) 562
- Committees of examination:
 first commission
 first subcommission (special technical committee on limitation of land armaments and war budgets)
 appointment 358
 members 89, 358
 report 315
 second subcommission (special committee of reporters on limitation of naval budgets)
 appointment 379
 members 379
 report 320
 third commission (convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes)
 appointment 585
 members 106 note, 585, 687 note
 meetings 687-797
 reports:
 maintenance of general peace 587
 good offices and mediation 587-8, 593-4
 international commissions of inquiry 594
 international arbitration 595-601
- Compromis* (see Arbitration procedure)
 139-41, 143, 147, 150-1, 241, 243, 244, 581, 600, 601, 611, 617, 623, 624, 625, 644, 651, 656, 657, 665, 667, 679, 704, 721, 722, 732, 734, 735, 739, 741, 742, 746, 788, 808
- Conferences and congresses. See also
 Plenary conference.
 Aix-la-Chapelle conference (1818) 178
 Berlin, African conference of (1885) 109, 171, 172, 192, 193, 691, 805, 806, 819, 820
 Brussels interparliamentary conference 127, 132, 598, 712
 Brussels conference (1874) 46, 50-69 *passim*, 224, 251, 272, 287, 342, 383, 415-34 *passim*, 475-578 *passim*, 804
 Brussels conference regarding African slave trade (1889-90) 117, 193, 725, 820
 Geneva conference (1864) 170, 804
 Geneva conference (1868) 32, 396
 Pan American conference (1889-90) 122
 Paris, Congress of (1856) 109, 170, 171, 172, 191, 192, 690, 691, 805, 806, 818
 Red Cross conferences (1867, 1869, 1884, 1892) 385, 386, 393
 St. Petersburg conference (1868) 79, 83, 170, 272, 273, 286, 332, 804
 Vienna, Congress of (1816) 272
- Contributions (see also Military occupation) 62-7, 260, 261, 523, 525-40, 559-62, 574
- Conventions and declarations of the conference. For other conventions and declarations, see Treaties, conventions and declarations containing provisions for arbitration or mediation.
 final act 228
 convention (I) for the pacific settlement of international disputes 235
 convention (II) respecting the laws and customs of war on land 251
 convention (III) for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva convention 247
 declaration (IV, 1) prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons 264
 declaration (IV, 2) concerning asphyxiating gases 266
 declaration (IV, 3) concerning expanding bullets 262
 table of signatures 220, 268
- Court of arbitration. See Permanent court of arbitration.
- Declarations. See Conventions and declarations of the conference; Treaties, conventions and declarations etc.
- Delegates of the powers represented at the conference (see also Index of Persons) 1
- Denmark. See also the Index of Persons under Bille, Schnack.
 delegates to the conference 2, 229
 signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
 proposal, shore ends of cables 66, 100, 101, 541, 562
- Diving torpedo boats. See Submarines.
- Drafting committee of the final act (General drafting committee):
 appointment 31, 49, 50
 members 31, 50, 107 note
 report (oral) 101, 207, 215
- Enemy private property at sea. See Inviolability of enemy private property at sea.
- Engines of warfare, etc., Conventional prohibition of progress in manufacture of new (see First commission and first and second subcommissions thereof) 88, 273-5, 282
- Espionage. See Spies.
- Explosives. See also Aircraft; Bullets; Gases; Guns.
 discussion in the
 first commission 272-5
 first subcommission 331, 341, 354
 second subcommission 360, 361, 365-7, 373
 report of the
 first subcommission 285
 second subcommission 295
 international military commission at St. Petersburg (1868) 272

Field cannon. See also Guns; Naval cannon.
 discussion in the
 first commission 273, 281
 first subcommission 331, 339, 340, 341, 343, 356, 357
 report of the
 first commission 88, 89
 first subcommission 285
Final act of the conference 228
 oral report of the general drafting committee 101, 207, 215
 table of signatures 220, 234
First commission. See Commissions of the conference; Committees of examination; Subcommissions.
Flag. See Geneva convention; Parlements; Truce, flag of.
France. See also Index of Persons under Bihourd, Bourgeois, Estournelles de Constant, Mounier, Pépau, Renault.
 delegates to the conference 3, 229
 signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
 proposals and amendments:
 internment of belligerents and care of wounded in neutral States 68, 509
 limitation of military charges 90, 319
 naval cannon 363
 permanent court of arbitration 135, 136, 609, 761, 787
 revision of arbitral awards 754
 spies 60, 425, 490
Gases, asphyxiating or deleterious:
 discussion in the
 plenary conference 79
 first commission 283, 284, 324-6, 328-9
 second subcommission 365-7, 374, 375
 report of the
 first commission 88
 second subcommission 295, 296
 general drafting committee 207, 211-12
 declaration prohibiting the diffusion thereof:
 draft submitted to the conference 211-12
 text adopted by the conference 266
 signatory powers 268
Geneva convention of 1864. See also Conferences and congresses.
 proposal for revision of, Russia 385
vau for revision of 46, 233, 393-5, 408, 472, 473
 report of the general drafting committee 104
 application to sick and wounded in land warfare 30, 58, 69, 72, 78, 257, 262, 423, 434, 438, 443, 453, 463, 488, 489, 574
 interpretation not subject to obligatory arbitration 124, 706, 707
 adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of,
 proposals and amendments:
 Belgium 465, 469
 Russia 451

Siam 466
 United States 392
declarations:
 Japan 30, 468
 Persia 388
 Portugal 27, 391
 discussion in the
 plenary conference 27-31, 88, 99, 211
 second commission 383-95
 first subcommission 444-73
 report of the
 second commission 31
 first subcommission 395
 drafting committee (reference to) 458-72
 general drafting committee 209
convention
 draft submitted to the
 conference 42, 405
 second commission 387-9
 first subcommission 459-65
 text adopted by the conference 247
 signatory powers 268
 reservations:
 Germany 249, 268
 Great Britain 249, 268
 Turkey 249, 268
 United States 249, 268
 belligerent merchant ships 451, 452
 flags and distinctive signs for hospital ships 29, 248, 386, 388, 390, 391, 401, 445, 446, 447, 450, 453, 454, 459, 461, 462
hospital ships
 belligerent, other than government
 vessels 28, 29, 30, 34-5, 36-7, 247-8, 387-8, 398-401, 446-7, 450, 458, 460-1
 boats, relief 444, 450, 453
 military hospital ships 28, 30, 32-4, 35-7, 247-8, 387-8, 396, 399-401, 445, 446, 449-51, 459-62, 467-8
 neutral hospital ships 28-30, 35-7, 247-8, 387, 388, 392, 399-401, 444, 447, 450, 453, 460
medical personnel 29, 30, 39, 248, 388-9, 402, 445, 455, 462, 463
neutral merchant vessels 29, 30, 37, 38, 248, 388, 391, 392, 401, 444-6, 450-2, 455, 462, 467, 468
parlementaires, maritime 457
prisoners of war 29, 39-42, 248, 388, 389, 455, 462-6, 468
sick, wounded and shipwrecked 29-30, 39-42, 248-9, 389-92, 403-5, 444-6, 449, 452, 453, 455-7, 463-70
internment in neutral territory, 29, 41, 249, 389, 390, 456, 465, 467, 469, 470, 471
Germany. See also Index of Persons under Gross von Schwarzhoff, Münster, Siegel, Stengel, Zorn.
 delegates to the conference 1, 228
 signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
 reservation to convention for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva convention 249, 268

- Germany (*continued*):
 proposal, armistice . . . 61, 427, 485
- Good offices and mediation:
 proposals and amendments:
 Italy . . . 190, 817, 836
 Russia . . . 166, 170, 691, 797, 804
 United States . . . 112, 188, 696, 833, 836
 declarations:
 Serbia . . . 113, 650
 Turkey . . . 100, 155, 683
 discussion in the
 third commission 583, 587-93, 603, 647-50
 committee of examination 687, 688-99,
 767, 773-4
 report of the
 third commission . . . 108
 committee of examination . . . 587
 draft submitted to the
 conference . . . 157
 third commission . . . 835, 849
 committee of examination . . . 835
 text adopted by the conference . . . 236
 treaty clauses affecting powers repre-
 sented at the conference . . . 191, 818
- Great Britain. See also the Index of
 Persons under Ardagh, Court,
 Fisher, Howard, Pauncefote.
 delegates to the conference . . . 3, 230
 signatory of the conventions . . . 268
 reservation to convention for the adap-
 tation to maritime warfare of
 the principles of the Geneva
 convention . . . 249, 268
 proposals and amendments:
 levée en masse . . . 54, 420, 550
 permanent court of arbitration 127, 186,
 711, 717, 720, 725
 declarations:
 permanent court of arbitration . . . 813
 regulations on land warfare . . . 517
- Greece. See also the Index of Persons
 under Delyanni.
 delegates to the conference . . . 3, 230
 signatory of the conventions and dec-
 larations . . . 268
 declaration, bullets . . . 213
- Guns. See also Bullets; Field cannon;
 Naval cannon.
 proposals and amendments:
 Netherlands . . . 289, 290, 337, 345, 349
 Russia . . . 289, 331, 337
 discussion in the
 first commission . . . 273, 275, 281, 282
 first subcommission 331-6, 337-8, 340,
 344-7, 349-53, 354, 356, 357
 report of the
 first commission . . . 89
 first subcommission . . . 288
 general drafting committee . . . 104
varu . . . 233
- Hospital ships. See Geneva convention
 of 1864.
- Hostilities. See Naval war; War on
 land.
- Inquiry, international commissions of.
 See International commissions of
 inquiry.
- Institute of International Law:
 on application of rules of land war-
 fare to maritime warfare . . . 410, 411
 arbitration procedure 139, 144, 148, 599,
 742, 749
 laws of war on land . . . 57, 488, 510
 rights and duties of neutrals . . . 496,
 499
- International bureau (see also Perma-
 nent court of arbitration) 239, 240,
 241, 598, 599, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609,
 610, 652, 653, 654, 657, 665, 674, 710,
 711, 718, 720, 722, 725, 726, 756, 757,
 758, 761, 762, 765, 775, 777, 785,
 786, 788
- International commissions of inquiry:
 proposals and amendments:
 Bulgaria . . . 118, 638, 645
 Luxemburg . . . 116, 643, 670, 790, 791
 Roumania . . . 116, 669
 Russia . . . 169, 800
 Switzerland . . . 118, 793
 declarations:
 Siam . . . 115, 638
 Turkey . . . 100, 155, 683
 discussion in the
 third commission . . . 603, 626-46, 669-
 74
 committee of examination 688, 727-31,
 765-6, 774, 780-3, 790-4
 report of the
 third commission . . . 113
 committee of examination 594-5, 670
 draft submitted to the
 conference . . . 158
 third commission . . . 851
 text adopted by the conference . . . 237
 obligatory character objected to 629-43,
 727, 781-2, 793
- Internment:
 in land warfare 55, 67, 70, 77, 254, 256,
 261-2, 433, 435, 443, 476, 481, 482,
 489, 499, 500, 559
 in naval warfare 29, 41, 249, 389, 390,
 456, 465, 467, 469, 470, 471
- Interparliamentary union (Brussels) 127, 132,
 598, 712
- Invasion. See Military occupation.
- Inviolability of enemy private property
 at sea:
 proposal, United States . . . 50, 411, 491, 629
 declaration, Italy . . . 49
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . 46-9
 second commission . . . 411-13
 second subcommission . . . 491-3
 third commission . . . 629
 report of the
 second commission . . . 50
 second subcommission . . . 415
 general drafting committee . . . 104
varu . . . 233-4
 Italian treaties of commerce, precedent
 of . . . 412

Italy. See also the Index of Persons under Bianco, Nigra, Pompilj, Zannini, Zuccari.

| | |
|---|---------------|
| delegates to the conference . . . | 4, 230 |
| signatory of the conventions and declarations . . . | 268 |
| proposals and amendments: | |
| good offices and mediation . . . | 190, 817, 836 |
| international arbitration . . . | 190, 817 |
| military occupation . . . | 531 |
| permanent court of arbitration . . . | 715 |
| declaration, inviolability of private property at sea . . . | 49 |

Japan. See also the Index of Persons under Ariga, Hayashi, Motono, Sakamoto, Uehara.

| | |
|---|---------|
| delegates to the conference . . . | 4, 230 |
| signatory of the conventions and declarations . . . | 268 |
| declaration, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention . . . | 30, 468 |

Laws and customs of war on land. See also Armistices; Belligerents in land warfare; Belligerents in neutral territory; Capitulations; Internment; Means of injuring the enemy; Military occupation; Parlemantaires; Prisoners of war; Sieges and bombardments; Spies.

| | |
|--|--|
| proposals and amendments: | |
| Austria-Hungary, telephones . . . | 66, 544, 562 |
| Austria-Hungary and Russia, armistices . . . | 484 |
| Austria-Hungary and Switzerland, prisoners of war . . . | 480, 481 |
| Belgium, military occupation . . . | 62, 514, 526 |
| qualifications of belligerents . . . | 549 |
| seizure of railway material . . . | 66, 505, 540, 541 |
| sick and wounded in neutral States . . . | 69, 509 |
| treatment of prisoners of war . . . | 56, 57, 478, 480, 481 |
| Belgium and France, sick and wounded in neutral States . . . | 68, 509 |
| Belgium and Luxemburg, restitution of railway plant . . . | 67, 505, 542, 543, 545 |
| Denmark, shore ends of cables . . . | 66, 100, 101, 541, 562 |
| France, spies . . . | 60, 425, 490 |
| Germany, armistices . . . | 61, 427, 485 |
| Great Britain, <i>levée en masse</i> . . . | 54, 420, 550 |
| Italy, military occupation . . . | 531 |
| Netherlands, adhesions . . . | 415 |
| military occupation . . . | 528 |
| Siam, military occupation . . . | 511, 515, 519, 520, 522, 523, 524, 526 |
| prisoners of war . . . | 481 |
| Switzerland, <i>levée en masse</i> . . . | 540, 550 |
| military occupation . . . | 515, 519, 529, 536, 537 |
| restitution of railway plant . . . | 67, 541, 563 |

declarations:

| | |
|--|---------------------------------------|
| Luxemburg, obligations under treaty of 1867 . . . | 68, 433, 500 |
| Switzerland, military occupation . . . | 536 |
| report of the | |
| second commission . . . | 50 |
| second subcommission . . . | 415 |
| drafting committee . . . | 561, 562 |
| general drafting committee . . . | 207-9 |
| convention | |
| draft submitted to the | |
| conference . . . | 69 |
| second commission . . . | 434 |
| second subcommission . . . | 561 |
| text adopted by the | |
| conference . . . | 251, 253 |
| second subcommission on first reading . . . | 564 |
| signatory powers . . . | 268 |
| Declaration of Brussels, text . . . | 564 |
| considered by the Institute of International Law . . . | 57, 410, 488, 510 |
| <i>Levée en masse</i> . . . | 54-5, 254, 420, 540, 547, 548, 550-55 |

Limitation (see also First Commission and first and second subcommissions thereof; Aircraft; Armor plate; Bullets; Cannon; Explosives; Gases; Guns; Muskets; Powders; Submarines; Warships with rams):

| | |
|---|------------------------------------|
| of armaments and war budgets: | |
| proposals, Russia . . . | 89, 90, 305, 306 |
| discussion in the | |
| plenary conference . . . | 79, 88 |
| first commission . . . | 272-5, 299-317, 319-22, 326-7, 329 |
| second subcommission (naval) . . . | 377-80 |
| report of the | |
| first commission . . . | 88-90 |
| special technical committee of first subcommission (military) . . . | 315 |
| second subcommission (naval) . . . | 320 |
| general drafting committee . . . | 104 |
| <i>voeu</i> concerning . . . | 233 |
| of military charges: | |
| proposal, France . . . | 90, 319 |
| discussion in the | |
| plenary conference . . . | 79, 88 |
| first commission . . . | 317-19, 326, 327 |
| report of the | |
| first commission . . . | 89-90 |
| general drafting committee . . . | 104 |
| resolution concerning . . . | 233 |

London, Treaty of (May 11, 1867)

68, 212, 433, 500

Luxemburg. See also the Index of Persons under Eyschen, Villers.

| | |
|---|-------------------------|
| delegates to the conference . . . | 4, 230 |
| signatory of the conventions and declarations . . . | 268 |
| proposals and amendments: | |
| international commissions of inquiry . . . | 116, 643, 670, 790, 791 |
| restitution of railway plant . . . | 67, 543 |
| rights and duties of neutral States . . . | 45, 53, 495 |

- Luxemburg (continued):**
 declaration regarding obligations under London treaty of 1867 68, 212, 433, 500
- Maintenance of general peace** 108, 157, 236, 587, 589, 603, 647, 689, 691, 762, 773, 849
- Marginal sea** 66, 494, 541, 542, 544, 562
- Maritime warfare.** See Geneva convention; Inviolability of enemy private property at sea.
- Means of injuring the enemy.** See also Aircraft; Bullets; Gases; St. Petersburg declaration.
 discussion in the
 second commission 409
 second subcommission 474, 491, 492, 557
 report of the
 second commission 58
 second subcommission 423
 draft submitted to the
 conference 73
 second commission 438
 text adopted by the
 conference 257
 second subcommission on first reading 567
 Declaration of Brussels, text 567
- Mediation.** See Good offices and mediation; Special mediation.
- Medical personnel** (see also Geneva convention) 29, 30, 39, 248, 388, 402, 445, 455, 462, 463
- Merchant ships** (see also Geneva convention) 29, 30, 37, 38, 248, 388, 391, 392, 401, 444-6, 450-2, 455, 462, 467, 468
- Mexico.** See also the Index of Persons under Mier, Zenil.
 delegates to the conference 3, 229
 signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
- Military authority over the territory of the hostile State.** See Military occupation.
- Military hospital ships** (see also Geneva convention) 28, 30, 32-4, 35-7, 247-8, 387-8, 396, 399-401, 445, 446, 449-51, 459-62, 467-8
- Military occupation:**
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary 66, 544, 562
 Belgium 62, 66, 505, 514, 526, 540, 541
 Belgium and Luxemburg 67, 505, 542, 543, 545
 Denmark 66, 100, 101, 541, 562
 Italy 531
 Netherlands 528
 Siam 511, 515, 519, 520, 522, 523, 524, 526
 Switzerland 67, 515, 519, 529, 536, 537, 541, 563
 declaration, Switzerland 536
 discussion in the
 second commission 411
 second subcommission 474, 487-8, 502-8, 509-16, 519-46, 557, 558
- report of the
 second commission 62
 second subcommission 427
 drafting committee (Articles 6, 7, 8) 562
 draft submitted to the
 conference 75
 second commission 441
 text adopted by the
 conference 259
 second subcommission on first reading 564, 574
 Brussels declaration, text 564, 574
 contributions 62-7, 260, 261, 523, 525-40, 559-62, 574
 railway plant 66, 67, 261, 505, 540-46, 560, 563
 requisitions 62-7, 260, 261, 504, 505, 523, 525-31, 533, 535, 536, 539-40, 541, 543, 559-62, 574
 taxes 63-4, 260, 503-5, 514-15, 522-24, 526-29, 531, 535-7, 560, 561, 574
 telegraphs and telephones 66, 100, 101, 261, 540-2, 544, 545, 560, 562, 563
- Monroe doctrine:**
 reservation of United States 99
- Montenegro.** See also the Index of Persons under Staal.
 delegates to the conference 4, 5, 230
 signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
- Muskets** (see also Guns) 277, 278, 350-4, 356
- Naval bombardment** 46, 49, 50, 59, 104, 234, 409-11, 415, 425, 493-4, 629
- Naval cannon.** See also Field cannon.
 proposals:
 France 363
 Netherlands 282-3
 declaration, Austria-Hungary 371
 discussion in the
 first commission 282-3
 second subcommission 359, 360, 362-5, 370-3, 375, 379
 report of the
 first commission 89
 second subcommission 291-5
 general drafting committee 104
vau 233
- Naval guns and rifles.** See Guns; Field cannon; Naval cannon.
- Naval war.** See Geneva convention; Inviolability of enemy private property at sea.
- Netherlands.** See also the Index of Persons under Asser, Beer Poortugael, Karnebeek, Rahusen, Tadmema.
 delegates to the conference 4, 231
 signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
 proposals and amendments:
 arbitration procedure 617, 704, 742, 858
 guns 289, 290, 337, 345, 349
 land warfare 415, 528
 naval cannon 282-3

- Neutral asylum:**
in land warfare 67, 68, 261, 262, 499, 500, 509
in naval warfare 41, 249, 389, 390, 456, 465, 469
- Neutral hospital ships** (see also Geneva convention) 28, 29, 30, 35-7, 247-8, 387, 388, 392, 399-401, 444, 447, 450, 453, 460
- Neutral merchant vessels** (see also Geneva convention) 29, 30, 37, 38, 248, 388, 391, 392, 401, 444-6, 450-2, 455, 462, 467, 468
- Neutral railway plant** (see also Military occupation) 67, 261, 505, 540, 542-6, 560, 563
- Neutral territory, Internment of Belligerents and care of wounded in.**
See also Geneva convention.
proposals and amendments:
Belgium 69, 509
Belgium and France 68, 509
declaration of Luxemburg regarding obligations under treaty of London of 1867 68, 499, 500
discussion in the
second commission 413
second subcommission 489, 495-7, 499-502, 509, 558-9
report of the
second commission 67
second subcommission 433
draft submitted to the
conference 77
second commission 443
text adopted by the
conference 261
second subcommission on first reading 577
Brussels declaration, text 577
considered by the Institute of International Law 499
- Neutrals, rights and duties of.** See also Geneva convention; Neutral territory, internment of belligerents and care of wounded in.
proposal, Luxemburg 45, 53, 495
discussion in the
plenary conference 45-6
first commission, second subcommission 369, 373-4
second commission 413
second subcommission 495-9
report of the
second commission 53
general drafting committee 104
vacu 233
Institute of International Law on, 496, 499
- Norway.** See Sweden and Norway; also the Index of Persons under Konow, Thaulow.
- Pacific settlement of international disputes.** See also Arbitration, international; Arbitration, obligatory; Arbitration, procedure;
- Good offices and mediation; International commissions of inquiry; Maintenance of general peace; Permanent court of arbitration; System of arbitration.**
proposal, Russia 166, 797
declarations:
Belgium 212
Luxemburg 212
Turkey 100, 155, 683
United States 99, 155
report of the
third commission 106
committee of examination 587-601, 670
drafting committee on preamble and final provisions 215-18
convention
draft submitted to the
conference 156
third commission 849
text adopted by the conference 235
signatory powers 268
reservations:
Roumania 268, 650, 651, 652
Serbia 268, 650
Turkey 100, 268
United States 99, 268
special arrangements regarding adhesion to 152-4, 245, 771
- Pan American conference (1889-90)** 122
- Paris, Congress of (1856), good offices and mediation** 109, 170, 171, 172, 191, 192, 690, 691, 805, 806, 818
- Parlementaires.** See also Geneva convention.
discussion in the
second commission 411
second subcommission 474, 485-6
report of the
second commission 60
second subcommission 425
draft submitted to the
conference 74
second commission 439
text adopted by the
conference 258
second subcommission on first reading 575
Brussels declaration, text 575
- Parole** 56, 71, 255, 261, 468, 478, 479, 499
- Permanent administrative council.** See Administrative council at The Hague.
- Permanent court of arbitration.** See also Arbitration, international.
proposals and amendments:
Belgium 657
France 135, 136, 609, 761, 787
Great Britain 127, 186, 711, 717, 720, 725
Italy 715
Portugal 605, 783
Russia 127, 178, 179, 714, 815, 816
Siam 607, 777, 786, 787
United States 127, 150, 188, 718, 724, 795, 833
declaration, Great Britain 813

Permanent Court of Arbitration (*continued*):

- discussions in the
 - third commission 584-5, 604-10, 652-65, 674
 - committee of examination 687, 709-27, 743, 755-65, 775-9, 783-89
 - report of the
 - third commission 126
 - committee of examination 597-9
 - draft submitted to the
 - conference 160
 - third commission 840, 852
 - committee of examination 840
 - text adopted by the conference 239
 - arbitral tribunal 132-4, 142-51, 178, 179, 240-4, 600, 601, 607, 608, 611-17, 625, 654-7, 666-8, 675-9, 733-41, 746-8, 750, 757, 765, 776-8, 786-8, 797, 815, 816
 - international bureau 239, 240, 241, 598, 599, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 652, 653, 654, 657, 665, 674, 710, 711, 718, 720, 722, 725, 726, 756, 757, 758, 761, 762, 765, 775, 777, 785, 786, 788
 - permanent administrative council 138, 188, 241, 598, 609, 610, 664, 665, 725, 726, 778, 785, 788
- Persia.** See also the Index of Persons under Riza Khan, Samad Khan.
- delegates to the conference 5, 231
 - signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
 - declaration, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention 388
- Plenary conference, meetings** 9-227
- Plenipotentiaries to the conference.** See Delegates.
- Portugal.** See also the Index of Persons under Castilho, Macedo, Ornellas, Ornellas de Vasconcellos, Selir.
- delegates to the conference 5, 231
 - signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
 - amendment, permanent court of arbitration 605, 783
 - declaration, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention 27, 391
- Postal union, universal** 121, 124, 139, 171, 177, 193-4, 241, 597, 806, 811, 820, 821
- Powders.** See also Field cannon; Guns; Naval cannon.
- discussion in the
 - first commission 273, 275
 - first subcommission 331, 332, 341, 346, 354
 - second subcommission 363, 375
 - report of the
 - first subcommission 284
 - second subcommission 294
- Powers represented at the conference and their delegates** 1, 228
- nomenclature of sovereigns and rulers of** 219
- Prisoners of war.** See also Geneva convention; Internment.
- proposals and amendments:**
- Austria-Hungary and Switzerland 480, 481
 - Belgium 56, 57, 478, 480, 481

- Siam 481
 - discussion in the
 - second commission 409
 - second subcommission 474-83, 489, 549, 557
 - report of the
 - second commission 55
 - second subcommission 420
 - draft submitted to the
 - conference 70
 - second commission 435
 - text adopted by the
 - conference 254
 - second subcommission of second commission on first reading 569
 - Brussels declaration, text 569
 - Projectiles. See Aircraft; Explosives; Gases.
 - Publicity of proceedings of the conference 20, 586
- Railway plant (see also Military occupation)** 66, 67, 261, 505, 540-6, 560, 563
- Red Cross.** See Geneva convention; Conferences.
- Requisitions (see also Military occupation)** 62-7, 260, 261, 504, 505, 523, 525-31, 533, 535, 536, 539-40, 541, 543, 559-62, 574
- Reservations:**
- Germany, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention 249, 268
 - Great Britain, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention 249, 268
 - Roumania, pacific settlement convention 268, 650, 651, 652
 - Serbia, pacific settlement convention 268, 650
 - Turkey, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention 249, 268
 - pacific settlement convention 100, 268
 - United States, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention 249, 268
 - pacific settlement convention 99, 268
- Resolutions.** See also under Limitation.
- limitation of military charges 233
- Rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land.** See Geneva convention; Neutral territory, internment of belligerents and care of wounded in; Neutrals, rights and duties of.
- Roumania.** See also the Index of Persons under Beldiman, Coanda, Papiniu.
- delegates to the conference 5, 231
 - signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
 - amendment, international commissions of inquiry 116, 669
 - declarations:
 - international arbitration 122, 650, 651
 - obligatory arbitration 120, 652
 - reservation to pacific settlement convention 268, 650, 651, 652

- Russia.** See also the Index of Persons under Barantzew, Basily, Gilinsky, Martens, Ovtchinnikow, Raffalovich, Scheine, Staal.
 delegates to the conference . . . 5, 231
 signatory of the conventions and declarations . . . 268
 proposals and amendments:
 arbitral code . . . 180, 801
 armistice . . . 484
 bullets . . . 337, 338
 good offices and mediation 166, 170, 691, 797, 804
 guns . . . 289, 337
 hospital ships . . . 451
 international arbitration 167-9, 173, 178-9, 700, 705, 714, 798-800, 808, 815, 816, 837
 international commissions of inquiry 169, 800
 limitation of armaments and war budgets . . . 89, 90, 305, 306
 obligatory arbitration . . . 168, 173, 768, 799, 808
 revision of Geneva convention of 1864 . . . 385
- St. Petersburg declaration, November 20, 1868** (see also Conferences and Congresses) 52, 58, 59, 79, 83, 209, 211, 262, 264, 266, 272, 273, 278, 279, 286, 287, 324, 325, 332, 336, 338, 344, 417, 491, 518, 804
- Sanitary formations and establishments.** See Geneva convention.
- Second commission.** See Commissions of the conference; Committees, drafting; Subcommissions.
- Secretariat of the conference** . . . 8, 16
- Serbia.** See also the Index of Persons under Maschine, Miyatovitch, Veljkovitch.
 delegates to the conference . . . 6, 232
 signatory of the conventions and declarations . . . 268
 declaration, good offices and mediation . . . 113, 650
 reservation to pacific settlement convention . . . 268, 650
- Shipwrecked.** See under Sick and wounded.
- Siam.** See also the Index of Persons under Orelli, Suriya Nuvatr, Rolin, Visuddha Suriyasakdi.
 delegates to the conference . . . 6, 232
 signatory of the conventions and declarations . . . 268
 proposals and amendments:
 military occupation 511, 515, 519, 520, 522, 523, 524, 526
 permanent court of arbitration 607, 777, 786, 787
 prisoners of war . . . 481
 sick, wounded and shipwrecked . . . 466
 declaration, international commissions of inquiry . . . 115, 638
- Sick and wounded.** See also Geneva convention; Laws and customs of war on land.
 in land warfare 58, 68, 69, 72, 78, 257, 262, 423, 434, 438, 443, 474, 488, 489, 495, 500-2, 509, 558, 559, 574
 in naval warfare 29-30, 39-42, 248, 249, 389-92, 403-5, 444-6, 449, 452, 453, 455-7, 463-70
- Sieges and bombardments.** See also Aircraft; Bombardment by naval forces.
 discussion in the
 second commission . . . 409-11
 second subcommission . . . 493-5
 report of the
 second commission . . . 58
 second subcommission . . . 423
 draft submitted to the
 conference . . . 73
 second commission . . . 438
 text adopted by the
 conference . . . 257
 second subcommission, first reading . . . 567
 Brussels declaration, text . . . 567
- Signatures to the Final Act, Conventions and Declarations, tables of 220-1, 268**
- Spain.** See also the Index of Persons under Baguer, Serallo, Tetuán, Villa Urrutia.
 delegates to the conference . . . 2, 229
 signatory of the conventions and declarations . . . 268
- Special mediation.** See also Good offices and mediation.
 proposal, United States . . . 112, 188, 696, 833, 836
 discussion in the
 third commission . . . 591-2, 650
 committee of examination 694, 696-9, 774
 report of the
 third commission . . . 112-13
 committee of examination . . . 588
 text adopted by the conference . . . 237
- Spies:**
 proposal, France . . . 60, 425, 490
 discussion in the
 second commission . . . 409
 second subcommission 474, 489-91, 557
 report of the
 second commission . . . 59
 second subcommission . . . 425
 draft submitted to the
 conference . . . 74
 second commission . . . 439
 text adopted by the
 conference . . . 258
 second subcommission, first reading . . . 568
 Brussels declaration, text . . . 568
- Subcommissions.** See also Committees of examination; Committees, drafting.
 first commission
 first subcommission—military (Aircraft; Bullets; Explosives; Field cannon; Guns; Muskets; Powders)

- Subcommissions:
 first commission
 first subcommission (*continued*):
 organization 271, 275
 meetings 331-58
 report 284
 second subcommission—naval (Armor plate; Explosives; Gases; Limitation of naval armaments and budgets; Naval cannon; Powders; Submarines; Warships with rams)
 organization 271, 275
 meetings 359-80
 reports 291, 320
 second commission
 first subcommission (Maritime warfare and the Geneva convention)
 organization 383
 meetings 444-73
 report 395
 second subcommission (Laws and customs of war on land; Neutrals, rights and duties)
 organization 383
 meetings 474-578
 report 415
 Submarine cables. See Telegraphs and telephones.
 Submarines 274, 275, 283, 284, 296, 299, 328, 367, 368, 374
 Suez canal, Convention of 1888 concerning the free use of 726
 Sweden. See Sweden and Norway; also the Index of Persons under Brändström, Hjulhammar.
 Sweden and Norway. See also Norway; Sweden; the Index of Persons under Bildt.
 delegates to the conference 6, 232
 signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
 amendment, arbitration procedure 133-4, 611
 Switzerland. See also the Index of Persons under Künzli, Odier, Roth.
 delegates to the conference 6, 232
 signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
 proposals and amendments:
 bullets 338
 international commissions of inquiry 118, 793
 levée en masse 540, 550
 military occupation 515, 519, 529, 536, 537
 prisoners of war 480-1
 restitution of railway plant 67, 541, 563
 declaration, military occupation 536
 System of arbitration. See also Arbitration, international.
 proposals and amendments:
 Belgium 768
 Russia 167-9, 173, 768, 798, 808, 837
 declaration, Roumania 122, 650, 651
 discussion in the
 third commission 584, 603-4, 650, 651
 committee of examination 688, 700-8, 767-71, 774-5
 report of the
 third commission 119
 committee of examination 595-7
 draft submitted to the
 conference 159
 third commission 837, 851
 committee of examination 837
 text adopted by the conference 238
 Taxes (see also Military occupation)
 63-4, 260, 503-5, 514-15, 522-24, 526-29, 531, 535-7, 560, 561, 574
 Telegraphs and telephones (see also Military occupation) 66, 100, 101, 261, 540-2, 544, 545, 560, 562, 563
 Territorial sea 66, 494, 541, 542, 544, 562
 Theatre of war 61, 259, 369, 476, 484, 499
 Third commission. See Commissions of the conference; Committees of examination.
 Torpedo boats, diving. See Submarines.
 Treaties, conventions and declarations containing provisions for arbitration or mediation.
 general *vœu* of the congress of Paris (1856) 109, 170, 171, 172, 191, 690, 691, 805, 806, 818
 treaty of Paris, March 30, 1856 109, 170, 171, 192, 805, 819
 postal convention of Berne, October 9, 1874 124, 171, 177, 806, 811
 general act of the conference of Berlin, February 26, 1885 109, 171, 172, 192, 193, 691, 805, 806, 819, 820
 general act of the conference of Brussels, July 2, 1890 117, 193, 725, 820
 convention of Berne, October 14, 1890, international union for transportation of merchandise by railroad 194, 712, 821
 Pan American conference draft (1889-90) 122
 universal postal union, July 4, 1891 121, 139, 193-4, 597, 820, 821
 Argentine Republic—Italy, July 23, 1898 121, 141, 150, 200, 596, 619, 622, 721, 735, 749, 753, 827
 Austria-Hungary—Siam, May 17, 1869 194, 821
 Belgium—Denmark, June 18, 1895 196
 Belgium—Ecuador, March 5, 1887 195, 822
 Belgium—Greece, May 25, 1895 196, 823
 Belgium—Hawaii, October 4, 1862 195, 822
 Belgium—Italy, December 11, 1882 195, 822
 Belgium—Norway, June 11, 1895 196, 823
 Belgium—Orange Free State, December 27, 1894 195, 822
 Belgium—Siam, August 29, 1868 195, 822
 Belgium—South African Republic, February 3, 1876 195, 822
 Belgium—Sweden, June 11, 1895 196, 823
 Belgium—Venezuela, March 1, 1884 195, 822
 Chile—Sweden and Norway, July 6, 1895 203, 205

Treaties, etc. (*continued*):

| | | | |
|---|--|--|--------------------|
| Colombia—Italy, October 27, 1892 | 200, 827 | Italy—Roumania, August 17, 1880 | 199, 826 |
| Colombia—Spain, April 28, 1894 | 197, 824 | Italy—Siam, October 3, 1868 | 205, 831 |
| Denmark—Belgium, June 18, 1895 | 196 | Italy—South African Republic, October 6, 1886 | 200, 826 |
| Denmark—Venezuela, December 19, 1862 | 196, 823 | Italy—Switzerland, April 19, 1892 | 200, 827 |
| Dominican Republic—Italy, October 18, 1886 | 200, 826 | Italy—Uruguay, April 14, 1879 | 198, 825 |
| Ecuador—Belgium, March 5, 1887 | 195, 822 | Italy—Uruguay, September 19, 1885 | 199, 826 |
| Ecuador—Spain, May 26, 1888 | 197, 823 | Japan—Siam, February 25, 1898 | 202, 829 |
| Ecuador—Switzerland, June 22, 1888 | 206, 832 | Kongo—Switzerland, November 16, 1889 | 206, 832 |
| France—Korea, June 4, 1886 | 198, 825 | Korea—France, June 4, 1886 | 198, 825 |
| France—Netherlands, November 29, 1888 | 739 | Korea—Italy, June 26, 1884 | 199, 826 |
| Germany—Great Britain, July 1, 1890 | 194, 821 | Mexico—Great Britain, November 27, 1888 | 202, 829 |
| Great Britain—Germany, July 1, 1890 | 194, 821 | Mexico—Italy, April 16, 1890 | 202, 829 |
| Great Britain—Greece, November 10, 1886 | 198, 825 | Mexico—Sweden and Norway, July 29, 1885 | 202, 205, 829 |
| Great Britain—Italy, June 15, 1883 | 198, 825 | Montenegro—Italy, March 28, 1883 | 202, 829 |
| Great Britain—Mexico, November 27, 1888 | 198, 825 | Montenegro—Italy, October 29, 1892 | 200, 827 |
| Great Britain—Portugal, May 31, 1893 | 198, 204 | Netherlands—France, November 29, 1888 | 739 |
| Great Britain—Uruguay, November 13, 1885 | 198, 825 | Netherlands—Italy, January 9, 1884 | 204, 830 |
| Great Britain—United States, April 11, 1897 (draft) | 122, 124 | Netherlands—Portugal, June 10, 1893 | 204, 830 |
| Great Britain—Venezuela, February 2, 1897 | 183 | Netherlands—Portugal, July 5, 1894 | 121, 204, 596, 831 |
| Greece—Belgium, May 25, 1895 | 198, 825 | Netherlands—Roumania, March 15, 1899 | 204 |
| Greece—Great Britain, November 10, 1886 | 198, 825 | Netherlands—Spain, June 8, 1887 | 824 |
| Greece—Italy, November 27, 1880 | 198, 825 | Norway—Belgium, June 11, 1895 | 203, 830 |
| Greece—Italy, April 1, 1889 | 200, 826 | Norway—Portugal, December 31, 1895 | 203, 830 |
| Hawaii—Belgium, October 4, 1862 | 195, 822 | Norway—Siam, May 18, 1868 | 830 |
| Hawaii—Switzerland, July 20, 1864 | 205, 832 | Norway—Spain, June 23, 1887 | 830 |
| Honduras—Spain, November 17, 1894 | 197, 824 | Norway—Spain, January 27, 1892; August 9, 1893 | 203 |
| Italy—Argentina Republic, July 23, 1898 | 121, 141, 150, 200, 596, 619, 622, 721, 735, 749, 753, 827 | Norway—Switzerland, March 22, 1894 | 203, 830 |
| Italy—Belgium, December 11, 1882 | 199, 826 | Orange Free State—Belgium, December 27, 1894 | 195, 822 |
| Italy—Colombia, October 27, 1892 | 200, 827 | Orange Free State—Italy, January 9, 1890 | 200, 827 |
| Italy—Dominican Republic, October 18, 1886 | 200, 826 | Paraguay—Italy, August 22, 1893 | 200, 827 |
| Italy—Great Britain, June 15, 1883 | 199, 826 | Portugal—Great Britain, May 31, 1893 | 198, 204 |
| Italy—Greece, November 27, 1880 | 199, 826 | Portugal—Netherlands, June 10, 1893 | 204, 831 |
| Italy—Greece, April 1, 1889 | 200, 826 | Portugal—Netherlands, July 5, 1894 | 121, 204, 596, 831 |
| Italy—Korea, June 26, 1884 | 199, 826 | Portugal—Norway, December 31, 1895 | 204, 831 |
| Italy—Mexico, April 16, 1890 | 200, 827 | Roumania—Italy, August 17, 1880 | 204, 831 |
| Italy—Montenegro, March 28, 1883 | 199, 826 | Roumania—Netherlands, March 15, 1899 | 205 |
| Italy—Montenegro, October 29, 1892 | 200, 827 | Roumania—Switzerland, February 19, March 3, 1893 | 205, 831 |
| Italy—Netherlands, January 9, 1884 | 199, 826 | Salvador—Switzerland, October 30, 1883 | 206, 832 |
| Italy—Orange Free State, January 9, 1890 | 200, 827 | Siam—Austria-Hungary, May 17, 1869 | 205, 831 |
| Italy—Paraguay, August 22, 1893 | 200, 827 | Siam—Belgium, August 29, 1868 | 205, 831 |
| | | Siam—Italy, October 3, 1868 | 205, 831 |

Treaties, etc. (continued):

- Siam—Japan, February 25, 1898 205, 831
 Siam—Sweden and Norway, May 18, 1868 . . . 205, 831
 South African Republic—Belgium, February 3, 1876 . . . 195, 822
 South African Republic—Italy, October 6, 1886 . . . 200, 826
 South African Republic—Switzerland, November 6, 1885 . . . 206, 832
 Spain—Colombia, April 28, 1894 197, 824
 Spain—Ecuador, May 26, 1888 . . . 197, 823
 Spain—Honduras, November 17, 1894 . . . 197, 824
 Spain—Netherlands, June 8, 1887 . . . 824
 Spain—Norway, January 27, 1892; August 9, 1893 . . . 203
 Spain—Sweden, January 27, 1892; August 9, 1893 . . . 205
 Spain—Sweden and Norway, June 23, 1887 . . . 197, 824
 Spain—Venezuela, May 20, 1882 196, 823
 Sweden—Belgium, June 11, 1895 205, 832
 Sweden—Siam, May 18, 1868 . . . 832
 Sweden—Spain, June 23, 1887 . . . 832
 Sweden—Spain, January 27, 1892; August 9, 1893 . . . 205
 Sweden and Norway—Chile, July 6, 1895 . . . 203, 205
 Sweden and Norway—Mexico, July 29, 1885 . . . 202, 205, 829
 Sweden and Norway—Siam, May 18, 1868 . . . 202
 Sweden and Norway—Spain, June 23, 1887 . . . 197, 824
 Switzerland—Ecuador, June 22, 1888 . . . 206, 832
 Switzerland—Hawaii, July 20, 1864 . . . 205, 832
 Switzerland—Italy, April 19, 1892 . . . 206, 832
 Switzerland—Kongo, November 16, 1889 . . . 206, 832
 Switzerland—Norway, March 22, 1894 . . . 206, 832
 Switzerland—Roumania, February 19, March 3, 1893 . . . 206, 832
 Switzerland—Salvador, October 30, 1883 . . . 206, 832
 Switzerland—South African Republic, November 6, 1885 . . . 206, 832
 Switzerland—United States, July 24, 1883 (draft) . . . 121
 United States—Great Britain, April 11, 1897 (draft) . . . 122, 124
 United States—Switzerland, July 24, 1883 (draft) . . . 121
 Uruguay—Great Britain, November 13, 1885 . . . 198, 825
 Uruguay—Italy, April 14, 1879 . . . 198, 825
 Uruguay—Italy, September 19, 1885 . . . 199, 826
 Venezuela—Belgium, March 1, 1884 . . . 195, 822
 Venezuela—Denmark, December 19, 1862 . . . 196, 823
 Venezuela—Great Britain, February 2, 1897 . . . 183
 Venezuela—Spain, May 20, 1882 196, 823
 Tribunal, arbitral. See under Permanent court of arbitration.
 Tribunal, international. See Permanent court of arbitration.
 Truce, flag of (see also *Parlementaires*) 60, 61, 74, 257, 258, 424, 425, 426, 485, 491, 575
 Turkey. See also the Index of Persons under Abdullah Pasha, Mehemed Pasha, Noury Bey, Turkhan Pasha.
 delegates to the conference . . . 7, 232
 signatory of the conventions and declaration . . . 268
 declaration, pacific settlement 100, 155, 683
 reservations:
 maritime warfare and the Geneva convention . . . 249, 268
 pacific settlement convention . . . 100, 268
 United States. See also the Index of Persons under Crozier, Holla, Low, Mahan, Newell, White.
 delegates to the conference . . . 2, 229
 signatory of the conventions and declarations . . . 268
 proposals and amendments:
 aircraft . . . 354
 bullets . . . 80, 279
 inviolability of enemy private property at sea . . . 50, 411, 491, 629
 maritime warfare and the Geneva convention . . . 392
 permanent court of arbitration 127, 150, 188, 718, 724, 795, 833
 special mediation 112, 188, 696, 833, 836
 declaration as to its foreign policy 99, 155
 reservations:
 maritime warfare and the Geneva convention . . . 249, 268
 pacific settlement convention . . . 99, 268
 Universal postal union 121, 124, 139, 171, 177, 193-4, 241, 597, 806, 811, 820, 821
 Vessels. See Geneva convention; Warships.
 Vienna, Congress of (1816) . . . 272
Vaux:
 immunity of private property at sea . . . 46, 104, 233-4
 limitation of armed forces and war budgets . . . 104, 233
 naval bombardment . . . 46, 49, 104, 234
 revision of the Geneva convention . . . 46, 104, 233, 393, 408, 472, 473
 rights and duties of neutrals 45, 104, 233, 499
 types and calibres of guns . . . 104, 233
 War on land. See Armistices; Belligerents in land warfare; Belligerents in neutral territory; Brussels declaration; Capitulations; Internment; Laws and customs

War on land (*continued*):

of war on land; Means of injuring the enemy; Military occupation; Parlementaires; Prisoners of war; Sieges and bombardments; Spies.

War-ships with rams:**discussion in the**

first commission . . . 274, 275, 298-9

second subcommission . . 368-370, 374

report of second subcommission . . 296

Washington, treaty of (February 2, 1897) . . . 183-6

Wounded. See Sick and Wounded.

THE 1907 CONFERENCE

GENERAL INDEX

For the attitude of the several Governments on various questions before the Conference, see under both the names of the countries in this index and under the names of their delegates in the preceding index of persons.

- Academy of international law:**
 proposal, Roumania . . . I: 124, 129
- Adhesions:**
 China, convention of 1899 relative to laws and customs of war on land . . . III: 5
 Great Britain, declaration of 1899 relative to asphyxiating gases . . . I: 86; III: 153
 Great Britain, declaration of 1899 relative to expanding bullets . . . I: 86; III: 154
 Mexico, declaration of Paris . . . I: 230
 Portugal, declaration of 1899 relative to expanding bullets . . . III: 154
 Spain, declaration of Paris . . . I: 230, 240; III: 821
 Switzerland, convention of 1899 relative to the laws and customs of war on land . . . III: 5
 Uruguay, convention of 1899 for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva convention . . . I: 83
 special arrangements regarding pacific settlement convention . . . I: 614
 conditions as to other conventions . . . I: 336-8, 573
 to prize court convention . . . I: 210, 337, 669
- Administrative council at The Hague**
 I: 199, 367, 422, 607, 664, 692; II: 25, 125, 185, 362, 582, 616, 671, 680, 713, 741, 819, 837, 1062, 1070, 1074, 1079, 1083
- Aircraft:**
 proposals and amendments:
 Belgium . . . I: 102, 109; III: 145, 251
 Great Britain . . . I: 85, 110
 Italy . . . I: 103; III: 14, 149, 152, 153
 Russia . . . I: 103, 104; III: 14, 146
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 85-6
 second commission . . . III: 14-5
 first subcommission . . . III: 98, 143-53
 reports:
 to the conference . . . I: 102
 to the second commission . . . III: 27
 of the drafting committee of the final act . . . I: 577
 declaration prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons
 text of 1899 . . . I: 109; III: 251
 draft declaration . . . I: 109
- text adopted by the conference . . . I: 678
 final vote . . . I: 85-6
 signatory powers . . . I: 699
- Alabama arbitration** II: 70, 77, 109, 151, 528, 529, 530, 608, 644, 749; III: 764
- Aliens in relation to military charges:**
 proposals:
 Belgium . . . I: 176; III: 86, 284
 Great Britain . . . III: 284
 Netherlands . . . III: 203, 270, 275
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 164
 second commission . . . III: 38-9, 41-2, 73-4, 85-90
 second subcommission . . . III: 202-5
varu . . . I: 164, 178, 574, 689
- American international conferences:**
 Mexico (1901-1902) . . . II: 78, 263
 Panama (1826) . . . II: 138; III: 754
 Rio de Janeiro (1906) . . . II: 6, 7, 78, 145, 159, 206, 263, 275, 646
 resolution of August 7, 1906 . . . II: 919
- Angary:**
 neutral railway material in territory of a belligerent . . . I: 156, 178, 635; III: 218
- Application of the Hague conventions,**
 extent of . . . I: 338
- Arbitral code.** See Arbitration procedure.
- Arbitral justice, court of.** See Court of arbitral justice.
- Arbitral procedure.** See Arbitration, procedure; Arbitration international.
- Arbitral tribunal (see also Permanent court of arbitration)** I: 417, 418, 428, 429, 431-4, 437, 439, 606, 607, 609, 610-11, 612, 613; II: 121, 128-32, 357, 365-8, 577, 585-9, 711, 712, 716, 717, 726, 727, 728, 733-6, 738, 741, 750, 751, 755, 756, 757, 761
- Arbitration and peace congress, national (New York, 1907)** . . . II: 316
- Arbitration, international.** See also Arbitration by summary procedure; Arbitration, obligatory; Arbitration procedure; Permanent court of arbitration; System of arbitration.
 modifications proposed to text of 1899 . . . II: 990
 proposal, Germany . . . II: 870

Arbitration, international (*continued*):

reports:

- to the conference I: 413
- of the drafting committee of the
final act I: 574
- draft submitted to the conference I: 441, 562
- text adopted by the
conference I: 605
- first commission II: 996
- committee of examination C . . II: 768

Arbitration, obligatory:

proposals and amendments:

- Austria-Hungary II: 421, 422, 492-5
514, 515, 563, 894, 902, 903
- Belgium I: 468; II: 438
- Brazil II: 412, 879, 990
- Dominican Republic II: 414, 908
- Germany I: 424; II: 745, 866
- Great Britain (Anglo-American
project) I: 507, 529, 537; II: 92 *et seq.*,
1006, 1008
- Great Britain I: 536, 539; II: 134,
164, 466, 484, 488, 489, 495, 503-5,
512-4, 542, 543, 544, 886, 887, 897, 898,
899, 1012
- Great Britain and Portugal . . II: 541
- Greece I: 494; II: 413, 415, 515, 551, 892
- Italy I: 496; II: 437, 518, 554, 902, 990
- Mexico I: 463; II: 328-9, 415, 881, 913
- Portugal II: 412, 413, 414, 415, 874, 888, 990
- Russia I: 541; II: 135, 165, 904
- Serbia I: 486; II: 413, 414, 484, 513,
521, 542, 570, 874, 883, 903, 990
- Sweden II: 412, 415, 488-9, 542, 878, 990
- Switzerland II: 468, 514, 881, 882
- United States (Anglo-American
project) I: 507, 529, 537; II: 92
et seq., 1006, 1008
- United States II: 413, 415, 482-3,
490, 506, 513-4, 522, 540, 555, 564, 875,
876, 892, 907, 990
- Uruguay II: 415, 905, 990
- Venezuela II: 414, 909
- first subcommittee of committee of
examination A I: 469, 472; II: 461,
512, 540, 542, 885
- second subcommittee of committee
of examination A I: 477; II: 888
- tables of proposals II: 412-5, 512
- texts of proposals adopted by com-
mittee of examination A II: 540, 545
- declarations:
- Brazil I: 480-1, 494; II: 212, 378, 428, 479
- Denmark II: 412, 880
- Dominican Republic II: 412, 879
- Germany I: 478; II: 475
- Netherlands I: 543; II: 174
- Persia I: 525; II: 82
- Switzerland II: 458, 479
- United States I: 475; II: 478, 527
- discussion in the
plenary conference I: 325, 332, 581
- first commission II: 41-119, 134-7 165-77,
191-3
- first subcommission II: 226-311
- committee of examination A
II: 405-43, 447-555, 561-74

reports:

- to the conference I: 457
- of the drafting committee of the
final act I: 573
- draft of article 10 submitted to the
third commission of the confer-
ence of 1899 II: 986
- draft articles adopted by committee
of examination A II: 1006
- text of articles adopted by the com-
mission I: 537; II: 1008
- declaration respecting:
draft submitted to the
conference I: 332, 572
- first commission II: 191, 1013
- text adopted by the conference . . I: 689
- final vote I: 332
- note of his Excellency Mr. Asser II: 889
- Arbitration by summary procedure.
See also Arbitration, interna-
tional.
- proposals and amendments:
- Austria-Hungary II: 767
- France II: 438, 732-6, 867
- Great Britain II: 735
- discussion in the
first commission II: 131-2
- committee of examination A
II: 438, 589-90
- committee of examination B . . II: 636
- committee of examination C
II: 732-6, 759, 765, 767
- report to the conference I: 438
- draft submitted to the conference . I: 455
- text adopted by the
conference I: 613
- first commission II: 1004
- committee of examination C . . II: 776
- Arbitration court, judicial. See Court
of arbitral justice.
- Arbitration, permanent court of. See
Permanent court of arbitration.
- Arbitration procedure. See also Arbi-
tration by summary procedure;
Arbitration, international.
- proposals and amendments:
- Argentine Republic I: 427; II: 329, 871
- Austria-Hungary I: 416; II: 365,
723, 725, 731, 873
- Germany I: 424; II: 718, 721, 725,
728, 745, 754, 866, 870
- Great Britain II: 724
- Italy I: 435, 436; II: 730-1, 871
- Netherlands II: 730
- Russia II: 366, 869
- United States II: 590, 729
- discussion in the
first commission II: 125-31
- first subcommission II: 362-72
- committee of examination A II: 582-9
- committee of examination C
II: 714-32, 743-59, 763-7
- report to the conference I: 423
- draft submitted to the conference I: 447, 565
- text adopted by the
conference I: 608
- first commission II: 999

- Arbitration procedure
text adopted by the (*continued*):
committee of examination C . . . II:771
arbitral award . . . I:612-3; II:130-1,
368-71, 588-9, 730-1, 757-8
compromis I:608-12, 693; II:52, 53,
76-8, 108-13, 121, 125-8, 130, 131, 186,
215-7, 356, 364, 366-71, 419, 437, 450,
454-5, 480, 506-7, 521-31, 582-7, 589,
711-12, 714, 715, 717, 720-5, 729-32,
735, 743-50, 753-4, 756-8, 762, 764,
765, 767
- Argentine Republic. See also the Index
of Persons under Drago, Lar-
reta, Martín, Reynolds, Sáenz
Peña.
delegates to the conference . . . I:3, 680
signatory of conventions, declaration,
and final act . . . I:698, 699
proposal, arbitration procedure
I:427; II:329, 871
declaration, permanent court . . . II:330
reservations:
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting . . . I:330, 549
appended to signature . . . I:698, 700
neutral powers in war on land
(convention V)
appended to signature . . . I:698, 702
- Armaments, limitation of. See Limita-
tion of military expenditures;
Limitation of naval armaments.
- Armistices . . . I:628; III:1048-9
- Asylum. See Neutral asylum.
- Austria-Hungary. See also the Index
of Persons under Giesl von
Gieslingen, Haus, Konek de
Norwall, Lammasch, Macchio,
Mérey von Kapos-Mérey, Szi-
lássy von Szilás und Pilis,
Weil.
delegates to the conference . . . I:3, 680
signatory of final act . . . I:699
proposals and amendments:
appointment of arbitrators I:416; II:739
arbitration by summary procedure II:767
arbitration procedure II:365, 723,
725, 731, 873
coastal fishing vessels . . . III:901, 1159
conversion of merchant ships
I:236; III:747, 810, 1118
crews of captured vessels . . . III:1157
days of grace . . . III:1019
enemy private property at sea III:1129
international commissions of inquiry
II:387
laws of land warfare I:97, 99-100;
III:107, 108, 116, 128, 137, 240, 242
neutral persons in belligerent terri-
tory . . . III:194, 268, 274
neutral vessels in river navigation
III:268, 280
obligatory arbitration II:421, 422,
492-5, 514, 515, 563, 894, 902, 903
submarine mines . . . III:425, 675-6
declaration, enemy private property
at sea . . . I:241; III:748
reservation made in meeting:
laws and customs of war on land
(convention IV) . . . I:84
Automatic mines. See Mines, submarine.
- Auxiliary vessel, definition I:235; III:852
- Awards, arbitral (see also Arbitration
procedure) I:612-3; II:3-4, 130-1,
368-71, 588-9, 730-1, 757, 758
- Balloons. See Aircraft.
- Belgium. See also the Index of Persons
under Beernaert, Guillaume,
Heuvel.
delegates to the conference . . . I:4, 680
signatory of conventions, declaration,
and final act . . . I:698, 699
proposals and amendments:
coastal fishing vessels . . . III:797, 1124
crews of captured vessels . . . III:1156
enemy private property at sea
III:797, 829, 1124
exaction of military service from
neutral persons in belligerent
territory . . . I:176; III:86, 284
laws of land warfare
I:98; III:131, 245
naval bombardment . . . III:352, 364
neutral States in land warfare
III:181, 258, 261, 263
neutral States in naval war . . . III:641-2
obligatory arbitration . . . I:468; II:438
opening of hostilities I:134; III:170, 254
projectiles from aircraft I:102, 109;
III:145, 251
- Belligerent vessels in neutral ports. See
Rights and duties of neutral
powers in naval war.
- Belligerents in land warfare. See also
Belligerents in neutral terri-
tory; Laws and customs of war
on land.
proposals and amendments:
Cuba, prisoners of war III:7, 8,
103, 106, 241
Germany, qualifications of belliger-
ents . . . III:6, 102, 240
Japan, prisoners of war III:7, 8,
102, 104, 105, 106, 115, 124, 243
Spain, prisoners of war . . . III:7, 104, 242
discussion in the
second commission . . . III:6-8, 35-7
first subcommission III:99-104,
106, 111, 113-6
reports:
to the conference . . . I:94-6
to the second commission . . . III:17-20
of the committee of examination
III:124-5
draft submitted to the
conference . . . I:105-7
second commission . . . III:246-8
text adopted by the conference . . . I:623
prisoners of war I:95, 96, 106, 107,
143, 144, 149, 623, 628, 634; III:7, 8,
35-7, 99, 102-4, 106, 111, 113-6, 124,
125, 178, 179, 260, 261
qualifications of I:95, 105, 623; III:100-2

- Belligerents in land warfare (*continued*):
 sick and wounded I: 626, 634; III: 35-6, 179, 180
- Belligerents in neutral territory. See also Laws and customs of war on land; Rights and duties of neutral powers in case of war on land.
- proposals and amendments:
 Belgium III: 258, 261
 France III: 255, 260
 Great Britain III: 255, 260
 Japan . . . I: 147; III: 129, 226, 259
 Netherlands III: 257, 261
 Switzerland III: 256, 260
- discussion in the
 second commission
 first subcommission III: 129
 second subcommission III: 178-80, 226-7
 report of the drafting committee of
 the final act I: 339
 text adopted by the conference . . . I: 633
 Berne conference (1906) II: 436
 Berne convention (1886) II: 462
- Blockade:
questionnaire (questions IX and X)
 III: 1115-6
- proposals and amendments:
 Brazil III: 877, 1150
 Great Britain III: 880, 1151
 Italy III: 952, 1149
 Netherlands III: 1151
 United States III: 852, 880, 1150
- discussion in the
 plenary conference I: 229
 fourth commission III: 877-86, 910
 committee of examination
 III: 951-4, 1084
- reports:
 to the conference I: 255
 to the fourth commission III: 910
- Bolivia. See also the Index of Persons under Guachalla, Pinilla.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 4, 681
 signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act I: 698, 699
- reservation:
 contract debts (convention II)
 made in meeting II: 140
 appended to signature I: 698, 700
- Bombardment. See Aircraft; Bombardment by naval forces; Sieges and bombardments.
- Bombardment by naval forces:
 proposals and amendments:
 Belgium III: 352, 364
 France III: 347, 364, 660
 Great Britain III: 547
 Italy III: 657
 Netherlands III: 658
 Russia III: 658
 Spain III: 657
 Turkey III: 553
 United States III: 657
 combined proposal of the United States, Spain, Italy, Netherlands and Russia III: 659
- discussion in the
 plenary conference I: 86-8, 271
 third commission III: 343-55
 first subcommission III: 521-2, 542-54
- reports:
 to the conference I: 111
 to the third commission III: 355
 of the drafting committee of the
 final act I: 576
- convention
 draft submitted to the
 conference I: 118
 third commission III: 364
 text adopted by the
 conference I: 646
 committee of examination III: 660
 final vote I: 87-8
 signatory powers I: 699
- reservations:
 Chile, made in meeting I: 87
 appended to signature I: 699, 702
 China, made in meeting I: 87
 France, made in meeting I: 87
 Germany, made in meeting I: 87
 Great Britain, made in meeting I: 87
 Haiti, made in meeting I: 87
 Japan, made in meeting I: 87
 Spain, made in meeting I: 87
 considered by the Institute of International Law I: 111
- Bosphorus and Dardanelles, status of:
 declarations, Turkey I: 274, 278, 283, 298; III: 599
- Brazil. See also the Index of Persons under Barbosa, Burlamaqui de Moura, Lisboa, Trompowsky Leitão d'Almeida.
 delegates to the conference I: 4, 681
 signatory of conventions, declaration and final act I: 698, 699
- proposals and amendments:
 blockade III: 877, 1150
 contraband III: 1139, 1143-7 *passim*
 contract debts I: 550-1; II: 285
 court of arbitral justice II: 151, 619, 688, 1027
 enemy private property at sea III: 777, 1122
 neutral States in naval war I: 295; III: 601, 716
 obligatory arbitration II: 412, 879, 990
 submarine mines III: 664-5, 669
 declaration, obligatory arbitration I: 480-1, 494; II: 212, 378, 428, 479
- reservation:
 pacific settlement convention (convention I)
 made in meeting I: 330
 appended to signature I: 698, 700
- Brussels, declaration of I: 111, 137; III: 131
- Brussels, congress of (1874) III: 1, 97, 542, 756, 905
- Budgets, war. See under Limitation of military expenditures; Limitation of naval armaments.

- Bulgaria. See also the Index of Persons under Dimitrieff, Karandjouloff, Vinaroff.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 5, 681
 signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 amendment proposed, court of arbitral justice . . . II: 1017
 reservation made in meeting:
 laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) . . . I: 84
- Bullets:
 proposal, United States . I: 105; III: 15, 251
 discussion in the
 . second commission . . . III: 15-6
 . first subcommission . . . III: 143, 153-4
 report to the conference . . . I: 105
 adhesions to the declaration of 1899:
 Great Britain . . . I: 86; III: 154
 Portugal . . . III: 154
- Bureau, international. See International bureau; Permanent court of arbitration.
- Bureau of the conference . . . I: 16
- Bureaus and members of the commissions and subcommissions I: 18-35, 56-7
- Cables. See Telegraphs.
- Capitulations I: 628; III: 36, 108, 127, 243, 1048
- Capture in naval war, restrictions in the exercise of the right of. See also Coastal fishing vessels and certain other ships; Postal correspondence; Crews of captured ships.
 report of the drafting committee of the final act . . . I: 339
 convention
 text adopted by the conference . I: 656
 final vote . . . I: 232, 270
 signatory powers . . . I: 699
 Capture in neutral waters . . . I: 291, 672
- Chile. See also the Index of Persons under Concha, Gana, Matte.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 5, 681
 signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 proposal and amendment:
 contract debts . I: 550; II: 414, 908, 990
 permanent court of arbitration II: 872
 reservations:
 international prize court (convention XII)
 made in meeting . . . I: 168
 appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702
 naval bombardment (convention IX)
 made in meeting . . . I: 87
 appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702
 pacific settlement (convention I)
 made in meeting . . . II: 119
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
- China. See also the Index of Persons under Chang Ching-tong, Chao Hi-chiu, Foster, Lou Tseng-tsiang, Ting, Tsien Sun.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 5, 681
 signatory of final act . . . I: 699
 amendment, neutral States in naval war . . . III: 582
 declarations:
 court of arbitral justice . II: 605, 1026
 maritime warfare and the Geneva convention . . . III: 292
 submarine mines . . . III: 400, 665
 reservations made in meetings:
 days of grace (convention VI) . I: 232
 international prize court (convention XII) . . . I: 168
 naval bombardment (convention IX) . . . I: 87
 neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) . . . I: 279
 adhesion to convention of 1899 relative to laws and customs of war on land . . . III: 5
- Coastal fishing vessels and certain other ships, exemption from capture of. See also Capture, restrictions in the exercise of the right of.
 questionnaire (question XIII) . III: 1116
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary . . . III: 901, 1159
 Belgium . . . III: 797, 1124
 Great Britain . . . III: 975, 1161
 Italy . . . III: 988, 1162
 Japan . . . III: 1162
 Norway . . . III: 971, 1161
 Portugal . . . III: 901, 956, 1159, 1160
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 229, 232
 fourth commission III: 887-8, 900-3, 906
 committee of examination III: 955-62, 968-73, 975-7, 988-90, 1005-8
 reports:
 to the conference . . . I: 263
 to the committee of examination III: 1009
 of the general drafting committee . I: 339
 draft submitted to the
 conference . . . I: 269
 fourth commission . . . III: 1162
 committee of examination III: 969, 1161
 text adopted by the conference . . I: 657
- Colombia. See also the Index of Persons under Holguín, Pérez Triana, Vargas.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 6, 682
 signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 amendment proposed, submarine mines I: 285; III: 450, 682
 reservations:
 contract debts (convention II)
 made in meeting . . . I: 331
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
 international prize court (convention XII)
 made in meeting . . . I: 168
- Commercial relations between inhabitants of belligerent and neutral countries, *visu* concerning I: 164, 178, 574, 689; III: 93

- Commission on correspondence:
 formation I: 57
 members I: 35, 57
 report (oral) I: 60, 578
- Commissions of inquiry. See International commission of inquiry.
- Commissions of the conference. See also Committees of examination; Subcommissions.
- first commission (see also Arbitration, international; Good offices and mediation; International commissions of inquiry; International prize court; Maintenance of general peace)
 organization I: 54
 members I: 18, 56
 meetings II: 1-199
 reports to the conference:
 international prize court I: 179
 pacific settlement of international disputes I: 395
- second commission (see also Aircraft; Laws and customs of war on land; Opening of hostilities; Rights and duties of neutrals on land)
 organization I: 54
 members I: 22-3, 56
 meetings III: 1-93
 reports to the conference:
 aircraft I: 102
 laws and customs of war on land I: 93
 opening of hostilities I: 131
 rights and duties of neutrals on land I: 136
- third commission (see also Bombardment by naval forces; Mines, submarine; Maritime warfare and the Geneva convention; Neutral powers in naval war)
 organization I: 54; III: 289-91
 members I: 27, 56
 meetings III: 289-518
 reports to the conference:
 automatic submarine contact mines I: 280; III: 457
 bombardment by naval forces in time of war I: 111
 maritime warfare and the Geneva convention I: 67
 neutral powers in naval war I: 288
- fourth commission (see also Blockade; Coastal fishing vessels and other ships, exemption of; Contraband of war; Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships; Crews of captured ships; Days of grace; Destruction of neutral prizes; Inviolability of enemy private property at sea; Laws and customs of naval war; Postal correspondence at sea)
 organization I: 54-5; III: 744
 members I: 31-4, 56-7; III: 743
 meetings III: 741-915
- reports to the conference:
 blockade I: 255
 contraband of war I: 250
 conversion of merchant ships into war-ships I: 234
 crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent I: 261
 days of grace I: 244
 destruction of neutral prizes I: 257
 exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war I: 263
 inviolability of enemy private property at sea I: 240
 laws and customs of naval war I: 259
 postal correspondence at sea I: 260
 work of fourth commission I: 233
- Committee, drafting (general)
 organization I: 65
 members I: 34, 65-6
 oral reports I: 335, 573-7
 subcommittee
 members I: 35, 336
 meetings I: 336
 oral report I: 336
- Committees, drafting (special)
 first commission, first subcommission
 committee of examination A (obligatory arbitration)
 appointment II: 474, 496
 members II: 474, 496, 572
 committee of examination B (court of arbitral justice)
 appointment I: 349 note; II: 601, 689
 members I: 349 note; II: 601, 689, 690 note
- first commission, second subcommission (international prize court)
 appointment II: 781
 members II: 782
- Committees of examination. See also Subcommissions.
- first commission
 first subcommission
 committee A (commissions of inquiry; obligatory arbitration, recovery of contract debts)
 appointment II: 224
 members I: 396 note; II: 224-5, 311, 375 note, 405
 meetings II: 375-591
 committee B (court of arbitral justice)
 appointment II: 354
 members I: 341 note, 349 note; II: 354, 595 note
 meetings II: 595-706
 report I: 341
 committee C (permanent court of arbitration; arbitral procedure)
 appointment II: 446, 447
 members I: 396 note; II: 446, 709 note
 meetings II: 709-77
- second subcommission
 committee on the international prize court

- Committees of examination
 first commission
 second subcommission
 committee on the international prize court (*continued*)
 appointment . . . II: 808-9
 members . . . I: 179 note; II: 808-9
 meetings . . . II: 813-48
 report . . . I: 179
 second commission
 first subcommission
 committee on the laws and customs of war on land and the declarations of 1899
 appointment . . . III: 109
 members . . . I: 93 note; III: 109, 123
 report . . . III: 123
 second subcommission
 committee on rights and duties of neutrals on land and opening of hostilities
 appointment . . . III: 184
 members . . . I: 131 note, 136 note, 150 note; III: 42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 184-5
 reports:
 neutral persons in the territory of belligerents . . . III: 60
 opening of hostilities . . . III: 42
 rights and duties of neutrals on land . . . III: 47
 third commission
 first subcommission
 committee on bombardment by naval forces
 appointment . . . III: 554
 members . . . I: 111 note; III: 355-6 note, 554
 report . . . III: 355
 committee on submarine mines
 appointment . . . III: 540
 members . . . I: 280 note; III: 399 note, 402, 458 note, 540-1
 meetings . . . I: 280 note 5; III: 458 note 5
 report . . . III: 399
 second subcommission
 committee on belligerent ships in neutral ports
 appointment . . . III: 622
 members . . . I: 288 note; III: 489 note, 622
 meetings . . . III: 623-54
 report (neutral powers in naval war) . . . III: 489
 committee on maritime warfare and the Geneva convention
 appointment . . . III: 572
 members . . . I: 67 note; III: 305 note, 572
 report . . . I: 67; III: 305
 fourth commission
 general committee (blockade; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships; crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent; days of grace; destruction of neutral prizes; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, etc.; inviolability of enemy private property at sea; laws and customs of naval war)
 appointment . . . I: 229; III: 919
 members . . . I: 233-4 note; III: 919
 meetings . . . III: 919-1088
 reports of Mr. Fromageot
 III: 1009, 1012, 1024, 1070, 1076, 1086
 committee on contraband of war and postal correspondence
 appointment . . . I: 229, 234; III: 919
 members . . . I: 234 note; III: 919, 1091
 meetings . . . III: 1091-1111
 reports of Mr. Fromageot
 III: 1091 note, 1111 note
 committee to define the term "auxiliary vessel"
 appointment . . . III: 840
 members . . . III: 840, 852 note
 report . . . III: 852
Compromis (see Arbitration procedure)
 I: 391, 608-12, 693; II: 52, 53, 76-8, 108-13, 121, 125-8, 130, 131, 186, 215-7, 356, 364, 366-71, 419, 437, 450, 454-5, 480, 506-7, 521-31, 582-7, 589, 640-4, 654-5, 676, 711-2, 714, 715, 717, 720-5, 729-32, 735, 743-50, 753-4, 756-8, 762-5, 767
 Conferences and congresses. See also
 Plenary conference.
 Berne conference (1906) . . . II: 436
 Brussels, congress of (1874) . . . III: 1, 97, 542, 756, 905
 Interparliamentary conference (1906) . . . II: 236, 334
 Madrid, military congress of (1892) . . . III: 97, 168
 National arbitration and peace congress (New York, 1907) . . . II: 316
 Pan American conferences:
 Mexico (1901-1902) . . . II: 78, 263
 Panama (1826) . . . II: 138; III: 754
 Rio de Janeiro (1906) . . . II: 6, 7, 78, 145, 159, 206, 263, 275, 646
 resolution of August 7, 1906 . . . II: 919
 Paris, congress of (1856) . . . II: 12, III: 1, 750, 751, 755, 771, 794
 Red cross, international conference of the committee of the (1867) . . . III: 558
 Saint Petersburg military conference (1868) . . . III: 1
 Vienna, congress of (1816) . . . III: 1
 Contact mines. See Mines, submarine.
 Continuous voyage . . . III: 845-6, 850, 870, 1111
 Contraband of war:
 questionnaire (questions VI, VII and VIII) . . . III: 1115
 proposals and amendments:
 Brazil . . . III: 1139, 1143-7 *passim*
 France . . . III: 1093-6, 1108, 1138, 1142, 1144, 1146
 Germany . . . III: 1103, 1106, 1108, 1136, 1142, 1144, 1146
 Great Britain . . . III: 1109, 1142, 1148
 United States . . . III: 804, 1140, 1143
 table of proposals . . . III: 1141

Contraband of war (continued):**declarations:**

Great Britain . . . III: 744, 1136, 1142
United States . . . III: 1099

discussion in the

plenary conference . . . I: 229, 276
fourth commission III: 844-52, 855-74, 910
committee of examination . . . III: 1083
special committee III: 1091-1104, 1106-9

reports:

to the conference . . . I: 250
to the fourth commission . . . III: 910 note
considered by the Institute of International Law I: 251; III: 756, 845, 846, 865

Contract debts, limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of:**proposals and amendments:**

Brazil . . . I: 550-I; II: 285
Chile . . . I: 550; II: 414, 908, 990
Dominican Republic II: 414, 908, 910, 990
Haiti . . . II: 906
Mexico . . . I: 549; II: 239, 415, 913
Peru . . . I: 550; II: 909
Roumania . . . II: 910
United States I: 548, 554; II: 906, 907, 913, 990
Venezuela . . . I: 552, 555; II: 139, 414, 909

declarations:

Salvador . . . I: 550; II: 910
United States . . . I: 552; II: 555-6
Venezuela . . . II: 243

discussion in the

plenary conference . . . I: 330-2
first commission . . . II: 137-43
first subcommission II: 226-310 *passim*
committee of examination A II: 555-60

reports:

to the conference . . . I: 547
of the drafting committee of the final act . . . I: 575

convention

draft submitted to the conference I: 571; II: 1005

text adopted by the

conference . . . I: 616
committee and commission . . . I: 554
final vote . . . I: 330-2
signatory powers . . . I: 698

reservations:

Argentine Republic, made in meeting . . . I: 330, 549
appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
Bolivia, made in meeting . . . II: 140
appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
Colombia, made in meeting . . . I: 331
appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
Dominican Republic, made in meeting . . . I: 331
appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
Ecuador, made in meetings I: 332, 552; II: 308
Greece, made in meeting . . . I: 330
appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
Guatemala, made in meetings I: 331; II: 140
appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701

Nicaragua, made in meeting . . . I: 331

Paraguay, made in meeting . . . I: 331

Peru, made in meeting . . . I: 331

appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701

Salvador, made in meeting I: 331, 550; II: 910

appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701

Uruguay, made in meeting . . . I: 332

appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701

Contributions (see also Military occupation) I: 99, 108, 630; III: 137, 246

Conventions and declaration of the conference. For other conventions and declarations, see Treaties, conventions, declarations, etc.

final act . . . I: 679

draft convention relative to the creation of a court of arbitral justice . . . I: 690

convention (I) for the pacific settlement of international disputes . . . I: 599

convention (II) respecting the limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of contract debts . . . I: 616

convention (III) relative to the opening of hostilities . . . I: 618

convention (IV) respecting the laws and customs of war on land . . . I: 620

annex thereto . . . I: 623

convention (V) respecting the rights and duties of neutral powers and persons in case of war on land . . . I: 632

convention (VI) relating to the status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities . . . I: 637

convention (VII) relating to the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships . . . I: 640

convention (VIII) relative to the laying of automatic submarine contact mines . . . I: 643

convention (IX) concerning bombardment by naval forces in time of war . . . I: 646

convention (X) for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva convention I: 650

convention (XI) relative to certain restrictions with regard to the exercise of the right of capture in naval war . . . I: 656

convention (XII) relative to the creation of an international prize court . . . I: 660

convention (XIII) concerning the rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war . . . I: 672

declaration prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons . . . I: 678

table of signatures . . . I: 698-9

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. See also War-ships.

questionnaire (questions I and II) III: 1115

- Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (*continued*):
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary . I: 236; III: 747, 810, 1118
 Great Britain . III: 852, 1030, 1116, 1118
 Italy III: 746, 1117, 1118
 Japan III: 748, 1119, 1120
 Netherlands III: 747, 1119, 1120
 Russia III: 747, 1117, 1119
 Sweden III: 1023, 1069
 United States III: 804, 1119, 1120
 table of proposals III: 1118
 discussion in the
 plenary conference I: 228, 231
 fourth commission . III: 746-8, 803-15, 836-40, 905-7
 committee of examination . III: 920-3, 991-1000, 1022-4, 1066-70
 reports:
 to the conference I: 234
 to the committee of examination . III: 1076
 of the drafting committee of the final act I: 576
 convention
 draft elaborated by the committee of examination III: 1022-4, 1121
 draft submitted to the conference . I: 266
 text adopted by the conference . I: 640
 final vote I: 231, 270-1
 signatory powers I: 271
 reservation made in meeting, Turkey . I: 271
 Correspondence. See Immunity of official correspondence; Inviolability of postal correspondence at sea.
 Court of arbitral justice:
 proposals and amendments:
 Brazil II: 151, 619, 688, 1027
 Bulgaria II: 1017
 Germany I: 363; II: 640, 676
 Germany and United States II: 630
 Great Britain II: 189, 655, 694, 701
 Haiti II: 1018
 Roumania II: 1018
 Russia II: 702, 1014
 Sweden II: 183
 United States II: 695, 703, 1015
 United States and Great Britain . II: 607
 combined proposal of Germany, United States, and Great Britain . II: 1019, 1031, 1036, 1045
 table of the distribution of judges II: 1024
 declarations:
 Argentine Republic II: 330
 China II: 605, 1026
 discussion in the
 plenary conference I: 325, 326-9, 581
 first commission II: 143-62, 177-90
 first subcommission II: 312-54
 committee of examination B II: 595-705
 reports:
 to the conference I: 341
 of the drafting committee of the final act I: 574, 577
 draft convention
 text adopted by the
 conference I: 690
 first commission I: 388; II: 1045
 final vote I: 327-9
vozu I: 327, 689; II: 1050
 Court of arbitration. See Permanent court of arbitration.
 Crews of captured ships. See also Capture, restrictions in the exercise of the right of.
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary and Great Britain III: 1157
 Belgium III: 1156
 Great Britain III: 1156
 discussion in the
 plenary conference I: 229, 232
 fourth commission III: 887, 910
 committee of examination III: 947-51, 963-8, 974-5
 reports:
 to the conference I: 261
 to the committee of examination . III: 1012
 draft submitted to the
 conference I: 268
 fourth commission III: 1157
 text adopted by the conference I: 657
 prisoners of war I: 262, 657; III: 947-51, 974-5, 1156-8
 Cuba. See also the Index of Persons under Bustamante y Sirvén, Quesada y Aróstegui, Sanguily.
 delegates to the conference I: 6, 682
 signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act I: 698, 699
 amendments proposed, laws of land warfare . I: 95-6; III: 7, 8, 103, 106, 241
 reservation:
 international prize court (convention XII)
 made in meeting I: 168
 appended to signature I: 699, 702
 constitutional requirement respecting declaration of war . I: 134; III: 169
 Dardanelles and Bosphorus, status of:
 declaration, Turkey . I: 274, 278, 283; III: 599
 Days of grace:
questionnaire (questions IV and V) . III: 1115
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary III: 1019
 France III: 842, 1131
 Great Britain . I: 250; III: 938, 944, 1015-8, 1030, 1134, 1135
 Netherlands III: 1131, 1132
 Russia III: 875, 1130
 Sweden . III: 926-35 *passim*, 945, 1065, 1131
 discussion in the
 plenary conference I: 228, 231
 fourth commission . III: 815-20, 841-4, 875-7, 907-8
 committee of examination III: 925-46, 1008-9, 1015-22, 1064-6
 reports:
 to the conference I: 244

- Days of grace:
 reports (*continued*):
 to the committee of examination III: 1070
 of the drafting committee of the
 final act I: 576
 convention relating to the status of
 enemy merchant ships at the
 outbreak of hostilities
 draft elaborated by
 the committee of examination III: 1134
 Mr. Fromageot III: 1133
 draft submitted to the conference . I: 267
 text adopted by the conference . I: 637
 final vote I: 231, 270
 signatory powers I: 698
 reservations:
 China, made in meeting I: 232
 Germany, made in meeting . . . I: 231
 Montenegro, made in meeting . . I: 232
 Russia, made in meeting I: 232
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 702
 expression abandoned as a title for
 the Convention III: 1073
 Declaration of conference respecting
 obligatory arbitration I: 689
 Declaration of war. See also Opening
 of hostilities.
 constitutional requirement of:
 Cuba I: 134; III: 169
 United States I: 134; III: 166
 Declaration prohibiting the discharge of
 projectiles and explosives from
 balloons. See Aircraft.
 Declarations. See Aircraft; Conven-
 tions and declaration of the
 conference; Treaties, conven-
 tions, declarations, etc.
 Declarations of 1899. See also Aircraft.
 assigned to second commission for
 consideration I: 54
 discussion in the
 second commission III: 14-5
 first subcommission III: 98, 143
 Delegates of the powers represented at
 the conference (see also the In-
 dex of Persons) I: 2, 36, 679
 Denmark. See also the Index of Persons
 under Brun, Scheller, Vedel.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 6, 682
 signatory of conventions, and final act
 I: 698, 699
 proposals and amendments:
 laws of land warfare I: 101; III:
 13, 108, 129, 244
 mobilization for defense of neutral-
 ity I: 146; III: 216, 259, 702
 neutral States in naval war . . . III:
 216, 599, 702
 declarations:
 enemy private property at sea . . III: 1123
 obligatory arbitration II: 412, 880
 straits I: 297; III: 599
 Destruction of neutral prizes:
 questionnaire (questions XI and XII)
 III: 1116
 proposals and amendments:
 Great Britain III: 1032, 1061, 1152
 Japan I: 257; III: 1152
 Russia III: 1062, 1152
 United States III: 1032, 1062, 1153
 discussion in the
 plenary conference I: 229, 276
 third commission III: 485-6
 fourth commission III: 889-96
 committee of examination
 III: 977-86, 1001-5, 1032-6, 1083-5
 joint discussion by the committees of
 examination of the fourth com-
 mission and of the second sub-
 commission of the third com-
 mission III: 1058-63
 reports:
 to the conference I: 257
 to the committee of examination III: 1086
 considered by the Institute of Interna-
 tional Law III: 893, 894, 1034
 Professor Holland's letters on the III: 1153
 Disarmament. See under Limitation.
 Dominican Republic. See also the In-
 dex of Persons under Hen-
 riquez i Carvajal, Tejera.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 6, 682
 signatory of conventions, declaration,
 and final act I: 698, 699
 amendment, contract debts II: 414,
 908, 910, 990
 declaration, obligatory arbitration
 II: 412, 879
 reservations:
 contract debts (convention II)
 made in meeting I: 331
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
 neutral powers in naval war (con-
 vention XIII)
 made in meeting I: 279
 appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703
 submarine mines (convention VIII)
 made in meeting I: 274
 appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702
 Drafting committee of the final act
 (general drafting committee)
 organization I: 65
 members I: 34, 65-6
 report (oral) I: 335, 573
 subcommittee
 members I: 35, 336
 meetings I: 336
 oral report I: 336
 Drago doctrine. See Contract debts.
 Ecuador. See also the Index of Per-
 sons under Dorn y de Alsúa,
 Rendón.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 6, 682
 signatory of final act I: 699
 reservations made in meetings:
 contract debts (convention II)
 I: 332, 552; II: 308
 international prize court (conven-
 tion XII) I: 168
 Enemy. See Means of injuring the
 enemy.
 Enemy merchant ships, status of, at out-
 break of hostilities. See Days
 of grace.

- Enemy private property at sea. See Inviolability of enemy private property at sea.
 Espionage. See Spies.
 Explosives. See Aircraft; Bullets; Gases.
- Fighting ship, definition III: 852
 Final act of the conference I: 679
 report of the general drafting committee I: 335, 573
 final vote I: 578
 signatory powers I: 699
 reservation, Switzerland made in meeting I: 574
 appended to signature I: 699, 703
 First commission. See Commissions of the conference; Committees of examination; Subcommissions.
 Fishing vessels. See Coastal fishing vessels.
 Flag. See Geneva convention of 1906; Parlementaires; Truce, flag of.
 Fourth commission. See Commissions of the conference; Committees of examination.
 France. See also the Index of Persons under Amourel, Arago, Bourgeois, Estournelles de Constant, Fromageot, Lacaze, Pellet, Renault, Siben.
 delegates to the conference I: 7, 682
 signatory of conventions, and final act I: 698, 699
 proposals and amendments:
 adaptation of Geneva principles to naval warfare I: 73, III: 689
 arbitration by summary procedure II: 438, 732-6, 867
 contraband III: 1093-6, 1108, 1138, 1142, 1144, 1146
 days of grace III: 842, 1131
 enemy private property at sea III: 799, 1129
 international commissions of inquiry II: 851, 861
 international prize court II: 1059, 1067
 naval bombardments III: 347, 364, 660
 neutral States in land warfare III: 255, 260
 neutral vessels in river navigation service III: 285
 opening of hostilities I: 131; III: 253
 property of neutral persons in belligerent territory I: 155; III: 78, 285
 reservations made in meetings:
 naval bombardment (convention IX) I: 87
 submarine mines (convention VIII) I: 274
 Gases, asphyxiating or deleterious:
 adhesion to declaration of 1899, Great Britain I: 86; III: 153
 discussion in the III: 15
 second commission III: 15
 first subcommission III: 98, 143
- General committee of the fourth commission. See Committees of examination.
 Geneva convention of 1864
 adaptation to maritime warfare of principles of III: 557-9
 text of convention of 1899 I: 74; III: 313, 683, 690
 Geneva convention of 1906 III: 323
 application to sick and wounded in land warfare I: 626
 adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of
 proposals and amendments:
 France I: 73; III: 689
 Germany III: 685
 Netherlands III: 688
 declarations:
 China III: 292
 Persia I: 63; III: 563
 Turkey I: 63; III: 560
 discussion in the
 plenary conference I: 63-5, 271
 third commission III: 292-304
 second subcommission III: 557-72
 reports:
 to the conference I: 67
 to the third commission III: 305
 of the drafting committee of the final act I: 338
 convention
 text elaborated by the committee of examination III: 313, 690
 draft submitted to the conference I: 74; III: 313
 text adopted by the conference I: 650
 final vote I: 65, 83
 signatory powers I: 699
 reservations:
 Great Britain, made in meeting I: 64, 65
 Persia, made in meeting I: 63
 appended to signature I: 699, 702
 Turkey, made in meeting I: 63
 flags and distinctive signs for hospital ships I: 76, 651; III: 292, 296-9, 315, 316, 560-3, 686, 688
 hospital ships:
 belligerent, other than government vessels I: 75, 76-7, 650-2; III: 300, 313, 314-6
 military hospital ships I: 68-71, 74, 75-7, 650, 651, 652; III: 296-300, 313, 315, 316
 neutral hospital ships I: 75-7, 650-2; III: 293-6, 300, 314-6, 685
 medical personnel I: 72, 78, 652; III: 115, 125, 317, 693
 neutral merchant vessels I: 77, 652; III: 317
 prisoners of war I: 78, 652, 653; III: 317, 318, 569
 sick, wounded and shipwrecked I: 78, 79, 651, 652, 653; III: 299-303, 316, 317, 318, 319, 568-9
 internment in neutral territory I: 79, 653; III: 318, 319

- Germany. See also the Index of Persons under Göppert, Gündell, Kriege, Marschall von Bieberstein, Retzmann, Siegel, Zorn.
- delegates to the conference . . . I:2, 679
- signatory of final act . . . I:699
- proposals and amendments:
- adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva convention . . . III:685
 - arbitration procedure I:424; II:718, 721, 725, 728, 745, 754, 866, 870
 - contraband III:1103, 1106, 1108, 1136, 1142, 1144, 1146
 - court of arbitral justice I:363; II:607, 630, 640, 676, 1019, 1022, 1031, 1036, 1040, 1045
 - indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare . I:101; III:139, 245
 - international arbitration . . . II:870
 - international prize court II:1051, 1059, 1067
 - laws of land warfare I:95, 97, 99; III:6, 102, 107, 116, 125, 126, 240
 - neutral persons in belligerent territory III:191, 194, 196, 206, 209, 210, 226, 266, 272, 274, 276, 278, 280
 - neutral States in land warfare III:180, 257-8, 263
 - neutral States in naval war III:477-8, 637, 730
 - neutral vessels in river navigation service . . . III:224, 267, 280
 - obligatory *compromis* I:424; II:745, 866
 - permanent court of arbitration II:740
 - postal correspondence at sea III:1105, 1155
 - submarine mines I:282; III:385, 391, 433, 666, 667, 670, 671
- declaration, obligatory arbitration I:478; II:475
- reservations made in meetings:
- days of grace (convention VI) . . . I:231
 - laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) . . . I:84
 - naval bombardment (convention IX) I:87
 - neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) . . . I:279
 - submarine mines (convention VIII) I:274
- Good offices and mediation:
- proposals:
- Haiti . . . II:860
 - Netherlands . . . II:856
- discussion in the
- first commission . . . II:32
 - first subcommission . . . II:207-9
 - committee of examination A II:379-80
- report to the conference . . . I:397
- draft submitted to the conference . I:557
- text adopted by the
- conference . . . I:600
 - first commission . . . II:991
- Great Britain. See also the Index of Persons under Cockerill, Crowe, Elles, Fry, Howard, Hurst, Ottley, Reay, Satow, Segrave, Yarde-Buller.
- delegates to the conference . . . I:7, 683
- signatory of final act . . . I:699
- proposals and amendments:
- arbitration by summary procedure II:735
 - arbitration procedure . . . II:724
 - belligerent war-ships in neutral waters . . . I:296; III:594, 723, 724
 - blockade . . . III:880, 1151
 - coastal fishing vessels . . . III:975, 1161
 - contraband . . . III:1109, 1148
 - conversion of merchant ships into war-ships III:852, 1030, 1116, 1118
 - court of arbitral justice II:189, 607, 655, 694, 701, 1019, 1020, 1031, 1036, 1045
 - days of grace I:250; III:938, 944, 1015-8, 1030, 1134, 1135
 - destruction of neutral prizes III:1032, 1061, 1152
 - international commissions of inquiry II:857, 861
 - international prize court II:1056, 1059, 1067
 - limitation of military charges . . . I:90
 - military service by neutrals in belligerent territory . . . III:284
 - naval bombardment . . . III:547
 - neutral members of crews of captured vessels . . . III:1156, 1157
 - neutral States in land warfare III:181, 255, 260, 262
 - neutral States in naval war III:639, 643, 698
 - obligatory arbitration I:536, 539; II:134, 164, 466, 484, 488, 489, 495, 503-5, 512-4, 541, 542, 543, 544, 886, 887, 897, 898, 899, 1012
 - obligatory arbitration (Anglo-American project) I:507, 529, 537; II:92 *et seq.*, 1006, 1008
 - opening of hostilities I:134; III:201, 216
 - projectiles from aircraft . . . I:85, 110, 577
 - submarine mines I:284; III:384, 415, 426, 454, 455, 662, 673, 676, 679, 682
- declarations:
- asphyxiating gases . . . I:86; III:153
 - contraband . . . III:744, 1136, 1142
 - expanding bullets . . . I:86; III:154
- reservations made in meetings:
- maritime warfare and the Geneva convention (convention X) I:64, 65
 - naval bombardment (convention IX) I:87
 - neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) . . . I:278
 - submarine mines (convention VIII) I:274
- Greece. See also the Index of Persons under Rangabé, Sapountzakis, Streit.
- delegates to the conference . . . I:8, 683
- signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
- proposals and amendments:
- historic monuments in land warfare . . . I:99; III:12
 - obligatory arbitration I:494; II:413, 415, 515, 551, 892

- Greece (continued):**
 reservations:
 contract debts (convention II)
 made in meeting I: 330
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
 pacific settlement (convention I)
 made in meeting I: 329
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
Guatemala. See also the Index of Persons under Gomez Carillo, Tible Machado.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 8, 683
 signatory of conventions, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 reservations:
 contract debts (convention II)
 made in meetings . . . I: 331; II: 140
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
 international prize court (convention XII)
 made in meeting I: 168
 appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702
Guides . . . I: 97, 108, 629; III: 117-23, 130-5
 considered by the Institute of International Law III: 131
- Haiti.** See also the Index of Persons under Dalbemar, Hudicourt, Léger.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 8, 684
 signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 proposals:
 contract debts II: 906
 court of arbitral justice . . . II: 1018
 international commissions of inquiry . . . II: 861
 special mediation II: 860
 reservations:
 international prize court (convention XII)
 made in meeting . . . I: 167, 168
 appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703
 naval bombardment (convention IX)
 made in meeting I: 87
- Historic monuments in land warfare** . . . I: 99; III: 12
- Honduras, desire to participate in work of conference** II: 40
- Hospital ships.** See Geneva convention of 1906; Inviolability of private property at sea; Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war.
- Hostilities.** See Naval war; Opening of hostilities; War on land.
- Hull inquiry, result of the** . . . II: 35, 220, 381
- Immunity of official correspondence:**
 considered by the Institute of International Law I: 260
- Indemnification for violation of the regulations concerning the laws and customs of war on land:**
 proposal, Germany . . . I: 101; III: 139, 245
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 84-5, 123
- second commission III: 13-4
 first subcommission III: 139-43
 reports:
 to the conference I: 101
 to the second commission . . . III: 25
 of the drafting committee of the final act I: 575
 draft elaborated by the first subcommission III: 250
 draft submitted to the conference . . I: 109
 text adopted by the conference . . . I: 621
- Industrial relations between inhabitants of belligerent and neutral countries, *vacu* concerning** . . . I: 164, 178; 574, 689
- Inquiry, international commissions of.**
 See International commissions of inquiry.
- Institute of International Law:**
 belligerent vessels in neutral ports . . III: 580
 compromis clause II: 336
 contraband . . . I: 251; III: 756, 845, 846, 865
 destruction of neutral prizes . . . III: 893, 894, 1034
 guides III: 131
 immunity of official correspondence . . I: 260
 international prize court . . . I: 164, 182, 190; II: 16, 786
 mines . . . III: 390, 399, 404, 407, 416, 421, 428, 528
 naval bombardment I: 111
 navigation of international rivers . . III: 225
 opening of hostilities . . . I: 132, 133; III: 43, 160
 rights and duties of neutrals in naval war . . . III: 471, 472, 473, 475, 488, 619
 straits I: 297; III: 590
- International bureau (see also Permanent court of arbitration)** . . . I: 198-202, 206, 367, 368, 370, 403, 415, 418, 419, 421, 602, 606, 664, 665, 668, 692; II: 25, 36, 120, 121, 355, 358, 576, 577, 582, 614, 616, 671, 709, 712, 737, 741, 819, 821, 822, 837, 838, 839, 1062, 1070, 1079
- International commissions of inquiry:**
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary II: 387
 France II: 851
 France-Great Britain II: 861
 Great Britain II: 857
 Haiti II: 861
 Italy II: 856
 Netherlands II: 856
 Russia II: 854
 declaration, Roumania II: 221
 discussion in the
 plenary conference I: 325
 first commission II: 33-9
 first subcommission II: 215-24
 committee of examination A . . . II: 380-404
 report to the conference I: 398
 draft submitted to the conference . . I: 558
 text adopted by the
 conference I: 601
 first commission II: 992
 result of the Hull inquiry . . . II: 35, 220, 381

- International commissions of inquiry (*cont.*):
 regulations provided for by article 3
 of the declaration of November 12/25, 1904 . . . II: 915
- International conferences of the American States (see also Conferences and congresses . . . II: 263)
- International conference of the committee of the Red Cross (1867) III: 558
- International law association II: 16; III: 399
- International military conference (St. Petersburg, 1868) . . . III: 1
- International prize court:
questionnaire . . . II: 1058
 proposals and amendments:
 Germany . . . II: 1051
 Great Britain . . . II: 1056
 Norway . . . II: 794-5
 combined proposal of Germany, Great Britain, France, and the United States . . . II: 1059, 1067
 declaration, Mexico . . . II: 833
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 164-9, 581
 first commission . . . II: 9-31
 second subcommission . . . II: 783-808
 committee of examination II: 813-48
 third commission, second subcommission
 committee of examination . . . III: 626-7
 reports:
 to the conference . . . I: 179
 to the first commission . . . II: 9 note
 of the general drafting committee
 I: 337, 339, 577
- convention
 draft submitted to the conference . I: 215
 text adopted by the
 conference . . . I: 660
 first commission . . . II: 1075
 final vote . . . I: 168, 270
 signatory powers . . . I: 699
 reservations:
 Chile, made in meeting . . . I: 168
 appended to signature . I: 699, 702
 China, made in meeting . . . I: 168
 Colombia, made in meeting . . . I: 168
 Cuba, made in meeting . . . I: 168
 appended to signature . I: 699, 702
 Ecuador, made in meeting . . . I: 168
 Guatemala, made in meeting . . . I: 168
 appended to signature . I: 699, 702
 Haiti, made in meeting . . . I: 167, 168
 appended to signature . I: 699, 703
 Persia, made in meeting . . . I: 167, 168
 appended to signature . I: 699, 703
 Salvador, made in meeting . . . I: 168
 appended to signature . I: 699, 703
 Siam, made in meeting . . . I: 270
 appended to signature . I: 699, 703
 Uruguay, made in meeting . . . I: 168
 appended to signature . I: 699, 703
 regarding adhesion to . I: 210, 337, 669
 constitution of I: 217-20, 662; II: 23,
 816-20, 835-8
 procedure of I: 220-3, 665; II: 26,
 821-6, 838-42
- considered by the Institute of International Law I: 164, 182,
 190; II: 16, 786
- Internment:
 in land warfare I: 94, 95, 106, 144,
 147, 623, 633; III: 7, 103, 105, 110-14,
 124, 129, 226
 in naval warfare I: 293, 314, 315, 316,
 317, 653, 673, 675; III: 319, 626, 639,
 640, 641, 700, 720
- Interparliamentary conference (1906)
 II: 236, 334
- Interparliamentary union I: 459, 465,
 512, 578; II: 45, 64, 255, 256, 332, 409
- Invasion. See Military occupation.
- Inviolability of enemy private property
 at sea:
questionnaire (question III) . . . III: 1115
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary . . . III: 1129
 Belgium . . . III: 797, 829, 1124
 Brazil . . . III: 777, 1122
 France . . . III: 799, 1129
 Netherlands . . . III: 801, 830, 1123, 1125
 United States I: 240; III: 745, 752, 1121
- declarations:
 Austria-Hungary . . . I: 241; III: 748
 Denmark . . . III: 1123
 Italy . . . I: 242; III: 768
- discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 228
 fourth commission . . . III: 748-802,
 821-36, 896-900
- reports:
 to the conference . . . I: 240
 to the committee of examination III: 1024
 hospital ships . . . III: 797, 1124, 1126
 resolution of the congress of the
 United States relative to . . . III: 754
vacu of 1899 . . . III: 753
vacu of fourth commission . . . III: 835
- Italy. See also the Index of Persons
 under Castiglia, Fusinato, Pom-
 pilj, Robilant, Tornielli Brusati
 di Vergano.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 9, 684
 signatory of final act . . . I: 699
- proposals and amendments:
 aircraft . . . I: 103; III: 14, 149, 152, 153
 arbitration procedure . I: 435, 436;
 II: 730-1, 871
 blockade . . . III: 952, 1149
 conversion of merchant ships III:
 746, 1117, 1118
 exemption from capture of vessels
 on scientific, etc., missions III: 988, 1162
 international commissions of inquiry
 II: 856
 laws of land warfare . . . III: 244
 naval bombardment . . . III: 657, 659
 obligatory arbitration . I: 496; II:
 437, 518, 554, 902, 990
 submarine mines . . . III: 663, 668
 declaration, enemy private property
 at sea . . . I: 242; III: 768
 merchant marine code (1877) III: 470,
 596, 605 (chapter VII), 613

- Japan. See also the Index of Persons under Akiyama, Denison, Sato, Shimamura, Tsudzuki.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 9, 684
 signatory of the final act . . . I: 699
 proposals and amendments:
 belligerent ships in neutral waters . . . III: 702
 belligerents interned in neutral States . . . I: 147; III: 129, 226, 259
 coastal fishing vessels . . . III: 1162
 conversion of merchant ships . . . III: 748, 1119, 1120
 destruction of neutral prizes . . . I: 257; III: 1152
 laws of land warfare . . . I: 95-6; III: 7, 8, 102, 106, 110, 114-5, 124, 243
 neutral States in naval war . . . I: 317; III: 724, 725
 submarine mines . . . III: 409, 663, 668
 reservations made in meetings:
 laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) . . . I: 84
 naval bombardment (convention IX) . . . I: 87
 neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) . . . I: 278
 pacific settlement (convention I) . . . I: 329, 330
- Laws and customs of naval war. See also Means of injuring the enemy; Military occupation.
questionnaire (question XIV) . . . III: 1116
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 229, 232, 581
 committee of examination of fourth commission . . . III: 986-8, 1031-2
 reports:
 to the conference . . . I: 259
 to the committee of examination of the drafting committee of the final act . . . I: 574
 draft of *varu* submitted to the conference . . . I: 260, 269
 fourth commission . . . III: 908, 1031
varu adopted by the conference . . . I: 689
 final vote . . . I: 233, 270
 armistices . . . III: 1048
 capitulations . . . III: 1048
 parlementaires . . . III: 1047
 prisoners of war . . . III: 1031, 1034, 1038, 1106, 1107
 qualifications of belligerents . . . III: 1037
 sick and wounded . . . I: 72, 73, 78, 79, 652, 653
 sieges and bombardment . . . III: 1045
 spies . . . III: 1047
- Laws and customs of war on land. See also Belligerents in land warfare; Belligerents in neutral territory; Indemnification for violation of regulations concerning the laws and customs of war on land; Internment; Means of injuring the enemy; Military occupation; Sieges and bombardments.
 text of regulations of 1899 . . . III: 231
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary . . . I: 97, 99; III: 240, 242
 Belgium . . . I: 98; III: 245
 Cuba . . . I: 95-6; III: 7, 8, 103, 106, 241
 Denmark . . . I: 101; III: 13, 108, 129, 244
 Germany . . . I: 95, 97, 99; III: 6, 102, 125, 126, 139, 240, 245
 Greece . . . I: 99; III: 12
 Italy . . . III: 244
 Japan . . . I: 95-6; III: 7, 8, 102, 106, 110, 114-5, 124, 243
 Netherlands . . . I: 97; III: 241, 243
 Russia . . . I: 99, 100; III: 12, 137, 242, 246
 Spain . . . I: 95; III: 7, 104, 242
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 83-5, 125-9, 581
 second commission . . . III: 6-15
 first subcommission . . . III: 97-143
 second subcommission . . . III: 207-8
 reports:
 to the conference . . . I: 93
 to the second commission . . . III: 16
 of the committee of examination . . . III: 123
 of the drafting committee of the final act . . . I: 575
 convention and regulations
 draft elaborated by the first subcommission . . . III: 246
 draft submitted to the conference . . . I: 105
 text adopted by the conference . . . I: 620, 623
 final vote . . . I: 85
 signatory powers . . . I: 698
 reservations:
 Austria-Hungary, made in meeting . . . I: 84
 Bulgaria, made in meeting . . . I: 84
 Germany made in meeting . . . I: 84
 Japan, made in meeting . . . I: 84
 Montenegro, made in meeting . . . I: 84
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
 Roumania, made in meeting . . . I: 84
 Russia, made in meeting . . . I: 84
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
 Turkey, made in meeting . . . I: 85
 adhesions to convention of 1899:
 China . . . III: 5
 Switzerland . . . III: 5
 application of regulations to naval war, *varu* . . . I: 269, 689
 armistices . . . I: 628
 capitulations . . . I: 628; III: 36, 108, 127, 243
 parlementaires . . . I: 628
 prisoners of war . . . I: 95, 96, 106, 107, 623; III: 7-8, 99, 102-4, 106, 113-6, 124-5, 133, 241, 242, 243, 246-8
 sick and wounded . . . I: 626; III: 35, 36, 179, 180
 spies . . . I: 627-8
 League of neutrals, convention of the (1780) . . . III: 877
 Limitation of military expenditures:
 proposal, Great Britain . . . I: 90
 discussion in the plenary conference . . . I: 88-93
 report of the drafting committee of the final act . . . I: 573
 resolution . . . I: 689

- Limitation of naval armaments:**
 convention and protocol between
 Chile and the Argentine Republic . . . I: 120, 121
Luxemburg. See also the Index of Persons under Eyschen, Villers.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 10, 684
 signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 proposals:
 maintenance of pacific industrial relations between inhabitants of belligerent and neutral States . . . III: 93, 269, 279
 neutral railway material . . . III: 166, 269, 270, 279
- Madrid, military congress of (1892)** . . . III: 97, 168
- Maintenance of general peace** . . . I: 397, 557, 600; II: 207, 379, 991
- Maintenance of pacific industrial relations between the populations of belligerent States and neutrals.** See also Rights and duties of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties.
 proposal, Luxemburg . . . III: 93, 269, 279
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 164
 second commission . . . III: 92-3
 second subcommission . . . III: 210-4, 216-23
varu . . . I: 164, 178, 574, 689
- Maritime warfare.** See Blockade; Capture in naval war; Contraband; Destruction of neutral prizes; Geneva convention of 1906; International prize court; Inviolability of enemy private property at sea; Laws and customs of naval war; Rights and duties of neutral persons in naval war.
- Means of injuring the enemy.** See also Aircraft; Bullets; Gases.
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary . . . I: 97; III: 107, 116, 240
 Germany . . . I: 97, 99; III: 107, 116, 125, 126, 240
 discussion in the
 second commission . . . III: 9-12
 first subcommission . . . III: 107-8, 116-23, 130-6
 reports:
 to the committee of examination of fourth commission (laws and customs of naval warfare) . . . III: 1045-6
 of the committee of examination of first subcommission of second commission . . . III: 125-6
 draft elaborated by the first subcommission . . . III: 248
 draft regulations submitted to the conference . . . I: 107-8
 text adopted by the conference . . . I: 626
- Mediation.** See Good offices and mediation; Special mediation.
- Medical personnel** (see also Geneva convention of 1906) . . . I: 72, 78, 652; III: 115, 125, 317, 687
- Merchant marine, Italian code of 1877** . . . III: 470, 596, 605 (chap. 7), 613
- Merchant ships.** See Days of grace; Capture in naval war; Capture in neutral waters; Geneva convention of 1906; Neutral vessels, etc.
- Mexico.** See also the Index of Persons under Barra, Esteva, Mier.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 10, 684
 signatory of conventions, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 amendments:
 contract debts . . . I: 549; II: 239, 415, 913
 obligatory arbitration . . . I: 463; II: 328-9, 415, 881, 913
 declaration, international prize court . . . II: 833
 adhesion, declaration of Paris . . . I: 230
 Mexico conference (1901-1902) . . . II: 78, 263
 Military authority over the territory of the hostile State. See Laws and customs of war on land; Military occupation.
- Military conference of Saint Petersburg (1868)** . . . III: 1
- Military congress of Madrid (1892)** . . . III: 97, 168
- Military hospital ships** (see also Geneva convention of 1906) . . . I: 68-71, 74, 75-7, 650, 651, 652; III: 296, 300, 313, 315, 316
- Military occupation:**
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary . . . I: 99-100; III: 108, 128, 137, 242
 Belgium . . . I: 98; III: 131, 245
 Denmark . . . I: 101; III: 13, 108, 129, 244
 Netherlands . . . I: 97; III: 108, 118, 127, 241
 Russia . . . I: 99, 100; III: 12, 137, 242, 246
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 84
 second commission . . . III: 9-13
 first subcommission . . . III: 98-9, 108-9, 113, 118-23, 130-8
 second subcommission . . . III: 207-8
 reports:
 (laws and customs of war on land)
 to the conference . . . I: 97-101
 to the second commission . . . III: 21-25
 of the drafting committee of the final act . . . I: 575-6
 of the committee of examination of the first subcommission of second commission . . . III: 125-9
 (laws and customs of naval war)
 to the committee of examination of fourth commission . . . III: 1049-54
 draft elaborated by the first subcommission (laws and customs of war on land) . . . III: 249

- Military occupation (*continued*):**
 draft regulations submitted to the conference (laws and customs of war on land) . . . I: 108
 text adopted by the conference (laws and customs of war on land) . I: 629
 contributions . I: 99, 108, 630; III: 137, 246
 railway plant . I: 100, 109, 631; III: 242
 requisitions . I: 97, 98, 108, 630; III: 108, 118-23, 131, 245
 taxes . I: 630; III: 207, 1052
 telegraphs and telephones I: 100, 101, 631; III: 13, 108, 129, 244, 1053
- Mines, submarine:**
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary . . . III: 425, 675-6
 Brazil . . . III: 664-5, 669
 Colombia . . . I: 285; III: 450, 682
 Germany I: 282; III: 385, 391, 433, 666, 667, 670, 671
 Great Britain I: 284; III: 384, 415, 426, 454, 455, 662, 673, 676, 679, 682
 Italy . . . III: 663, 668
 Japan . . . III: 409, 663, 668
 Netherlands . III: 525, 663-4, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 680
 Norway . . . III: 421, 677
 Russia . . . III: 371, 666, 668, 669, 670
 Spain . . . III: 534, 665, 668, 669
 Sweden . . . III: 436
 Turkey . . . III: 680
 United States III: 388, 666, 668, 669, 670
 table of proposals and amendments III: 667
- declarations:**
 China . . . III: 400, 665
 Russia . . . III: 409
 Turkey . . . III: 409
- discussion in the**
 plenary conference . . . I: 271, 272-6
 third commission . III: 378-98, 432-57
 first subcommission . III: 522-41
- reports:**
 to the conference I: 280; III: 457 (draft report)
 to the third commission . . . III: 399
 of the drafting committee of the final act . . . I: 576
- convention**
 draft submitted to the conference . . . I: 287
 third commission . . . III: 429, 677
 text based upon the deliberations of the third commission . . . III: 681
 text based upon the deliberations of the committee of examination . . . III: 673
 text adopted by the conference . I: 643
 final vote . . . I: 274
 signatory powers . . . I: 699
- reservations:**
 Dominican Republic, made in meeting . . . I: 274
 appended to signature . I: 699, 702
 France, made in meeting . . I: 274
 Germany, made in meeting . . I: 274
 Great Britain, made in meeting . I: 274
- Russia, made in meeting . . . I: 274
 Siam, made in meeting . . . I: 274
 appended to signature . I: 699, 702
 Turkey, made in meeting . . I: 274
- considered by the Institute of International Law III: 390, 399, 404, 407, 416, 421, 428, 528
- Mines placed by neutrals (competence of the conference):**
 proposal and amendments:
 Brazil . . . III: 664-5, 669
 Netherlands . . . III: 663-4
 Russia . . . III: 371
- discussion in the**
 third commission . . . III: 367-76
 first subcommission . . . III: 536-7
 reports to the third commission III: 377, 403
- Mobilization in defense of neutrality**
 I: 146; III: 216, 259, 702
- Monroe doctrine:**
 reservation of the United States . . I: 329
- Montenegro.** See also the Index of Persons under Martens, Nelidow, Tcharykow.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 10, 685**
signatory of conventions, and final act
 I: 698, 699
- reservations:**
 days of grace (convention VI)
 made in meeting . . . I: 232
 laws and customs of war on land
 convention IV)
 made in meeting . . . I: 84
 appended to signature . I: 698, 701
- National arbitration and peace congress (New York, 1907) . . . II: 316**
- Naval bombardment.** See Bombardment by naval forces; Sieges and bombardments.
- Naval war.** See Blockade; Capture in naval war; Capture in neutral waters; Contraband; Crews of captured ships; Geneva convention of 1906; Inviolability of enemy private property at sea; Laws and customs of naval war; Prize; Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval warfare.
- Naval war code of the United States**
 I: 112; III: 978, 1001, 1004, 1005, 1099
- Netherlands.** See also the Index of Persons under Asser, Beaufort, Beer, Poortugael, Eysinga, Karnebeek, Loeff, Oordt, Röell, Surie.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 11, 685**
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
- proposals and amendments:**
 adaptation of Geneva principles to naval warfare . . . III: 688
 arbitration procedure . . . II: 730
 blockade . . . III: 1151
 capitulation . . . III: 107-8, 126-7, 243
 conversion of merchant ships III: 747, 1119, 1120

- Netherlands
 proposals and amendments (*continued*):
 days of grace . . . III: 1131, 1132
 enemy private property at sea III:
 801, 830, 1123, 1125
 international commissions of in-
 quiry . . . II: 856
 military information by population
 of occupied territory I: 97; III: 108,
 118, 127, 241
 naval bombardment . . . III: 658, 659
 neutral States in land warfare
 III: 184, 257, 261, 263
 neutral States in naval war . . . III: 641-2
 opening of hostilities . . . III: 165, 254
 submarine mines III: 525, 663-4,
 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 680
 war service by neutrals III: 203, 270, 275
 declaration, obligatory arbitration
 I: 543; II: 174
- Neutral asylum. See also Rights and
 duties of neutral powers in
 naval war.
 in land warfare I: 143-5, 633-4;
 III: 35-7, 177-9
 in naval warfare I: 73, 79, 145, 296-
 318, 653, 673-6; III: 470, 584-6,
 605-6, 687, 698-717, 719-23, 726-32
- Neutral hospital ships (see also Geneva
 convention of 1906) I: 75-7, 650-2;
 III: 293-6, 300, 314-6, 685, 686
- Neutral merchant vessels (see also
 Geneva convention of 1906)
 I: 77, 652; III: 317
- Neutral powers and persons in war on
 land. See Rights and duties of
 neutral powers in war on land.
- Neutral powers in naval war. See
 Rights and duties of neutral
 powers in naval war.
- Neutral prizes, destruction of. See De-
 struction of neutral prizes; In-
 ternational prize court.
- Neutral railway material. See also
 Rights and duties of neutral
 persons in the territory of bel-
 ligerent parties.
 proposal and amendment:
 Luxemburg . . . III: 166, 269, 270, 279
 Serbia . . . III: 223, 270, 279
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 126
 second commission . . . III: 82-3
 second subcommission III: 210-14, 217-23
 report of the drafting committee of
 the final act . . . I: 339
 draft submitted to the conference . . I: 161
 text adopted by the conference . . . I: 635
- Neutral territory, internment of bel-
 ligerents and care of wounded
 in. See also Geneva conven-
 tion of 1906.
 discussion in the
 second commission . . . III: 35-6
 second subcommission . . . III: 179-80
 reports:
 to the conference . . . I: 94, 147-8
- to the second commission III: 58-9
 of the drafting committee of the
 final act . . . I: 339
 text adopted by the conference . . . I: 633
- Neutral vessels in river navigation
 service. See also Rights and
 duties of neutral persons in the
 territory of belligerent parties.
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary . . . III: 268, 280
 Germany . . . III: 224, 267, 280
 France . . . III: 285
 discussion in the
 second commission . . . III: 82, 83
 second subcommission . . . III: 224-6
- Neutrals in naval warfare. See Block-
 ade; Contraband of war; De-
 struction of neutral prizes;
 Rights and duties of neutral
 powers in naval war.
- Neutrals, convention of the league of
 (1780) . . . III: 877
- Neutrals in war on land. See Rights and
 duties of neutral powers in
 case of war on land; Rights and
 duties of neutral persons in the
 territory of belligerent parties.
- Nicaragua. See also the Index of Per-
 sons under Medina.
 delegate to the conference . . . I: 10, 685
 signatory of final act . . . I: 699
 reservation made in meeting:
 contract debts (convention II) . . I: 331
- Norway. See also the Index of Persons
 under Grieg, Hagerup, Lange.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 10, 685
 signatory of conventions, declaration,
 and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 proposals and amendments:
 coastal fishing vessels . . . III: 971, 1161
 international prize court . . . II: 794-5
 neutral States in naval war III: 716, 723
 permanent court of arbitration II: 740-1
 submarine mines . . . III: 421, 677
- Opening of hostilities. See also Dec-
 laration of war.
 questionnaire . . . III: 253
 proposals and amendments:
 Belgium . . . I: 134; III: 170, 254
 France . . . I: 131; III: 253
 Great Britain . . . I: 134; III: 201, 216
 Netherlands . . . III: 165, 254
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 124-5
 second commission . . . III: 3-4, 30-1
 second subcommission . . . III: 157-72
 reports:
 to the conference . . . I: 131
 to the second commission . . . III: 42
 of the drafting committee of the
 final act . . . I: 575
 convention
 draft submitted to the
 conference . . . I: 136
 second commission . . . III: 31, 254
 text adopted by the conference . . I: 618

- Opening of hostilities
 convention (*continued*):
 final vote I: 125
 signatory powers I: 698
 considered by the Institute of International Law I: 132, 133
- Opening of the conference I: 45
- Pacific settlement of international disputes. See also Arbitration by summary procedure; Arbitration, international; Arbitration, obligatory; Arbitration procedure; Court of arbitral justice; Good offices and mediation; International commissions of inquiry; Maintenance of general peace; Permanent court of arbitration; System of arbitration.
- modifications proposed to the convention of 1899 II: 990
- declaration, Turkey . I: 330; II: 32, 132, 221
- discussion in the plenary conference I: 329-30
- reports:
 to the conference I: 395
 of the drafting committee of the final act I: 574
- convention
 draft voted by the commission II: 991
 draft submitted to the conference . I: 557
 text adopted by the conference . I: 599
 final vote I: 330
 signatory powers I: 698
- reservations:
 Brazil, made in meeting . . . I: 330
 appended to signature . . I: 698, 700
 Chile, made in meeting . . . II: 119
 appended to signature . . I: 698, 700
 Greece, made in meeting . . . I: 329
 appended to signature . . I: 698, 700
 Japan, made in meeting . . . I: 329, 330
 Switzerland, made in meeting . I: 329
 Turkey, made in meeting . . I: 329, 330
 United States, made in meeting . I: 329
 appended to signature . . I: 698, 700
- special arrangements regarding adhesion to I: 614
- Palace of peace I: 335, 574
- Panama. See also the Index of Persons under Porras.
 delegate to the conference . . . I: 11, 685
 signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act I: 698, 699
- Pan American conferences:
 Mexico (1901-1902) II: 78, 263
 Panama (1826) II: 138; III: 754
 Rio de Janeiro (1906) . . . II: 6, 7, 78, 145, 159, 206, 263, 275, 646
 resolution of August 7, 1906 . II: 919
- Paraguay. See also the Index of Persons under Machain.
 delegate to the conference . . . I: 11, 685
 reservation made in meeting:
 contract debts (convention II) . I: 331
- Paris, congress of (1856) . II: 12; III: 1, 750, 751, 755, 771, 794
- Paris convention (1883) II: 462
- Paris, declaration of (1856) I: 234, 238, 240, 241, 249, 252, 255, 318; II: 784, 790; III: 383, 415, 760, 762, 763, 771, 776, 794, 821, 822, 856, 877, 879, 914, 915, 953, 986, 987, 1037
- Parlementaires (see also Truce, flag of) I: 628; III: 1047-8
- Parole . I: 147, 316, 624, 625, 633, 676; III: 8, 36, 106, 129, 226, 244, 949, 1041, 1042
- Peace congress, national (New York, 1907) II: 316
- Peace palace I: 335, 574
- Permanent administrative council. See Administrative council at The Hague.
- Permanent court of arbitration. See also Arbitration, international.
- proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary I: 416; II: 739
 Chile II: 872
 Germany II: 740
 Norway II: 740-1
 Peru II: 872
 Russia II: 744, 868, 1014
- declaration, Argentine Republic . II: 330
- discussion in the
 first commission II: 120-5
 first subcommission II: 312-62
 committee of examination A . . . II: 576-82
 committee of examination C . . . II: 709-14, 737-42, 760-3, 766-7
- report to the conference I: 414
- draft submitted to the conference I: 442, 562
- text adopted by the
 conference I: 605
 first commission II: 996
 committee of examination C . . . II: 768
- arbitral tribunal I: 417, 418, 428, 429, 431-4, 437, 439, 606, 607, 609, 610-11, 612, 613; II: 121, 128-32, 357, 365-8, 577, 585-9, 711, 712, 716, 717, 726, 727, 728, 733-6, 738, 741, 750, 751, 755, 756, 757, 761
- international bureau . I: 403, 415, 418-9, 421, 602, 606; II: 120, 121, 355, 358, 576, 577, 582, 709, 712, 737, 741
- permanent administrative council
 I: 422, 607; II: 125, 362, 582, 713, 741
- documents regarding procedure of II: 938-58
- Persia. See also the Index of Persons under Ahmed Khan, Hennebique, Samad Khan.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 11, 686
 signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act I: 698, 699
- declarations:
 maritime warfare and the Geneva convention I: 63; III: 563
 obligatory arbitration I: 525; II: 82
- reservations:
 international prize court (convention XII)
 made in meeting I: 167, 168
 appended to signature I: 699, 703

Persia

- reservations (*continued*):
 - maritime warfare and the Geneva convention (convention X)
 - made in meeting . . . I: 63
 - appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702
 - neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
 - made in meeting . . . I: 278
 - appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703
- Peru. See also the Index of Persons under Candamo, Fuente.
 - delegates to the conference . . . I: 11, 686
 - signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 - proposal and amendment:
 - contract debts . . . I: 550; II: 909
 - permanent court of arbitration . . . II: 872
 - reservation:
 - contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meeting . . . I: 331
 - appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
- Pious Fund of California (arbitration case) . . . II: 4, 527
- Plenary conference, meetings . . . I: 36-595
- Plenipotentiaries to the conference. See Delegates.
- Portugal. See also the Index of Persons under Ferraz, Garcia Rosado, Oliveira, Selir, Soveral.
 - delegates to the conference . . . I: 12, 686
 - signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 - proposals and amendments:
 - coastal fishing vessels . . . III: 901, 956, 1159, 1160
 - neutral States in naval war . . . III: 616, 715
 - obligatory arbitration . . . II: 412, 413, 414, 415, 541, 874, 888, 990
 - adhesion to declaration of 1899 relative to expanding bullets . . . III: 154
- Postal correspondence at sea, inviolability of. See also Capture in naval war.
 - proposal, Germany . . . III: 1105, 1155
 - discussion in the
 - plenary conference . . . I: 229, 340
 - fourth commission . . . III: 851, 887, 911-2
 - special committee . . . III: 1105-6, 1110-1
 - reports:
 - to the conference . . . I: 260
 - of the drafting committee of the final act . . . I: 340
 - draft submitted to the
 - conference . . . I: 268
 - fourth commission . . . III: 1110
 - text adopted by the conference . . . I: 656
 - considered by the Institute of International Law . . . I: 260
- Postal union, universal . . . I: 206, 365, 423, 469, 514, 608; II: 49, 56, 63, 105, 125, 288, 362, 441, 447, 449, 464, 582, 714, 742, 825, 1021, 1066
- Powers represented at the conference and their delegates . . . I: 2, 36, 679
- Prisoners of war. See Crews of captured ships; Geneva conven-

tion of 1906; Internment; Laws and customs of naval war; Laws and customs of war on land; Rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land.

Private property, enemy. See Inviolability of enemy private property at sea.

Prize. See Destruction of neutral prizes; International prize court.

Program of the conference . . . I: 1

Projectiles. See Aircraft; Gases.

Publicity concerning the proceedings of the conference . . . I: 57, 66

Railway plant (see also Military occupation; Neutral railway material) . . . I: 100, 109, 631; III: 242

Recommendation:

third peace conference . . . I: 689

Red cross. See Geneva convention of 1864; Geneva convention of 1906; Conferences and congresses.

Regulations of the conference . . . I: 52, 58

Requisitions (see also Military occupation) . . . I: 97, 98, 108, 630; III: 108, 118-23, 131, 245

Reservations:

Argentine Republic

contract debts (convention II)

made in meeting . . . I: 330, 549

appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700

neutral powers in war on land

convention V)

appended to signature . . . I: 698, 702

Austria-Hungary

laws and customs of war on land

(convention IV)

made in meeting . . . I: 84

Bolivia

contract debts (convention II)

made in meeting . . . II: 140

appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700

Brazil

pacific settlement (convention I)

made in meeting . . . I: 330

appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700

Bulgaria

laws and customs of war on land

(convention IV)

made in meeting . . . I: 84

Chile

international prize court (convention XII)

made in meeting . . . I: 168

appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702

naval bombardment (convention IX)

made in meeting . . . I: 87

appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702

pacific settlement (convention I)

made in meeting . . . II: 119

appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700

China

days of grace (convention VI)

made in meeting . . . I: 232

Reservations

China (*continued*):

- international prize court (convention XII)
 - made in meeting I: 168
- naval bombardment (convention IX)
 - made in meeting I: 87
- neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
 - made in meeting I: 279

Colombia

- contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meeting I: 331
 - appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
- international prize court (convention XII)
 - made in meeting I: 168

Cuba

- international prize court (convention XII)
 - made in meeting I: 168
 - appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702

Dominican Republic

- contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meeting I: 331
 - appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
- neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
 - made in meeting I: 279
 - appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703
- submarine mines (convention VIII)
 - made in meeting I: 274
 - appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702

Ecuador

- contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meetings . . . I: 332, 552; II: 308
- international prize court (convention XII)
 - made in meeting I: 168

France

- naval bombardment (convention IX)
 - made in meeting I: 87
- submarine mines (convention VIII)
 - made in meeting I: 274

Germany

- days of grace (convention VI)
 - made in meeting I: 231
- laws and customs of war on land (convention IV)
 - made in meeting I: 84
- naval bombardment (convention IX)
 - made in meeting I: 87
- neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
 - made in meeting I: 279
- submarine mines (convention VIII)
 - made in meeting I: 274

Great Britain

- maritime warfare and the Geneva convention (convention X)
 - made in meeting I: 64, 65
- naval bombardment (convention IX)
 - made in meeting I: 87
- neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
 - made in meeting I: 278

submarine mines (convention VIII)

- made in meeting I: 274

Greece

- contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meeting I: 330
 - appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
- pacific settlement (convention I)
 - made in meeting I: 329
 - appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700

Guatemala

- contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meetings . . . I: 331; II: 140
 - appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
- international prize court (convention XII)
 - made in meeting I: 168
 - appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702

Haiti

- international prize court (convention XII)
 - made in meeting I: 167, 168
 - appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703
- naval bombardment (convention IX)
 - made in meeting I: 87

Japan

- laws and customs of war on land (convention IV)
 - made in meeting I: 84
- naval bombardment (convention IX)
 - made in meeting I: 87
- neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
 - made in meeting I: 278
- pacific settlement (convention I)
 - made in meeting I: 329, 330

Montenegro

- days of grace (convention VI)
 - made in meeting I: 232
- laws and customs of war on land (convention IV)
 - made in meeting I: 84
 - appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701

Nicaragua

- contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meeting I: 331

Paraguay

- contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meeting I: 331

Persia

- international prize court (convention XII)
 - made in meeting I: 167, 168
 - appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703
- maritime warfare and the Geneva convention (convention X)
 - made in meeting I: 63
 - appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702
- neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
 - made in meeting I: 278
 - appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703

Peru

- contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meeting I: 331
 - appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701

Reservations (*continued*):

| | |
|--|----------------------|
| Roumania | |
| laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) | |
| made in meeting | I: 84 |
| Russia | |
| days of grace (convention VI) | |
| made in meeting | I: 232 |
| appended to signature | I: 698, 702 |
| laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) | |
| made in meeting | I: 84 |
| appended to signature | I: 698, 701 |
| submarine mines (convention VIII) | |
| made in meeting | I: 274 |
| Salvador | |
| contract debts (convention II) | |
| made in meeting | I: 331, 550; II: 910 |
| appended to signature | I: 698, 701 |
| international prize court (convention XII) | |
| made in meeting | I: 168 |
| appended to signature | I: 699, 703 |
| Siam | |
| international prize court (convention XII) | |
| made in meeting | I: 270 |
| appended to signature | I: 699, 703 |
| neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) | |
| made in meeting | I: 278 |
| appended to signature | I: 699, 703 |
| submarine mines (convention VIII) | |
| made in meeting | I: 274 |
| appended to signature | I: 699, 702 |
| Spain | |
| naval bombardment (convention IX) | |
| made in meeting | I: 87 |
| neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) | |
| made in meeting | I: 278 |
| Switzerland | |
| final act | |
| made in meeting | I: 574 |
| appended to signature | I: 699, 703 |
| pacific settlement (convention I) | |
| made in meeting | I: 329 |
| Turkey | |
| conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (convention VII) | |
| made in meeting | I: 271 |
| laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) | |
| made in meeting | I: 85 |
| maritime warfare and the Geneva convention (convention X) | |
| made in meeting | I: 63 |
| neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) | |
| made in meeting | I: 278 |
| pacific settlement (convention I) | |
| made in meeting | I: 329, 330 |
| submarine mines (convention VIII) | |
| made in meeting | I: 274 |

United States

| | |
|---|--|
| neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) | |
| made in meeting | I: 278 |
| pacific settlement (convention I) | |
| made in meeting | I: 329 |
| appended to signature | I: 698, 700 |
| Uruguay | |
| contract debts (convention II) | |
| made in meeting | I: 332 |
| appended to signature | I: 698, 701 |
| international prize court (convention XII) | |
| made in meeting | I: 168 |
| appended to signature | I: 699, 703 |
| Resolution adopted August 7, 1906, by the third international American conference | II: 919 |
| Resolution, limitation of military expenditure | I: 689 |
| Rights and duties of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. See also Aliens in relation to military charges; Maintenance of pacific industrial relations between the populations of belligerent States and neutrals; Neutral railway material; Neutral vessels in river navigation service; Rights and duties of neutral powers in case of war on land. | |
| proposals and amendments: | |
| Austria-Hungary | III: 194, 268, 274, 280 |
| Belgium | I: 176; III: 86, 284 |
| France | I: 155; III: 78, 285 |
| Germany | III: 191, 194, 196, 206, 209, 210, 226, 266, 272, 274, 276, 278, 280 |
| Great Britain | III: 284 |
| Luxemburg | III: 269-70, 279 |
| Netherlands | III: 203, 270, 275 |
| Serbia | III: 223, 270, 279 |
| Switzerland | III: 191, 206, 209, 268, 272, 274, 276 |
| table of proposals | III: 271 |
| discussion in the | |
| plenary conference | I: 125-9, 163-4 |
| second commission | III: 37-42, 72-6, 78-84, 85-93 |
| second subcommission | III: 186-214, 217-26 |
| reports: | |
| to the conference | I: 150; (supplemental) I: 175 |
| to the second commission | III: 60 |
| of the drafting committee of the final act | I: 339 |
| draft convention of the commission (definitive) | I: 163, 177 |
| draft of the committee of examination | III: 282 |
| draft submitted to the conference | I: 160 |
| text adopted by the conference | I: 634 |
| <i>vacu</i> | I: 689 |

- Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war:
questionnaire III: 705
 proposals and amendments:
 Belgium-Netherlands III: 641-2
 Brazil I: 295; III: 601, 716
 China III: 582
 Denmark I: 297; III: 216, 599, 702
 Germany III: 477-8, 637, 730
 Great Britain I: 296; III: 594, 639, 643, 698, 723, 724
 Japan I: 317; III: 702, 724, 725
 Norway III: 716, 723
 Portugal III: 616, 715
 Russia I: 302; III: 577, 593, 635, 638, 643, 644, 648, 704, 725
 Spain III: 703
 Sweden I: 303; III: 590, 649-50
 United States III: 724-5
 articles submitted to the committee of examination III: 716, 718
 discussion in the
 plenary conference I: 271, 276-9
 third commission III: 463-89
 second subcommission III: 573-622
 committee of examination III: 623-54
 joint discussion by the committees of examination of the fourth commission and of the second subcommission of the third commission III: 1056-7
 reports:
 to the conference I: 288
 to the third commission III: 489
 of the drafting committee of the final act I: 577
 convention
 draft prepared by the committee of examination III: 719, 726
 draft submitted to the
 conference I: 320
 third commission III: 733
 committee of examination III: 698
 text adopted by the conference I: 672
 final vote I: 279, 340
 signatory powers I: 699
 reservations:
 China, made in meeting I: 279
 Dominican Republic, made in meeting I: 279
 appended to signature I: 699, 703
 Germany, made in meeting I: 279
 Great Britain, made in meeting I: 278
 Japan, made in meeting I: 278
 Persia made in meeting I: 278
 appended to signature I: 699, 703
 Siam, made in meeting I: 278
 appended to signature I: 699, 703
 Spain, made in meeting I: 278
 Turkey, made in meeting I: 278
 United States, made in meeting I: 278
 considered by the Institute of International Law III: 471, 472, 473, 475, 488, 580, 619
 hospital ships I: 674; III: 633
- Italian merchant marine code (1877)
 III: 470, 596, 605 (chapter VII), 613
 treaty of Washington III: 605
- Rights and duties of neutral powers in case of war on land. See also Geneva convention of 1906; Neutral territory, internment of belligerents and care of wounded in; Rights and duties of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties.
 proposals and amendments:
 Belgium III: 181, 258, 261, 263
 Denmark I: 146; III: 216, 259, 702
 France III: 255, 260
 Germany III: 180, 257-8, 263
 Great Britain III: 181, 255, 260, 262
 Japan I: 147; III: 129, 226, 259
 Netherlands III: 184, 257, 261, 263
 Russia I: 139; III: 265
 Switzerland III: 256, 260
 table of various proposals III: 260
 discussion in the
 plenary conference I: 125
 second commission III: 31-7, 71
 second subcommission III: 173-84
 reports:
 to the conference I: 136
 to the second commission III: 47
 of the drafting committee of the final act I: 339
 convention
 draft submitted to the conference I: 148
 draft elaborated by the committee of examination III: 264
 text adopted by the conference I: 632
 final vote I: 125
 signatory powers I: 698
 reservation appended to signature:
 Argentine Republic I: 698, 702
 application of Geneva convention to persons interned in neutral territory I: 634
 prisoners of war I: 143, 144, 149, 339, 634; III: 35-7, 177-9, 255-8, 260-1
 sick and wounded I: 634
- Rio de Janeiro conference (1906) II: 6, 7, 78, 145, 159, 206, 263, 275 646
- Roumania. See also the Index of Persons under Beldiman, Mavro-cordato, Sturdza.
 delegates to the conference I: 12, 686
 signatory of conventions, and final act I: 698, 699
- proposals:
 contract debts II: 910
 court of arbitral justice II: 1018
 establishment of an academy of international law I: 123, 129
 declaration, international commissions of inquiry II: 221
 reservation made in meeting:
 laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) I: 84

- Russia.** See also the Index of Persons under Behr, Martens, Michelson, Nelidow, Ovtchinnikow, Prozor, Tcharykow, Yermolow.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 12, 686
- signatory of conventions, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
- proposals and amendments:
- aircraft . . . I: 103, 104; III: 14, 146
- arbitration procedure . . . II: 366, 869
- belligerent war-ships in neutral ports . . . III: 577, 593, 635, 638, 643, 644, 704, 725
- conversion of merchant ships into war-ships . . . III: 1119
- court of arbitral justice . . . II: 702
- days of grace . . . III: 875, 1130
- definition of war-ship . . . III: 747, 1117
- destruction of neutral prizes . . . III: 1062, 1152
- international commissions of inquiry . . . II: 854
- laws of land warfare . . . I: 99, 100; III: 12, 137, 242, 246
- naval bombardment . . . III: 658, 659
- obligatory arbitration . . . I: 541; II: 135, 165, 904
- permanent court of arbitration . . . II: 744, 868, 1014
- submarine mines . . . III: 371, 666, 668, 669, 670
- twenty-four-hour rule . . . I: 302; III: 648
- use of telegraph installations in neutral territory . . . I: 139; III: 265
- declaration, submarine mines . . . III: 409
- reservations:
- days of grace (convention VI)
- made in meeting . . . I: 232
- appended to signature . . . I: 698, 702
- laws and customs of war on land (convention IV)
- made in meeting . . . I: 84
- appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
- submarine mines (convention VIII)
- made in meeting . . . I: 274
- Saint Petersburg military conference . . . III: 1
- Salvador. See also the Index of Persons under Matheu, Pérez Triana.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 13, 687
- signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
- reservations:
- contract debts (convention II)
- made in meeting . . . I: 331, 550; II: 910
- appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
- international prize court (convention XII)
- made in meeting . . . I: 168
- appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703
- Sanitary formations and establishments (see also Geneva convention of 1906) . . . III: 327
- Search.** See Visit and search.
- Second commission.** See Commissions of the conference; Committees of examination; Subcommissions.
- Secretariat of the conference . . . I: 16, 49, 52**
- Serbia.** See also the Index of Persons under Grouitch, Militchevitch, Milovanovitch.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 13, 687
- signatory of conventions, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
- proposals and amendments:
- detention of railway material by neutral States . . . III: 223, 270, 279
- obligatory arbitration . . . I: 486; II: 413, 414, 484, 513, 521, 542, 570, 874, 883, 903, 990
- Ships.** See Belligerent vessels in neutral ports; Coastal fishing vessels; Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships; Geneva convention of 1906; Hospital ships; Merchant ships; Neutral vessels in river navigation; War-ships.
- Shipwrecked.** See under Sick and wounded.
- Siam.** See also the Index of Persons under Bhüvanarth Narübal, Chatidej Udom, Orelli.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 13, 687
- signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
- reservations:
- international prize court (convention XII)
- made in meeting . . . I: 270
- appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703
- neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
- made in meeting . . . I: 278
- appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703
- submarine mines (convention VIII)
- made in meeting . . . I: 274
- appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702
- Sick and wounded.** See also Geneva convention of 1906.
- in land warfare . . . I: 626, 634; III: 35, 36, 179, 180
- in naval warfare . . . I: 72, 73, 78, 79, 652, 653
- Sieges and bombardments.** See also Aircraft; Bombardment by naval forces; Laws and customs of naval war.
- proposal, Greece . . . I: 99; III: 12
- discussion in the
- plenary conference . . . I: 85
- second commission . . . III: 12, 14
- first subcommission . . . III: 136
- reports:
- to the conference . . . I: 94, 99
- to the second commission . . . III: 17, 23
- draft regulations submitted to the conference . . . I: 108
- draft elaborated by the first subcommission . . . III: 249
- text adopted by the conference . . . I: 626
- Signatories of the conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698-9**

- Spain. See also the Index of Persons under Chacón, Maura y Gamazo, Montojo, Rica y Calvo, Villa Urrutia.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 6, 682
 signatory of conventions, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 proposals and amendments:
 belligerent ships in neutral ports . . . III: 703
 naval bombardment . . . III: 657, 659
 officers prisoners of war . . . I: 95;
 . . . III: 7, 104, 242
 submarine mines . . . III: 534, 665, 668, 669
 declaration, adhesion to declaration of Paris . . . I: 230, 240; III: 821
 reservations made in meetings:
 naval bombardment (convention IX) . . . I: 87
 neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) . . . I: 278
 Special mediation. See also Good offices and mediation.
 proposal, Haiti . . . II: 860
 discussion in the
 first commission . . . II: 33
 first subcommission . . . II: 208
 committee of examination A . . . II: 380
 report to the conference . . . I: 397-8
 draft submitted to the conference . . . I: 558
 text adopted by the
 conference . . . I: 601
 first commission . . . II: 992
 Spies . . . I: 627-8; III: 1047
 Status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities. See Days of grace.
 Straits. See also Bosphorus and Dardanelles.
 declaration, Denmark . . . I: 297; III: 599
 considered by the Institute of International Law . . . I: 297; III: 590
 mines in . . . I: 286; III: 407-9, 663-4, 668, 671, 680
 Subcommissions. See also Committees of examination; Committees, drafting.
 first commission
 first subcommission (Good offices and mediation; International arbitration; International commissions of inquiry; Maintenance of general peace)
 organization . . . II: 8, 203
 members . . . I: 18-20
 meetings . . . II: 203-372
 second subcommission (Maritime prizes)
 organization . . . II: 8, 203
 members . . . I: 20-2
 meetings . . . II: 781-809
 second commission
 first subcommission (Aircraft; Laws and customs of war on land)
 organization . . . III: 2
 members . . . I: 23-5
 meetings . . . III: 97-154
 reports:
 aircraft . . . III: 27
 laws and customs of war on land . . . III: 16
 second subcommission (Opening of hostilities; Rights and duties of neutrals on land)
 organization . . . III: 2
 members . . . I: 25-7
 meetings . . . III: 157-227
 third commission
 first subcommission (Bombardment by naval forces; Submarine mines)
 organization . . . III: 290-1
 members . . . I: 27-9
 meetings . . . III: 521-54
 second subcommission (Belligerent ships in neutral ports; Maritime warfare and the Geneva convention)
 organization . . . III: 290-1
 members . . . I: 29-31
 meetings . . . III: 557-622
 Submarine cables. See Telegraphs and telephones.
 Submarine mines. See Mines, submarine.
 Summary procedure of arbitration. See Arbitration by summary procedure.
 Sweden. See also the Index of Persons under Hammarskjöld, Heden-gren, Hellner, Klint.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 13, 687
 signatory of conventions, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 proposals and amendments:
 conversion of merchant ships . . . III: 1023, 1069
 days of grace . . . III: 926-35 *passim*, 945, 1065, 1131
 mines . . . III: 436
 neutral States in naval war . . . III: 590
 obligatory arbitration . . . II: 412, 415, 488-9, 542, 878, 990
 twenty-four-hour rule . . . I: 303; III: 649-50
 Switzerland. See also the Index of Persons under Borel, Carlin, Huber
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 14, 687
 signatory of final act . . . I: 699
 proposals and amendments:
 neutral persons in belligerent territory . . . III: 191, 206, 209, 268, 272, 274, 276
 neutral States in land warfare . . . III: 256, 260
 obligatory arbitration . . . II: 514, 881, 882
 declaration, obligatory arbitration . . . II: 458, 479
 reservations:
 final act
 made in meeting . . . I: 574
 appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703
 peace settlement (convention I)
 made in meeting . . . I: 329
 adhesion to 1899 land warfare convention . . . III: 5

- System of arbitration. See also Arbitration, international.
 modifications proposed to the convention of 1899 II: 990
 proposal, Sweden II: 878
 declaration, Chile II: 119
 discussion in the
 first commission II: 92, 119
 first subcommission II: 232-310 *passim*
 committee of examination A II: 575-6
 report to the conference I: 413
 draft submitted to the conference I: 441, 562
 text adopted by the
 conference I: 605
 first commission II: 996
- Taxes (see also Military occupation)
 I: 630; III: 75, 82, 206-8, 1052
- Telegraphs and telephones (see also Wireless telegraphy)
 I: 100, 101, 575, 631, 633; III: 13, 34, 35, 108, 129, 180-1, 244
- Theatre of war I: 299-301, 629; III: 469, 478-81, 615, 630-2, 666, 667, 730-2, 1049
- Third commission. See Commissions of the conference; Committees of examination; Subcommissions.
- Third peace conference:
 discussion in the plenary conference
 I: 169-72
 organization and procedure I: 690
 program I: 690
 recommendation as to date I: 689
 as to preparatory committee I: 690
 report of the drafting committee of the final act I: 574
ozu I: 169, 226, 689
- Treaties, conventions, declarations, etc.
 See also Conventions and declaration of the conference.
- Berne, convention of (1886) II: 462
 convention of the league of neutrals (1780) III: 877
 London, treaty of (1867) II: 309
 Mexico, treaty of (January 30, 1902) II: 6, 274, 914
 Paris, convention of (1883) II: 462
 Paris, declaration of (1856) I: 234, 238, 240, 241, 249, 252, 255, 318; II: 784, 790; III: 383, 415, 760, 762, 763, 771, 776, 794, 821, 822, 856, 877, 879, 914, 915, 953, 986, 987, 1037
 Paris, treaty of (March 30, 1856) III: 751
 Washington, treaty of (May 8, 1871) I: 293, 294, 295, 308, 317; II: 70, 151, 528, 529, 749; III: 472, 473, 474, 574, 597, 598, 605
 Washington, treaty of (May 12, 1902) II: 938
 Argentine Republic-Bolivia, February 3, 1902 II: 471, 932
 Argentine Republic-Brazil, September 7, 1905 II: 935
 Argentine Republic-Chile, May 28, 1902 I: 120; II: 926
 Argentine Republic-Chile, January 12, 1903 I: 121
 Argentine Republic-Italy, 1898 II: 747
 Argentine Republic-Italy, September 18, 1907 I: 162, 173; II: 48, 51
 Argentine Republic-Paraguay, November 6, 1899 II: 920
 Argentine Republic-Spain, January 28, 1902 II: 928
 Argentine Republic-Spain, September 17, 1903 II: 471, 929
 Argentine Republic-Uruguay, June 8, 1899 II: 923, 959
 Austria-Hungary-Italy, February 11, 1906 II: 965, 973
 Austria-Hungary-Italy, February 11, 1906 II: 965-972
 Bolivia-Argentine Republic, February 3, 1902 II: 471, 932
 Brazil-Argentine Republic, September 7, 1905 II: 935
 Bulgaria-Italy, January 13, 1906 II: 965
 Chile-Argentine Republic, May 28, 1902 I: 120; II: 926
 Chile-Argentine Republic, January 12, 1903 I: 121
 Costa Rica-Guatemala-Honduras-Salvador, September 25, 1906 II: 975, 977
 Cuba-Italy, December 29, 1903 II: 965
 Denmark-Italy, December 16, 1905 II: 965, 970
 France-Italy, December 25, 1903 II: 964, 966
 Germany-Great Britain, May 1904 II: 68, 82, 104, 105
 Germany-Italy, December 3, 1904 II: 965
 Great Britain-Germany, May 1904 II: 68, 82, 104, 105
 Great Britain-Italy, February 1, 1904 II: 964
 Great Britain-United States, May 8, 1871 II: 151; III: 574, 597, 605
 Guatemala-Costa Rica-Honduras-Salvador, September 25, 1906 II: 975, 977
 Guatemala-Italy, *compromis* prior to April 18, 1905 II: 966
 Guatemala-Salvador-Honduras, July 20, 1906 II: 974, 975
 Honduras-Costa Rica-Guatemala-Salvador, September 25, 1905 II: 975, 977
 Honduras-Guatemala-Salvador, July 20, 1906 II: 974, 975
 Italy-Argentine Republic, 1898 II: 747
 Italy-Argentine Republic, September 18, 1907 I: 162, 173; II: 48, 51
 Italy-Austria-Hungary, February 11, 1906 II: 965, 973
 Italy-Austria-Hungary, February 11, 1906 II: 965, 972
 Italy-Bulgaria, January 13, 1906 II: 965
 Italy-Cuba, December 29, 1903 II: 965
 Italy-Denmark, December 16, 1905 II: 965, 970
 Italy-France, December 25, 1903 II: 964, 966
 Italy-Germany, December 3, 1904 II: 965
 Italy-Great Britain, February 1, 1904 II: 964
 Italy-Guatemala, *compromis* prior to April 18, 1905 II: 966

Treaties, conventions, declarations, etc.

(continued):

Italy-Mexico, May 2, 1899 . . . II: 965
 Italy-Nicaragua, January 25, 1906 . . II: 965
 Italy-Peru, November 25, 1899 . . . II: 966
 Italy-Peru, *compromis* prior to April 18, 1905 . . . II: 966
 Italy-Peru, April 18, 1905 . . . II: 258, 965, 967
 Italy-Portugal, May 11, 1905 . . . II: 965
 Italy-Roumania, December 5, 1906 . . II: 965
 Italy-Salvador, April 14, 1906 . . . II: 965
 Italy-Serbia, January 14, 1907 . . . II: 965
 Italy-Switzerland, July 13, 1904 . . . II: 436, 965, 972
 Italy-Switzerland, November 23, 1904 . . II: 965
 Italy-United States, December 24, 1904 . . . II: 965
 Italy-Venezuela, February 13, 1903 . . II: 966
 Mexico-Italy, May 22, 1899 . . . II: 965
 Nicaragua-Italy, January 25, 1906 . . II: 965
 Nicaragua-Salvador, April 23, 1907 . . II: 292, 975, 985
 Norway-Sweden, 1905 . . . II: 258
 Paraguay-Argentine Republic, November 6, 1899 . . . II: 920
 Paraguay-Uruguay, April 20, 1883 . . . II: 268, 963
 Peru-Italy, November 25, 1899 . . . II: 966
 Peru-Italy, *compromis* prior to April 18, 1905 . . . II: 966
 Peru-Italy, April 18, 1905 . . . II: 258, 965, 967
 Portugal-Italy, May 11, 1905 . . . II: 965
 Prussia-United States, 1785 . . . III: 823
 Roumania-Italy, December 5, 1906 . . II: 965
 Salvador-Costa Rica-Guatemala-Honduras, September 25, 1906 . . II: 975, 977
 Salvador-Guatemala-Honduras, July 20, 1906 . . . II: 974, 975
 Salvador-Italy, April 14, 1906 . . . II: 965
 Salvador-Nicaragua, April 23, 1907 . . II: 292, 975, 985
 Serbia-Italy, January 14, 1907 . . . II: 965
 Spain-Argentine Republic, January 28, 1902 . . . II: 928
 Spain-Argentine Republic, September 17, 1903 . . . II: 471, 929
 Spain-Uruguay, January 28, 1902 . . II: 958
 Sweden-Norway, 1905 . . . II: 258
 Switzerland-Italy, July 13, 1904 . . . II: 436, 965, 972
 Switzerland-Italy, November 23, 1904 . . II: 965
 Switzerland-United States, November 21, 1904 . . . II: 527
 United States-Great Britain, May 8, 1871 . . . II: 151; III: 574, 597, 605
 United States-Italy, December 24, 1904 . . . II: 965
 United States-Prussia, 1785 . . . III: 823
 United States-Switzerland, November 21, 1904 . . . II: 527
 Uruguay-Argentine Republic, June 8, 1899 . . . II: 923, 959
 Uruguay-Paraguay, April 20, 1883 . . II: 268, 963
 Uruguay-Spain, January 28, 1902 . . II: 958

Venezuela-Italy, February 13, 1903 . II: 966
 Tribunal arbitral. See under Permanent court of arbitration.
 Truce, flag of (see also *Parlementaires*) . . I: 107, 627; III: 1045
 Turkey. See also the Index of Persons under Mehemed Pasha, Raif Bey, Réchid Bey, Said Bey, Turkhan Pasha.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 14, 687
 amendment, submarine mines . . . III: 680
 declarations:
 maritime warfare and the Geneva convention . . . III: 560
 naval bombardment . . . III: 553
 pacific settlement . . . II: 32, 132, 221
 status Bosphorus and Dardenelles . . I: 274, 278, 283, 298; III: 599
 submarine mines . . . III: 409
 reservations made in meetings:
 conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (convention VII) . . I: 271
 laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) . . . I: 85
 maritime warfare and the Geneva convention (convention X) . . . I: 63
 neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) . . . I: 278
 pacific settlement (convention I) . . . I: 329, 330
 submarine mines (convention VIII) . I: 274
 Twenty-four-hour rule:
 amendments:
 Germany . . . III: 477-8
 Russia . . . I: 302; III: 648
 Sweden . . . I: 303; III: 649-50
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 279
 third commission . . . III: 477-84
 second subcommission . . . III: 584-6, 601-4, 609-10, 613-4
 committee of examination . . . III: 630-2, 634, 635, 644, 648-51
 United States. See also the Index of Persons under Buchanan, Butler, Choate, Davis, Hill, Porter, Rose, Scott, Sperry.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 2, 679
 signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 proposals and amendments:
 arbitral justice . . . II: 607, 630, 695, 703, 1015, 1019, 1020, 1022, 1031, 1036, 1045
 arbitration procedure . . . II: 590, 729
 blockade . . . III: 852, 880, 1150
 bullets . . . I: 105; III: 15, 251
 contraband . . . III: 804, 1140, 1143
 contract debts . . . I: 548, 554; II: 906, 907, 913, 990
 conversion of merchant ships . . . III: 804, 1119, 1120
 destruction of neutral prizes . . . III: 1032, 1062, 1153
 enemy private property at sea . . . I: 240; III: 745, 752, 1121

proposals and amendments (*continued*):
 international prize court . . . II: 1059, 1067
 naval bombardment . . . III: 657, 659
 neutral States in naval war . . . III: 724-5
 obligatory arbitration (Anglo-American project) . . . I: 507, 529, 537;
 . . . II: 92 *et seq.*, 1006, 1008
 obligatory arbitration . . . II: 413, 415,
 482-3, 490, 506, 513-4, 522, 540, 555,
 564, 875, 876, 892, 907, 990
 submarine mines . . . III: 388, 666, 668,
 669, 670
 declarations:
 as to its foreign policy . . . I: 420; II: 123
 contract debts . . . I: 552; II: 555-6
 obligatory arbitration . . . I: 475; II: 478, 527
 reservations:
 neutral powers in naval war (con-
 vention XIII)
 made in meeting . . . I: 278
 pacific settlement (convention I)
 made in meeting . . . I: 329
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
 articles of confederation (1777), article
 9 . . . I: 394
 constitutional provision respecting
 declaration of war . . . I: 134; III: 166
 naval war code . . . I: 112; III: 978, 1001,
 1004, 1005, 1099
 Universal postal union . . . I: 206, 365, 423,
 469, 514, 608; II: 49, 56, 63, 105, 125,
 288, 362, 441, 447, 449, 464, 582, 714,
 742, 825, 1021, 1066
 Uruguay. See also the Index of Per-
 sons under Batlle y Ordoñez,
 Buquet, Castro.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 14, 688
 signatory of conventions, declaration,
 and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 proposal, obligatory arbitration . . . II:
 415, 905, 990
 reservations:
 contract debts (convention II)
 made in meeting . . . I: 332
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
 international prize court (conven-
 tion XII)
 made in meeting . . . I: 168
 appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703
 adhesion to Convention III of 1899
 (maritime warfare and the
 Geneva convention . . . I: 83
 Venezuela. See also the Index of Per-
 sons under Gil Fortoul.
 delegate to the conference . . . I: 15, 688
 signatory of conventions, and final act
 I: 698, 699

contract debts I: 552, 555; II: 139, 414, 909
 declaration, contract debts II: 243
 Venezuelan arbitration II: 527
 Vessels. See Belligerent vessels in neutral ports; Coastal fishing vessels; Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships; Geneva convention of 1906; Hospital ships; Merchant ships; Neutral vessels in river navigation; War-ships.
 Vienna, congress of (1816) III: 1
 Visit and search I: 248, 252, 291, 656, 672; III: 626, 1037, 1105
Vaux
 court of arbitral justice I: 327, 689; II: 1050
 inviolability of private property at sea III: 753, 835
 laws and customs of naval war I: 260, 269; III: 908, 1031
 maintenance of pacific industrial relations between belligerent and neutral countries I: 164, 178, 574, 689
 military charges on resident aliens I: 164, 178, 574, 689
 third peace conference I: 169, 226, 689
 War on land. See Aircraft; Belligerents in land warfare; Belligerents in neutral territory; Brussels declaration; Internment; Laws and customs of war on land; Means of injuring the enemy; Military occupation; Prisoners of war; Rights and duties of neutral persons; Rights and duties of neutral powers; Sieges and bombardments.
 War-ships (definition). See also Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships; Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war.
 proposals:
 Great Britain III: 852, 1116, 1118
 Russia III: 747, 1117
 discussion in the
 fourth commission III: 837-40
 report to the fourth commission III: 852
 Washington, treaty of (1871) I: 293, 294, 295, 308, 317; II: 70, 151, 528, 529, 749; III: 472, 473, 474, 574, 597, 598, 605
 Wireless telegraphy (see also Telegraphs and telephones) I: 138, 139, 141, 142, 632, 633, 673; III: 35, 180, 181, 300, 628, 688, 699
 Wounded. See Sick and wounded.



Stanford Law Library



3 6105 062 402 099

STANFORD UNIVERSITY LAW LIBRARY

